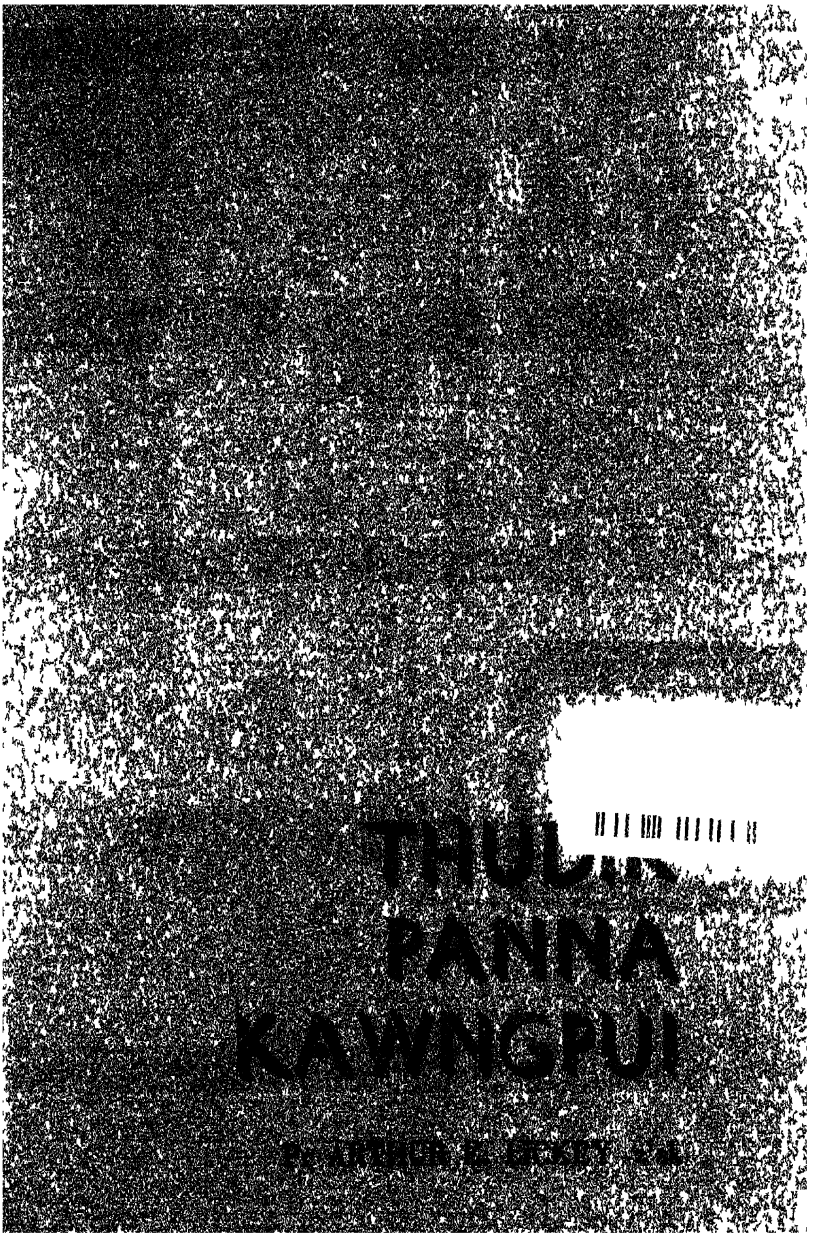

THUL
PANNA
KAWNGPUI

STATE LIBRARY
MIZORAM: AIZAWL.

DATE LABEL

This book is issued on the date last stamp.A fine of 10 paise per day or part thereof shall be charge if it is kept more than 10 days.

Date of issue	Date of issue	Date of issue

THUDIK PANNA KAWNGPUI

THUDIK PANNA KAWNGPUI



Pr ARTHUR E. LICKEY ziak

Mizoram State Library
DG3688

ORIENTAL WATCHMAN PUBLISHING HOUSE
SALISBURY PARK, POONA, INDIA

COPYRIGHT IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
1952 BY THE REVIEW AND HERALD PUBLISHING ASSOCIATION
ABRIDGED LUSHAI EDITION SOLE RIGHTS IN INDIA: ORIENTAL WATCHMAN PUBLISHING HOUSE
REGISTERED, DECEMBER 31, 1970
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

MIZORAM STATE LIBRARY
ACC NO DG 3688
Acc by
Class.by
Cata.by
Sub.Heading by
Transribed by
Location No

Owned by the Oriental Watchman Publishing House, Salisbury Park, Poona 1, published and printed by V. Raju at and for the Oriental Watchman Publishing House, Salisbury Park, Poona 1 5,000—1251-69.

A CHHUNGA THUAWMTE

HEN 1—Pathian Chungthla Mihring Zawhnate

1. Khawnge Pathian A Awm? 1
2. Tun Lai Mite Pathian A Chhanna Hmasa Ber 6
3. Tunlai Mite Hian Eng Ang Pathian Nge An Biak Theih Ang? 13
4. Pathianin Engnge A Tih Ang? 24

HEN 2—Sual Chungchanga Mihring Zawhnate

5. Pathianin Sual A Siam Em? 34
6. Tunge Mi Sual Hmasa Ber? 39
7. Sualna Hmasa Ber Leh Indona Hmasa Ber 44
8. Leiah Hian Setana Dinhmun Engnge Ni? 51
9. Engvangin Nge Adama Leh Evi An Sual? 57
10. Setanan A Beih Dan Kawng Panga 62
11. Pathian Sual Thawina Chu Enge Ni? 76

HEN 3—Baibul Chungchanga Mihring Zawhnate

12. Bible Hi Engnge A Nih 85
13. Bible Hi Kan Kan Lo Neih Dan 90
14. Bible Hi Eng Vangin Nge Miten An Mamawh?..... 95
15. Bible–A Hmanlai Thu Chuangte Hi A Dik Em? 105
16. Lungte An Au Chhuak 109
17. Bible Hriatthiam Dân 113

HEN 4—Krista Chanchin Pathianin Min Hrilh

18. Chatuan A Kan Krista 125

19. Mi Ruat Lo Lanna 145
20. A Lo Kal Lehna Atâna Krista Chhinchhiahna Sawm... 155

ṬHEN 5—Hrilhlawknain Pathianin Min Bia

21. Hnam Hrang Hrang Pathianin A Zawmkhawm Lai Daniela Bung 2 Nghenchhanin 179
22. Bible Hrilhlâwkna Hawnna Chabi 192
23. Pathian Rorelnaa Mihring te Chanchin 199
24. Pathianin Khawvêl A Zilhna Hnuhnung Ber 209
25. Kum Sang Rorêl Engtikahnge? 219
26. Khawnge Mi Felte Chuan Chatuan Hun An Hman Ang? 229

ṬHEN 6—Mihring Tana Vanlan Dan Pathianin A Sawi

27. Mihringte Tana Van Lam Dan 235
28. Kros-ah Chuan Engnge Khenbeh Nia, Tuinnge Khengbet? 244
29. Khawngaihnaa Chhandam 251
30. He Khawvel Tâna Vân Chhinchhiahna 260
31. Krista Leh Pathian Chhinchhianhna 266

ṬHEN 7—Thihna Leh Thih Theihlohna Thu Pathianin A Sawi

32. Mihring Hi Thithei Nge A Nih Thithei Lo? 274
33. Hremhmun Chungchang Bible In A Sawidan 282
34. Mitthiin Minung A Be Thei Em? 291

ṬHEN 8—Muanna Thu Pathianin A Sawi

35. Tun Laia Krista Kohhran 299
36. Khawvel Buai Takah Hian Engtin Nge Miten Rilru Muanna An Neih Theih Ang? 310

THUHMAHRUAI

Tûnlai khawvêl hi a buai ta. Khawiah pawh miten hnam harsatna te, pâwl harsatna te leh mimal harsatna te tihrehna an zawng huai huai a, chumi bâkah nun awmze dik tak leh enge a tawpna hriat an châk ṭheuh a ni.

Khawi aṭangin nge khawvêl hi a lo awm a, engtinnge nunna hi a lo in ṭan? Tuinnge he khawvêl mihringte hi duhzawng leh theihzâwng hrang hrang nei, châk zâwng leh thil tum inkalh nuai mai a siam le? Engvângin nge mite hi an indo chamchi mai? Remna siam dân a awm lâwm ni? Mihringte awmdân rêng rêng hian engvânga thil ṭha aia chhiaṭna lam hlir ngaihtuaha ti ṭhin nge an nih le?

Amaha awmlo thiltihtheihnain a ṭanpui loh chuan hêng zawhnate hi mihring chuan a la chhâng thei ngailo a ni. Mahsela, beiseina, mitin thinlunga phun chu thiltithei zâwk biak duhna, Pathian thlâkhlelhna chu a ni. Pathian chuan a chhânna te chu a pe thei si a.

He lehkhabu hi Pathian leh A Lehkabu, A lei mite tâna a thuchah chu mite hriattirna tura buatsaih a ni a. Tunlai hun buaithlâk taka i Pathianin A biakna che chu lo ngaithla ve ang che.

—A Chhuahtute

KHAWNGE PATHIAN A AWM?

TUN hnai maia indo lai khân, ni khat chu, Biak in te tak teah mipa leh hmeichhia, sakhaw mi tak tak tlêm tê, Pathian be turin an inkhâwm a.

Chutih lai chuan van sâng tak aṭangin thlawhnain bomb lian tak mai a han thlâk a. Chu bomb chu a chhûnga thil tichhe thei râpthlâk tak awmkhâwm nen chhiatna thlen ngei tûr chuan a kiu thla vung vung mai a.

"Atom bomb" an tih, puak ring êm êm mai leh a tihchhiatna râpthlâk tak nei, mihring la piang lote pawh nghawng phâk khawpa râpthlâk chu a ni lo va. Bomb chi dang, a lo tla tur hriat lawk rual loh khawpa ri aia chaka thlâwk vêl chi pawh a ni lo. Boruak chhe bomb an tih, a han puah a, a boruak chhe paiin mihring kang kaw dek duk thei a, thâwktheih lohtir a, mite tihlum theia, rei tak mi manganna thlen tura châmbâng thei chi pawh a ni hek lo. Tin, hrichhe fûn bomb an tih, a puaha hrichhia lentir vak a. mihring tithi pheng phung chi pawh a ni lo.

Bomb pangngai—lungremte leh thil nghet tak takte phuh darh chi ni a. Eng ang fakauvin nge thil a tihchhiat ṭhin chu tlâng hriat a ni. Chu bomb lo tla chuan chu biak in bul chu a han dêng a, khawpui ri ang maiin a han puak a. biak in chu hmuh tur awm lovin a phuh bo ta vek mai a. Bomb tichhiatna hmun senghawitute chuan biak ina mi awmte tân chuan damdawi lam mi chu koh an ngai lo tih leh an ruang phun nân thlan laih pawh a ngailo tih chu an hre nghâl mai a. Bomb puak khân chûng chu ngai lo turin a enkawl nghâl vek si a.

Mi tam tak an tlan khâwm a, chu lai hmun chu an thlir a. Chûng mite zingah chuan tlangvâl pakhat, pawiti hmelpu tak hi a awm a. Ngawi rengin a ding a. Mahse a kal dawn chuan amah leh amah inzâwt ni awm tak hian. "Khawnge Pathian a awm?" a han ti sap a.

Chu tlangvâl chu Pathian awm ring lo mi chu a ni hauh lo va. Mi sual, rin lohna kawng zawha bo pil pawh a ni lo. Pathian awm rinna leh rin lohna pawlhsawp a, a chânga nuam tia--a chânga nuam ti lo mai mi pawh a ni lo. Ringhlel mi tia vuah phei chu a duh hauh lo vang. Mahse hlauhna te, lungawi lohna te leh a thil hmuhin a ngaih dan a kalhnaten a rilru an han luhbuai meuh chuan, chu zawhna. "Khawnge Pathian a awm?" tih chu a au chhuahpui ta a ni. He zawhna hi mi tam tak. rilrua buaina neiten an zawh fo chu a ni reng a. Engtizia nge hlauhna. khawvêla mihring nun tibuaitu hi Pathianin engtin emaw tal a tih loh? Engatinge Amah chu a lo lan khawvêl tichhetute hi A rawn tihbo mai loh? Engatinge sualte pawh hi a tihbo mai loh?

Mangan nikhuaa Khawvêl Mite Authawm

Eden huanah khan Pathian chuan Adama hnênah, "Khawnge i awm?" a ti a. Tun lai mite chuan, "Pathian, khawnge i awm?" an ti lêt ve ta thung a. Adama achin tun thleng hian mi tin maiin—Pathian min hmangaihtu chuan ka nunnaah hian engnge min tihsak reng?- tiin an inzawt fo thin a, a hmangaihna chu an hai fo thin a ni.

Rei lote chauh hlim taka pasal nei a, fa pawh la nei hman lo hi a hmangaih em em. a pasala thlân ko tlângah chuan lungchhe êm êmin a tap mai thei.

Nu. fa tê tak tê tê ngah mai—mahni chak lo leh dam thei lo leh nghâl pawh. a fate chu a buaipui mai turin an pa ber chu lak bovin a awm mai thei a.

Naupang tê tête pawh vanduai vang te leh suahsual vang te leh nu leh paten an chunga hmangaihna dik tak an lan tir loh avang tein baih vai taka awm turin hnutchhiah an ni fo.

Khawvêl awmphungte lah hian nunna tam tak a nuai bo fo a. Tek râpthlâk pui pui te, thlipui tihbaiawm tak tak te, tuilian ropui tak tak te, kangmei hlauhawm takte leh lirnghing nasa takte hian mihring tam tak a suat thin.

Kawng tam takin. mahni siamchhuah ngeite pawh hian kan nunna hi a la bo mai bawk. Rêl tlu te, thlawhna tla te, lawng pil te, lirthei dang chêtsualna te. mahni in leh hnathawhna lama chetsualna te hian mihring chu a suat reng bawk a; tin, lei chung te, vanah te leh tuipuia indona tawp hlei thei lo chuan mi tam tak chu a suat a. tam tak kutke a piansualtir bawk a.

Mi awhawm tak—a hlawhtlinna kawng zawh lai mêk pawh vanduaina râpthlâk takin a bawm buai a; a rilrua phurh zawh rual loh ritphurh neiin mangang takin a awm ta thin. A nunna ngei pawh hlauhthawn awm nia a hriat avanga a lungngaihna chuan van a tawng ta. Chutia mangnna ropui tak a tawh lai chuan, "Ka pianna ni chu boral rawh se," "Ka nun hian rehhlum a thlang hial ta zâwk a." (Joba 3:3; 7:15) tiin, a au chhuak a.

Joba leh Elija, mihringte zinga ropui ber leh huaisen berte chuan nun hrehawm pumpelh nan thihna an thlang a. Natna leh hrehawmate tuara lungngaihna nei ve ngai lote pawhin thâwklehkhatah, chu tawpna râpthlâk tak chu an tâwk phut thei bawk.

Khawvêl hian hrehawmna ata min chhawk zungkhaitu tur a nei lo vem ni aw? He khawvêl sualna te, natna te. tuarna te leh thihna te. indona te leh thisen chhuahna te awm hmun khuarna hmun, zum leh hriama khat, thlipui leh lirnghing, tamna leh mangannain a luahah hian mihringte harsatna chuan tawpin tai a nei lo. Thil thar "Atom Bomb" an tih te leh a dang an hmuhchhuah te chuan manganna leh lungngaihna a thlen tam tual tual a, khawvêl pumah mangang authawm a tizual ta. Tun lai mite chungchâng thu, Mesia lo sawi lâwk kha hriat chhuah loh theih a ni lo. "Thlabar avâng leh khawvêla thil lo thleng tur chu ngaihtuah avângin, an thidang ang," (Luka 21:26) a tih kha.

Khawvêlin Pathian a Au

Mi tam tak chu mangangin an thlabâr a ni tih chu hnial rual a ni love. Mi tam tak chu mangannain a tihât tâk an awm a; mangan vanga ât hlauva rilru lam daktawr râwn pawh an tam hle. An manganna pumpelh nâna mahni leh mahni lo intihlum mai lah a sang têla chhiar tur an ni bawk. Mi tam tak chuan buaina te chu an tâwk a, an tifel thei a, thenkhatin phunnawi rengin an awm pui a, thenkhatin sakhaw zirtirna kawng hrang hrang hmangin hlimna an zawng a.

Mihring nunna leh mangannaten khawvêl a dâp ang bawk hian, a dâp ve a. Sum leh pai zawnna te leh buaina te, nawmsip bâwl châkna te leh sualna te, hausakna te, thuneihna te leh ropuina te zawnnain mihring rilru hi luah thin mah se, kil khatah chuan chatuan Pathian hmuh chhuah châkna chu mi tin rilruah a awm kumkhua a ni.

He Pathian hmuh chhuah duhna hi hnam tin rilruah a awm a; mi ngo te, mi hâng te, mi eng te, mi sen te pawh ni mah se. Hausa emaw, thiam lo emaw, chinchâng hre tawk pawh hre tawk lo pawh rethei pawh, mi ropui pawh mi tlawm pawh, lehkhathiam an vaiin Pathian hmuh chhuah châknain a fan vek a ni. Pu Julian Huxley chuan, "Tun lai mite rilruah hian a ruak lai awm mialte a nih chuan Pathian luah atana ruat a ni ang e," a ti a.

Rome 12:3 –ah chuan, "Pathianin mi tin hnena rinna tawk a pek ang zelin," tih kan hmu a. Chu rinna chu Pathian hmuhna tur daltute su tlangtu chang a ni lo ve, Pathian thuchah te pawh lo dawng châk tura rilru buatsaihtu a ni.

Pu Charles Kellogg-a, khawvel thil awmte awmphung zirthiam mi, mi hmingthang tak chu New York khawpui kawtthler pakhatah chuan a thianpa thil ri lam ngaina mi tak nen an kal dun a. Ennawm en bâng an tam hlea, an sa nuai nuai hlawm a.

Pu Kellogg-a chuan a thianpa, kailawn bul lama ding chu a han zawt ta a. "Ngaithla teh, chu ri chu i hria em?" tiin. "Eng ri maw?" a ni chuan a tia. Pu Kellogg-a chuan, "Lei hrik hrâm ri chu," a ti a. Chu mi thil ri ngaina tak mai chuan mak a ti hle mai a, phâwk tak hian "Leihrik a? Hetia sat nuai nuainaah hian engtinge leihrik hrâm te chu kan hriat theih ang ni?" a han ti a.

Pu Kellogg-a chuan kailawn bul lama bang bula leihrik lo hram hlarh hlarh mai chu an kawh hmuh a.

A thianpa chuan, "Engtinnge leihrik hrâm hre khawpa i beng i tihvâr theih a, kawtthler mipui ri nuai nuai hre lo khawpa i beng i chhut ngawn leh si dan chu ni ang aw," a ti a.

Pu Kellogg-a chuan "Ngawi teh, kawtthlerah sawn i va kal leh ang khai, ka entir ang che," a ti ta a.

An va kal chuan tangka pakhat a han phawrh a, an awmna bulah chuan a han thlauh r ral mai a. Lehlam lehlam atang chuan mi tam tam tak an ding ta thuap a, silai ri hria ang maiin pawisa tlâkna lamah chuan an mit an lên ta fur mai a.

Pu Kellogg-a chuan, "En teh mah, hêng mite hian an beng chu tangka ri lamah an tivâr a ni mai a, kei erawh chuan khawvêl thilnung awmte hrâm ri-ah ka beng chu ka chhi bik mai a ni," a ti ta a.

Khawvêl hun tâwp kan thleng ṭêp a ni, a tawpna dâr sawmpahnih a rik nân mimit nga chauh a awm ta. Tun lai mihringte hian an ri mangnghilh hnu hre chiang turin an beng an dawh ṭan thuai a hun tak meuh ta a ni. Tun lai ṭhangtharte bengdâr ping tawh hi vanlam damdawi hnawiha tihvâr a ngai a ni e. Mihringin a thinlunga Pathian a pawl theih nân chu chu a ṭul a ni.

A nih leh tun lai mite ngaihtuahna buai tak leh mangangte hnenah hian Pathian chuan thu sawi ta sela, engte nge a sawi hmasak ber ang le?

BUNG 2

TUN LAI MITE PATHIANIN A CHHANNA HMASA BER

, RINHLELHNA chhumpuiin a chim mêkte leh beidawnna leh bumna suạl kawng zawh mekte hnênah chuan Pathianin engnge a sawi? Tin, rin lohna hmun thleng tawhte, helna kotlânga dingte manganna leh lungngaihna tlakbuak ṭêpa awmte hnênah chuan eng thu nge sawi tur a neih? "Pathian, khawiahnge i awm le?" tia rilru taka autute Pathian chhânna chu engnge ni?

Sam 14:1-a kan hmuh, "Mi â chuan a rilruin, 'Pathian rêng a awm lo," a ti a, "tihte kha a chhânna chu em ni ta mai ang? He thu hi thudik tak zawng a ni ngei mai; mahse mi rinawm, rilru taka buaina nei tân chuan chhânna ṭha a tling lo. Thinlung mangang ngawih ngawihte chu hêng thute hian kham kotlang aṭangin a nam liam zawk mai thei a, chu chu Pathian tihdam a ni si lo.

Hêng zawhnate Pathianin a chhânna chu a mâwl hle mai. Thiltih tia vuah tham pawh ni lo tura cho phâwkna thu mâwl tein a chhâng a. Chuti a nih vang chuan, a ngaihsak lotu chu ngaihdam rual a ni ta lo va. A ngaihsaktu thung chuan nunna awhawm êm êm, lei rual loh khawpa man tam a hmu chhuak si. Heti hian zuk ti a: "Ngawi ula, Pathian ka ni tih hi hre rawh u". Sam 46:10.

Heng thu mâwl tak hi mi tam takin hre lovin an intibuai a—a mâwl êm avang hian kan hai ṭhin a ni awm e. Kan tih tur pawh min tuk tlem teh a nia. Pathian lah chuan kan tih tur kan tih veleh A tih tur a sawi nghâl zel si a. Tih tur a min ruatsak hmasa ber chu han tilang min lo ngaihthah hauh lovang.

Sâm 46-na hi kum sang tam tak liam taa mi chhiarsen lohten thlamuanna leh beiseina an lo hmuhna a ni a, thurâwn pawimawh tak a fûn tel nghe nghe. Chu chu a châng hnuhnung ber dawttua kan hmuh, "Ngawi ula, Pathian ka ni tih hre rawh u," tih hi a ni. Châng dangte hian Pathian chu kan chatuan kulhpui kan inhumhimna a nihzia an târlang a. Chu kulhpui panna kawng inṭan chhuahna chu, mihringin mahni inrinna a neih a tihtâwpna leh ngawi renga Pathian a ngaihthlâk ṭanna a ni.

Tun Lai Thil Ri Vêl

Tun laia ram tina ri chi hrang hrangte hi ngaihthlâk pawh a nuam ta lo ngei mai. Pathian lam ngaihsakna awm lovin, Tun hmalam ai kha chuan tun lai hian a zualkai nghe nghe ta a. Mihring finnate chuan mihringte hi nuam zawka an khawsakna tur a buaipui reng a, motor te, thlawhna te, lawng te leh rêl te chu a chak zawk leh ṭha zâwk an siam chhuak reng a, silaimu leh bombte pawh a thiltithei zawk leh a chak zâwk an siam a. Lehkha zirna lamte pawh a awl-ai zawk an ngaihtuah chhuak a—engkim maiah a chak zâwk siam leh ngaihtuahin an buai phili ṭhin.

Tun Laia Kawngsira Ṭhian Ding Reng Chu

Tun laia finna sang tual tuala, thil thar hmuh chhuahna kawng mihringten an zawh mup mupna sirah hian, an ṭhian ṭha ber, Pathian chu a ding reng mai a. Ani chuan, mihringten Pathian an rinna kawng an ngaihthaha an nun dânte a sual tulh tulh avângin, tâwpna râpthlâk tak kawng chu an zawh mêk a ni tih a hmu reng a ni.

Chutia mipuiin bo pilna kawng an zawh mup mup lai chuan, Pathian chuan, "Ngawi ula, Pathian ka ni tih hi hre rawh u," tiin, mi tin chu a lo hrilh zel a ni.

Mi ropui dik takte chuan Pathian an ngaithla ṭhin. Abrahama chuan a ngaithla a, Pathianin, "Mal ka sawm dawn che nia," a ti a. (Genesis 26:3) Jakoba chu inhumhim turin, a tlan bo va, ram palai lêngah Pathian a ngaihthla a. Leilawn chhip aṭang chuan aw a hre ta a, "I hnênah ka awm a, i kalna apiangah ka vêng zel ang che," a rawn ti a. Chu chu a mamawh taka chu a ni. America ram mi ropui hmingthang George Washington-a chuan Valley Forge an tih

hmunah chuan Pathian a ngaithla a, 'A aw nêm tak chu' a hria a. America President hmingthang Pu Abraham Lincoln-a pawhin, hun buaithlak tak mi leh lungngaih thlâk tak mai a tawng laiin, a hnathawhna in lianah chuan Pathian a ngaithla a, Anin beiseina ropui tak a pe a. Pathian chu mihringte tân kawng enkima thian tha ber A ni.

Na Tuar Tu Tanfung

Mihringte zinga natna tuar nasa ber pakhat, lo dam leh ni chu Joba a ni. A ke ler atangin a chhip thlengin pânchhia a vei a, a taksa pawn lam chang pawh ni lovin, chhûng lamah pawh a chuan lova, a rilru ngei pawh a mangang êm êm a. Chutih lai chuan a mihring thiante—Elifaza, Bildada, Zofara leh Elihua te chuan an va tlawh a.

Hêng mite hi, chûng hun lai chuan mi challang tâwk tak an ni. Rei tak mai chu buaina lo awm chhante leh Pathianin mihringte a en dan an sawi a, tanfung tha tak tak siam chhuakin a lungngaih thlâk zawngte pawhin an târlang a.

Joba chuan mi dik leh mi ngilnei nia a inhriat avangin chuti taka natna rapthlâk tuara, thi thelh thelha a awm chu a ngaithiam lova, Pathian thiltih dân chu dik tawk lo leh ngilneih loh thlâkin a hria a. Chu lovah chuan Pathianin a tawngtainate chu ngaithla duh tawh lovin a hria a—Pathian nêna inbiak theihna hun remchâng a ngaihven a. "Ka thu chu a hmaah ka thlen ang a, ka ka tanfungin a khat ang. A mi chhanna tur thute ka hre duh a," (Joba 23:4, 5) a ti ta a ni. Joba hi a mangang tak meuh meuh a, Pathian nena inhnial pawh a cho hial a, tin, a hnialna tur tanfungte chu tha tawkin a hria a, Pathian meuh pawh dang ngeiin a ring tlat a. Mahni Pathian biak lai ngei ai pawha indah hi mihringte tân a awl teh e.

Elifaza, Temani mi chuan hetiang hian a han bia a. "Joba, mite an buai lai chuan zilhhauna tha tak taka zilhtu lar tak i ni thin a, nangmahin i han tuar ve meuh chuan i zilhnate chu i zawm zo leh si lo va. Dik tak zawngin i khawlohnate avangin Pathianin a hrem ta che a nih hi.Pathianin a thununna che hi hnualsuat mai lo la. Min han en lang kan luah kel sam to khawpin kan upat hi, i ai zawngin thil chinchâng kan hre mawlh ang. Zir tur i ngah viau a nia," a han ti a. (Joba 4:3-5; 7:9; 5:17; 15:10) en la.

Bildada, Shuhi mi pawh chuan, "Joba, thianghlim leh ngilnei i nih chuan .... dinhmun dik a pe ang che," a lo ti bawk a. (Joba 8:6) Joba hian tlâng hriat lohin, a rukin thil tihsual a nei niin Bildada chuan a ngai a ni. Chhîp aṭanga ke ler thlenga pânchhiain a bawm khah lûk avang chuan rinhlelh kai thei a ni ve rêng a ni.

Zofara, Maamathi mi phei chu a la ṭawng duhâm leh hret a. "Tun aia nasa hian hrem tlak i ni e. Suahsualna engemaw in nei tih lah chu a lang reng a. I khawlohna phu tawk aia nêpin Pathian-in i chungah a thlentir a ni tih hi hria ang che," a ti a. (Joba 11:6).

Joba chu a khawngaihthlâk teh e! A ṭhiante thiam loh an chantirnate chuan a tithinur a, "Mi fing zawng in lo nih hi, in rualin finna a thi ang .... In lakah ka neu bik love," ti tein a chhâng ve ngat ngat a. Joba 12:2, 3.

Tichuan Buz mi Elihua chêt a hun ve ta a. Jopa chungah leh ama ṭhian pathumte chungah chuan a thin a rim kher mai. Joba chunga a thinrimna chhan chu Pathian ni lova, amah leh amah thiam a inchantir tlat vang a ni a; tin, Joba chu fing taka an hnial thlâk theih lo avangin a ṭhian pathumte chungah chuan a ṭhin a rim bawk a. Elihua thusawi sei tak mai hian a ṭhian, a aia upate chu a khûm a, fin pawh a fing hle a ni. Hêng thute pawh hi a chhâk-chhuak tel a, "Mite hmaah hla sain: 'Ka sual a, thil dik chu ka ti-khawlo va, mahse mi thungrul lo ve: Thlana liam lo turin mi chhan-him a, ka nunin khaw êng a lo hmu ang," a ti a. Joba 33:27, 28. Tin, "An pawisak a, a rawng an bawl chuan, an nite chu hmuingil takin an hmang ral ang," te pawh a ti a. Joba 36:11.

Joba Leh A Ṭhiante Dik Lohna

Joba leh a ṭhiante thusawi zawng zawngah hian a dik lai leh a dik lo lai a awm a. Ama mimal khawlohna avanga hremnate chu Joba'n a tuar a ni, a ṭhianten an tih tlat leh felna chhinchhiahna a ni an tih hi an dik lohna chu a ni. Natnate chu sual vang chu a ni theia, mahse a ni lo thei bawk. Tin, Joba ve thung hian Pathian thiam loh a chantir hi a dik lo bawk a, amahin thil te pawh a dah-sâng lutuk ni tur a ni. Eng vang nge ni tih hre turin a hawi zim lutuk a, hriatchianna pawh a nei lo. Thil lo thleng chu a thlir kim hek lova, a thlir thui tâwk hek lo.

Heng mi, thudik hmuhchhuah tumtute hian dik lohna lian zawk an la nei ta fo. Bible zirtirna dik kal sual puina lo mai emaw aia

pawimawh zawk a ni lehnghâl a. Hêng mite hi mihringin mi nun ṭha kan tih ang chi an ni, an ngaihdana dik nia an hriat chu an lungawi tâwkna a nita ṭhin a ni.

An dik lohna lairil tak chu engnge ni ta le? Pathian awm dan nia an ngaihdân chu, Pathian ngaihdan aiin, an ngaisâng zâwk a; chu tak chu an dik lohna lairil chu ni. Ṭhiante hnialdan châkna chuan Pathian hriat châkna chu a nuaibo sak a nih chu.

Pathian A Che Ta Thung a

Pathian sawiselna tura ṭanfung siamtute chu an haihchham châwk a, do tumtute hmanrua pawh a khawlo ṭhin. He laia Pathian chungthu leh mihringte manganna chungthu mahni thua hrilhfiah tumtute pawh hi an thu a tawp ta mai a. A tâwp a tâwpah chuan, an ṭanfungte, an hriatthiam lohnate, an tuarnate leh an ritphurhte chu hnawlin Pathian kutah an innghat ta a.

Tichuan Pathian chuan Joba tân bik thu a han sawi chhuak ta a. "Hriatna tel lo thua, thurâwn tithimtu hi tunge ni? Mipa takin i puan veng la, thu kan zawt ang chia, mi hrilh ang che," a han ti a. Joba 38:2, 3. Tichuan Pathian chuan thilsiam lo awm dan a sawi ta a, lei te, boruak te, van te, chhûn leh zân te, vûr te, rial te, êng te, khawpui te, kawlphe te, ruah te, leh daikhang te, arsi leh chhûm te, sakeibaknei te, ram kêl te, sazuk te, sakawr indona pana kal te, ârâwn te, mu te, mupui te, nghapui te, sai te leh thil dang dang te.

Joba chu Pathianin chhâng tura a han tih tak chuan, natna te, chauhna te leh lungchhiatnaten a bawm chung chuan, "Ka kâ ka hup ang," tiin, a chhâng ta a ni. (Joba 40:4) Hah taka ṭanfung a lo siam sa te leh a sawi tura a lo inpuahchah sa te chu an bo ta vek a. Isuan a lo sawi tawh, "Hriatna tura beng nei chuan, hre rawh se," (Matthaia 11:15) a tih khan, Joba chuan a beng a hmu chhuak ta a, Pathian aw chu a ngaithla ta a ni.

Pathian chuan a thusawi tur a sawi tawpnaah chuan, "Chapona fate zawng zawng chungah chuan Pathian chu Lalber a ni," (Joba 41:34) a ti ta nghe nghe a. Chutah Joba chuan, "Engkim i ti thei tih ka hria e, I tum dal rual engmah a awm lo.... Chuvangin ka inten a, vut leh vaivuta ṭhuin ka sim e" a ti ta a ni. Joga 42:2, 6.

Hetah hian, kan hriatreng tur hmasa ber chu Joba hian amah leh a auchhuah pui te a tihtâwpa, Pathian âw a ngaihchân velcha

a inthiamna ṭanfungte leh a lungawi lohnate, lang lova a vawn te Pathian a hmu leh ta chu a ni.

Tin, kan hriatreng tur dang leh chu, lehkhabua kan hmuh ang hian Pathianin Joba natna chu a hremna a nih leh nih loh chungthuah A hrilhfiah chuang lova, tin, chu hrilfiahna chu Joba pawhin a dil lo a ni. Joba chuan a ngawih theih nan a ka a hup a, a thinlung chu van lamah a hawng a, tichuan a Pathian chu a hmu ta mai a ni. Ama buaina leh manganna te hrilhfiahna chu a Pathian hmuh taka chu a ni ta a nih chu. Chu aia chhanna lungawithlak chu a awm lo vang. Pathian thu hi sakhuana thu khirh khan tak pawh a ni chuang love; Amah hriat a ṭul mai a ni. "Hei hi chatuana nunna a ni, nang Pathian tak chauh leh i tirh Isua Krista hriat hi." Johana 17:3.

Thil Awm dan Hrethiam Mi Pakhat

Tirhkoh Paula pawh kha, "Khawnge Pathian hi a awm?" "Ṭhian rinawm lote lakah engatinge min hum loh?" "Engatinge lung in tâng lo tura min ven loh va, hruihruala vuak loh tura min tih lo va, ka natna a tihdam hek lo va, Lal Niroa thu tih thlûkte pawh min ṭhiat sak loh?" "Ka lu tantu hreipuite pawh hi engah nge a lak bo loh?" ti tea zawhna zawt âwm tak a ni.

A taksain natna a tuar chu la bo turin Pathian vawi thum a au va. Pathianin a chhânna chu, "Ni love, Ka khawngaihna i tân a tâwk e; ka thiltihtheihna chu chak lohnaah asin tihfamkim a nih," tih a ni a. Paula chuan chu mi hnu chuan a natna chungthu chu Pathian hnen a thlen ngai tawh lo. Heti hian a ziak ta zawk a ni. "Chutichuan, Krista thiltihtheihna chu ka chunga a awm theih nân lawm êm êmin ka chak lohnate hi ka chhuang tawh zawk ang," (2 Korinth 12:9.) tiin.

Hetia a mangannate Pathian kuta hnutchhiahtir theitu chu a rinna nghet tak chu a ni. Tichuan, "Ka zak love, ka rina chu ka hria," (2 Timothea 1:12) a ti ta zel a. Pathian rin hi awm dan pakhat chu a ni a, Pathian hriat hi a dang leha chu a ni. Paula chuan Pathian chu a hria a ni. Pathianin a biak pawhin a ngaithla a, a ngaisâng ṭhin.

Chuvangin a ni, a lu tan hun a hnaih hle tawh pawhin, "Ka inpeih ta . . . ka bei tawh a . . . ka tizo ta .... rinna chu ka vawng reng .... tunah chuan ka tân lallukhum a awm" tia a ṭawng theihna

ni. 2 Timothea 4:6–8. He mi hi thusawina hmunah pawh, tan inah pawh thiltithei tak a ni zel a, a dam pawhin a thih pawhin hnehtu a ni bawk.

Mi fing leh Mi themthuam

Mi pakhat, a dam laia khawvêla hausa bera an sawi thin chuan, chûng laia mi fing bera an ngaih chu Pathian hrilhfiah turin a ti a. Chu mi fing chuan ni tam tak a ngaihtuah a, ngaihtuah nasat poh leh a buai ta mai a. A tawpah chuan, "Ka hrilhfiah thei lo vang", a ti hlawl mai, an ti. A riruang chu a hria ang a, a hre tak tak lo mai a ni.

Sakhaw hruaitu pakhat Tertullian-a chuan, "Khawvela mi fing ber han la chhuak mah lang, engnge Pathian hi a nih a hrilh thei lo vang che. Amaherawhchu Kristian zinga mi mawl mai maite hian Pathian chu an hre tlat mai a, mi dang pawh an hriatfiahtir thei a ni," a ti.

Engnge ni Pathianin A duh

Ama awmphungte leh a remruat dan te ngun taka zir chhuak kherin Amah chu chhar tur a ni tiin, Pathianin mihringte a phût love. "Engkimtithei chu i hmu kim thei em ni?" Joba 11:7.

Mihringte hnêna a sawi chu, "Ngawi ula," tih a ni. "In thu in hla titawp ula. In lungnih lohna rite tireh ula. In ngaihdan vawn sa tlat te paih bo ula. In chapona te, in induhtâwkna te, Pathian chunga lungawi lohna te bansan bawk ula, chimguaitu awm hauh lovin ngawi ula, tin, ka bia ang che u," a ti a ni.

"Ka lam lo hawi ula, chhandamin awm rawh u." Isaia 45:22.

"Ka hnênah lo kal ula ka chawlhtir ang che u." Matt. 11:28.

"I kawng ṭur chu Lalpaah nghat la." Sam 37:5.

"Ngai teh u, in hnênah ka awm fo vang." Matt. 28:20.

Heng tih tur tê tête hian thu engkim a huapin hriatna famkim a thlen chu a ni lo va, mahse Pathianin mihringte ngaihsak hmasak tur a sawite chu an ni.

Pu Aaron Burr-a chu Princeton zirna sânga a awm laiin, a rilru a buai hle mai a. Pathian a ngaihtuah chhuak thei lo mangang chuan tukverh a hawng tau va—"Pathian, dam takin," a ti ta mai a. A tukverh khar leh rual chuan a nunna chu a kharkhip ta a ni. Kan thinlung tukverhte chu khar lo vin Pathian lam hawiin hawng ila, Pathian ênna chuan a rawn chhun êng ngei ang.

TUNLAI MITE HIAN ENG ANG PATHIAN NGE AN BIAK THEIH ANG?

ZAWHTEIN sazu a man a, a chhaih a chhaih hnu chuan, a tihlum a, a ei ta a. Chu chu naupang pakhat hian lungawi lo zet hian a lo thlir reng a. Chu naupang chu a nu leh a pa ten engkim hi Pathian siam a ni e, tia an lo hrilh ṭhin a ni a. Chu naupang chuan thil nung rêng rêng nun danah chuan hriat duh a neih phah ta a, a pa zawhna rem-châng a hmuh veleh a zawt ta a.

"Pathianin engkim a siam maw? a ti a.
A pa chuan "Siam e, Mâma, engkim a siam asin," a ti a.
"Khuai te leh sava te pawh a siam a maw?" a ti zel a.
"Siam e, Mâma," a pa chuan a ti a.
"Sazu te pawh a siam em ni?" a ti leh a.
A pa chuan, "Ni teh lul mai e," a ti a.

Chu naupang chu a ngawi ta vang vang a, ngaihtuah buai hmel-pu tak hian, "Chutichu—engatinge zawhtê a siam ve le aw?" a ti ta a.

Tun lai mite awmdan leh tun laia indo dan te chu sawi loh, mi tam tak chu sazu leh zawhte nunphung mai suangtuah thiam lohna avanga Pathian rin harsa ti êm êm an tam hle a ni.

Mi ṭhenkhat thung erawh chu nun hahthlak taka nung chungin, hrehawm tam tak tuarin, innghirnghonaten delh mah sela Pathian rinna kawng mawl tak zawh chu harsa an ti lem lo.

Rilrua thil chîk mite hi chuan rinhlelh lai an nei fo ṭhin a. Pathiar awm ring lo mi pawh hi, Pathian awm a rin lohna rinhlelh châng nei lo an la awm lo niin kan hria. Ringtute hian ring lo miten an rin lohnaah chuan buaipui tur an nei lo emaw tih tur a ni lo. Pu Young- chuan, "Zanah meuh chuan, Pathian awm ring lotu pawhin, a chanve chuan a awm a ring tawh a nia," a ti alawm.

Hc laia kan thupui kan ngaihtuah ṭan mek hi chu tun lai mi. hriatna tam tak neite hian eng ang Pathian ngè an biak theih ang tih a ni a. Mihring hi chuan mahni mimal te leh mihring zawng zawng aia tih theihna ropui zawk neitu biak duhna a pianpui ṭheuh mai a. Tunge a biak tâk ang? Pu Pierre Lecomte-du Nouy-a, mi fing (scientist) chuan, "Mi fingte thil chhût chhuah dan leh sakhua hi inkalhna a awm lo va, an ngaihtuahnaah hian an ngaihdan leh thil lo thleng an hmuhte a inkalh lo bawk a ni, tih hriatchian nân chuan tupawhin eng anga hrehawm pawhin cheibawl an huam ang," a ti a.—*Times*, Feb. 24, 1947.

Hei hi mi, hriatna tam tak nei ten Pathian hmuhchhuah an châkzia tilangtu a ni. Mi fingte thil chhûtchhuah dan leh Pathian rinna hi inkalh lo sela, Pathianah mite an innghat mai ang tih thuah hian he French mi fing hi, kimchang takin kan ṭawmpui thei lo. Mi tam tak chu ring a, thu zawm si lo an awm tih kan hria a. "Ramhuai te pawhin an ring a, an khûr." Jakoba 2:19. Thu awi tura thununnaah chuan an inbarh lut lo a ni. Tun laia Kristiante zinga tam tak hi chu, Pathian danin a khuahkhirhna te leh thununna tuar turte awm lo va Kristianna nawmna lai chauh zawngtute an ni ta a ni. Mi fing Pu du Nouy-an hian, tun laia mi thil hre tamho hian Pathian chu chiangkuang taka hriat an châk," a ti a ni a. Chu chu kan rinpui ve a.

Eng pawh chu lo ni ta sela, rinna tia vuah si, nghet lo tak mai leh buaina tam tak pawlhsawp hi a tam êm avangin kan rinna chu tihchiangkuan mai pawh ni lovin, a chiangkuanna chu a nghet tur a ni. Thudik hmuh chhuah tumtu dik takte tân chuan, "Thutak nghehzia ka hriattir theihna tur chein," tia ziak a awm. Thufingte 22:21.

Tichuan, tun lai mite, hriatna tam tak neiten eng ang Pathian nge rinawm taka an biak theih ang tih kan chhui dawn chuan, mi zia chi nga lai kan thlur a ngai ta á ni.

"Pathianin vawikhat a sawi a;
E! Hei hi vawi hnih ka hre ta;
'Thiltihtheihna hi Pathian ta a ni,' tih hi." Sâm 62:11.

Khawvêl mipuite hian thiltihtheihnain ropuina a lantir chu vawi tam tak kan hmu fo thin a. Thiltihtheihna chu hmun tinrengah a awm a. Tlâng lianpui pui piah lama ni a tla ruai ruai mai pawh kan hmu fo thin.

Kan awmna lei kal kual vêlnate hi mêl maktaduai ku i aia tam zawk a ni a, minit khata mêl sangkhat leh za aia chakin a kal kual a. Tun lai mite hian thlawhtheihna chak tam tak mai, ri aia kal chak, dârkâr khata mêl sangkhat thlâwk thite an sawi duhzawng a ni a. Mahse kan vai hian ni kal hual tur chuan thlawhna chak berte let sawmsarih vêla chakin kan thlâwk reng a lo ni.

Kan awmna lei chu, arsi dangte emaw su lo va, a kal kawng ngaiah buai hauh lova kalvira, minit khata mêl 1140 laia chaka ni thlawh hualtirtu chu engnge ni ta ang le?

Chutianga titu chu thiltihtheihna neitu a ni ngei ang. Hrui hmawrah lathlûr tâwn la, hruai hmawr lehlam chu vuanin i lu chungah han thên kual la, a kual a kual mai ang. I vawn i thlah erawh chuan a per daih mai ang.

Chutiang kawnga chhût râlah chuan, kan awmna lei hi ni kal hual tura vuantu tur chu eng anga fei nge ni ta ang? Pu Charles A. Young-a chuan, "Ni leh lei inthlah lova an invawnna chakzia chu ton tluklehdingawn 3600 vawi maktaduai tam taka rit pawt zo khawp chakna a ni ang a, (ton khat hi maund 28 vel a ni) tin, chu mi chakna chuan thir sakhat, a laia hawlh tlang mêl 3000 zeta lian a ti tliak thei thawthâng ang," tiin a sawi. Chu thir sakhat, a laia hawlh tlanga mel 3000 zel chu, kum tina leiin ni a kal hualna, mel 560,000,000-a sei a duh bawk dawn a ni. —Charles A. Young, *Manual of Astronomy*, phêk 199.

Mi fingte chuan chutia lei vuantu chu "hipna" an vuah a. Mahse chu hipna chu a mak kher mai. He khawvêl lian tak mai hi kawng bo lo tur chuan a vuanbet zo na a, save te tak te pawhin an su tlang zo tlat si a. Chuti fakauva chak chuan niin kan lei chu hip mah se, kan lei hian hipna a nei ve a, chu chuan mihringte leh leia awm thil dangte chu an thlawh chhuah daih loh nân a lo hîp bet ve gawk a.

Chûng chu rin harsa tak leh mak tak a ni thei e, mahse lei leh van vawgtu leh thununtu thil tihthihna thawhdan hmang chu a ni si a. Chutiang han ngaihtuah chuan Kolossa 1:17-a, "Amahah engkim a dingho a ni" tih te, Hebrai 1:3-a, "Ama thiltihtheihna thua engkim tungdingtu a ni," tih te kha a lo ngaihnawm hle ṭhin.

Khawvêla tui khawh thla ropui ber, Niagara Falls an tih, mi maktaduai hnih aia tam mahin maktia kum tin an en huai huai te chu i han ngaihtuah teh ang. Sekhon tinin tui cft. 200,000-a tam a khawhthla a, a ri chu khawpui ang mai a ni. Feet 150-a tam a khawh thlâk hnu chuan lui chhuat leh lungpuiah a tla thla a, a phuan buah buah mai a. He tui khawhthla nasa takah pawh hian thiltihtheihna ropui tak chu a awm a, mahse kawlphe thiltihtheihna a neih them tê chauh mihrinten an hman sak a ni.

Tuisa huin thiltihtheihna a lo vawn rûkte han hmuhchhuah hni chuan a mak kan ti a. Ṭhelh rual loha kângmeiin thil a tih theih dante kan han hmuh chuan kan hlau hial a. Kawlphe thiltihtheihnate pawh han hriat hnu chuan mak kan ti nasa hle mai. Thil puak theiten an thil tihpuah theihna an han lantir chuan kan thidang dawn hial mai. Tuifinriat fâwn velah te pawh thiltihtheihna eng ang fakau nge la hmuh chhuah loh awm sawi theih a ni lo.

Khawiah pawh thiltihtheihna ropui tak tak inphûm ru a awm zel mai. Khaw thian zana vana arsite han thlir chang pawh hian, thiltihtheihna ropui tak neitu chu a awm tih hriatna chuan mi a inngaih têttir ṭhin.

Pathian be duh rau rau chuan Pathian thiltihtheihna nei a be duh ngei tur a ni. Thiltihtheihna chu khawilaiah pawh hmuh turin a awm a, tin, thiltihtheihna chu Pathian ta a ni, Bible Pathian ta chu.

Thil nung siamte chuan Pathian lalṭhutthleng hmaah chuan chhun leh zan chawl lovin van hla an rem a, "A thianghlim e, A thianghlim e, A Thianghlim e, Lalpa Pathian, Engkimtitheia," tiin. Thupan 4:8.

He zawhna leh chhânna hi mahni tan ṭheuh a pawimawh hle mai. "A chakna a nasatzia anga lo kal saw tunge ni? Keimah, fel taka thusawia, chhandam kawnga mi chak taka kha ka ni," tih hi. Isaia 63:1.

Pathian chu hmun tina mi tin te tan chhandam tura zahngaihna khurpui chu a ni. Hc khawvêl hi a ngilneihna leh a thiltihtheihnain a tuam a: Chûng chu i lo pawmin i lo dawng ve dâwn lo vem ni?

Finna Pathian Chu

Tun lai hian, mi lehkhabu ziakte han chhiarin, mihringten finna an pai tamzia a lo lang a. Mihringin thil hran hran an siam puitlin takte han thlir hian, mak tih loh theih a ni lo.

Khâwl chhutna thar an siamte chu a mak hle. Chanchinbu chhutna khawl liante chuan, dârkâr khata mel 50 kal tluka rangin lehkha an chhu thei a, an chhu mai ni lovin a inthlep leh vek a, sem chhuah peih diamin a lo chhuak ur ur mai a. Chutianga han rem chhuah dan te chu mi namai tan chuan ngaihtuah chhuah rual a ni lo. Sana te, radio te, inbiakna telephone te, lirthei te leh mihring chuang lova thunun theih thlawhna te, tichhe thei thil râpthlâk tak tak te leh ram hla taka thusawitu aw hriat theih a, a sawitu hmêl pawh hmuh theihna khawlte an siam leh zel a.

Arsi lam te, thil ṭo lam te, thilnung te, damdawi lam te, chhiarkawp lam te leh ri thei lam tea hmasawnna pawh mak tih tham a awm vek mai. Finna lamah te, thil hlui chhui danah te, ṭawng thuhla leh sakhuaah pawh hmasawnna a ropui êm êm a. Ei tur chhum dan te, lo neih dan te, insak dan te leh thil dang dang siam danahte pawh hma chu sawn zel a ni.

Mihringin hunkal tawha finna chu a chhawr zel a. Nimahsela, a lo tar a, a thih a lo hun ta a. "Naupang tê, tuifinriat kama ṭiau lailung pakhat nena inkhual telem ang lek fang ka ni e, hriatna tuifinriat kama ṭiau lailung pakhat nena inkhualtelem ang lek fang ka ni e, hriatna tuifinriatah chuan ka hriat loh, hriat leh tur a la tam êm e," a tih a hun thuai ṭhin.

Solomona chu, "Mi zawng zawng aiin a fing," (Lalte 4:31) tih a ni a. Thil ṭo nun dan te, sava nun dan te, sangha nun dan te, thilnung te tak tê tête nun dan te leh a hmuh leh hriat te chu a zir vek a. Sheba lalnuin a tlawh pawh khân, "A zâtve pawh min lo hrilh-hlei nêm," a ti hial a. (1 Lalte 10:7) Solomona chuan thufing sangthum lai a ziak a. Thufing ziak hi harsa vak lova ring chuan, tun hnu lam kum sangthum ral hnu pawha miten an ngaihsan tur khawp, pahat chauh pawh ziak han tum se lang, a hrethiam mai

ang. Chu chu thei ta pawh ni se, Solomona tluk tur chuan a dang 2999 a la duh dawn a nih chu.

A nih chuti taka finna chu khawi atanga lo kal nge ni ta? "Pathianin Solomona chu finna a pe a." 1 Lalte 4:29.

Thil mawl tê têah te pawh Pathian finna chu hmuh turin, ram tinah a awm. Maitê chu thinglerah an rah lova, saite pawh thla neiin in chungah te fu veng vung turin an thlâwk vêl lo.

Phêngphehlep chi khat chu pangpar kawrawng chhûngah kher hian a tui a chhêk khâwl a. Chutia phengphehlep tui lo awm atang chuan, chu pangpâr chuan a rah theihna tur damdawi a lo dawng ve thung a. A tuite chu a lo keu chuan an inchhawr tawn a ni. Chutiang phengphehlep chu, a tui a keu hmaa a thih zel avangin a thiltih dan chu a lo hmuh tawh thin atanga hriat chu a ni hauh lo mai. Khawi atangin nge chutiang ti turin finna chu a neih ang le? "I finna avângin mu chu a thlâwk chhovin chhim lamah thla a zâr êm ni?" (Joba 39:26) tiin, Pathianin Joba pâwh a zawh kha.

Mihringte hriatna hi chu tawp chin nei a ni a. Finna dik erawh chuan tâwp chin a nei lo. Chûvangin Pathian be duh rau rau chuan Pathian fing—a finna ram tina lang chhuaka chu a biak a tul ang. "Malsawmna te, ropuina te, leh finna te—chatuanin kan Pathian hnenah awm rawh se." Thupuan 7:12.

Hêng thu panga te hi hriatreng tur rohlu an ni:—

"Finna man chu lunghlu aiin a chungnung." Joba 28:18.

"Lalpa tih hi, hei ngei hi finna a ni." Joba 28:28.

"Kan damchhûng nite chhiar dân tur min zîrtir ang che." Sâm 90:12.

"He khâwvêhl finna hi Pathian ngaihin âtna a ni." 1 Korinth 3:19.

Lalpa chuan heti hian a ti: "Mi fing chuan a finna chhuang suh sela, mi chak chuan a chakna chhuang hek suh sela, mi hausa chuan a sum leh pai chhuang hek suh se. A chhuang apiang erawh chuan hei hi chhuang rawh se, kei Lalpa hi, ngilneihna te, reldikna te, felna te, leia hmang thintu chu ka ni tih mi hriat a, a hriatthiamna chu; hêng thil te hi ka lawm zawng a ni si, tih hi Lalpa thu chhuak a ni." Jeremia 9:23, 24.

Arsi ngaihtuahtu hmingthang tak Pu Kepler-a chuan entlang lianpuia vana arsite a thlir lai chuan, "Aw Pathian, I ngaihtuah sa te chu ka chhui ve chauh a nih hi," a ti phawng mai a ni.

Mawina Pathian Chu

Thil mawi thu hi ziak dawn ta ila, lehkhabu tam tak daih a awm ang. Chhun ni eng mawi te, zana van arsi eng te, ram hring dup te, ram pangpâr chi tin, rimtui tak tak te, thingkung sâng tak tak te dil mawi tak te, lui luang dam dup mai te, tlâng sâng tak te, tuifinriat te, an mawi ṭheuh mai. Leia sava tê tak tê tê, mawi tak tak te leh vana chhimbâl mawi tak takte mawina hian min tuam vêl a ni.

Thawnthu pakhatah chuan, Scot mi beram vêngtu upa tak hian nipui laiin a berâmte chu a vêng a. Mi pakhat, enlenna nena ramhnuai pangparte chu enfiah vêltu nen an inhmu ta a. Chu mi chuan ram pangpar tê tak tê a han thliak a, a enlenna hnuaiah chuan a dah a. Tichuan, beram vêngtu putar chu en turin a sawm ta a. Putar chuan a han en chuan a mit a la thei ta mang lo va, a hmuite chu a khûr zawih zawih mai a. A tar hmai zur ṭuauah chuan a mittui a luang zawih zawih bawk a.

A ṭhianpa chuan, "Engin nge tilungchhe ta che le?" a han ti a.

Beram vêngtu chuan, "Ngawi teh, kha pangpâr mawi êm êm ka zukhmuh tak kha ka thlir reng laia ka rilrua lo lût chu—ngaihtuahna chhetê pawh nei lek lo vin, ka beram vênna pheikhawk ritpui mai hian, sang engzat tak lo rap chhe tâwh ang i maw, kati a ni," a ti e, an ti.

Vawi tam tak chu lo neitu pakhat mikhual chhar kan ang ṭhin. Chu lo neitupa chu a mikhualpa chuan chûng lai vêla ram thla a lâk mawi tak takte chu a entir a. Chung thlalâk zinga pakhat chu lo neitupa chuan ṭha a tiin, a hmunte chu mawi a ti bik hle mai a.

"Hei hi khawilai ram nge?" tiin a zawt a.

A mikhual tlangvâl chuan, "Heng laiah hian mikhual ka ni a, khawi lai hmun chiah nge ka sawifiah thiam lo ve," a ti a.

Lo neitupa in an thlen dawn chuan, mikhual tlangvâl chuan hlim hmelpu tak hian, ',Thlalâka hmun mawi min zawh kha, hei i chhuahka tak hi a ni hi," a ti ta mai a.

Lo neitupa chûan, "Heti fakau hian a mawi a ni tih ka lo hre ngai hauh lo a," a ti chhuak ta hial a.

Mihringte hi mawi ngainatna tur leh mawina Pathian be tura ruat kan ni.

"Mita hmuh ngai loh, benga hriat ngai loh, mihring rilrua lut ngai lo, Pathianin a hmangaitute tân a buatsaih apiangte chu"

engti fakauva mawi nge ni ang le? (1 Kor. 2:9) Tunah mai pawh hian kil tinah mawina leh duhawmna chuan min hual vel a, engtikah emaw chuan, "I mitte chuan Lal chu a mawinaah chuan a la hmu ang." Isaia 33:17.

Tunlai thil mawi tak tak kan hmuhte hian, naupang tê tête pawh ram nuam leh mawi sawi hleih theih loh chu a châktir hial thin.

Dân Pathian Chu

Kan thuchâng palinaah chuan dân lam lo thlir tawh ila. Mihring hian a pian atanga a thih thlengin, khawilaiah pawh dan rorelna a hmu a, amah ngei pawh dan hnuaiah a kûn thin.

Inchhawng sûng êm êm mai, lei atanga a chhawng sawmhnihna tukverh kotlângah chuan hmeichhe pakhat a ding a. A thlirtute mak tih êm êmin a lo zuang thla ta mai a, lungrem zawlah a lo tla a, a thi ta mai a.

Eng vangin nge chu hmeichhia chu a chhuk zawnga a tlâk a, eng vangin nge a chho zawnga a lên chho mai loh? A nih loh leh, a tla thla pawh chu eng vangin muang taka a tlâk tal loh? A chhan chu, eng thiltihtheihnain emaw chutiang taksa rit hlawm chu tla chhuk turin a hip a, chu a tlâk chak leh chak loh thu pawh reltu dan chu *a* ni ta a ni. Naupangin saihlum a thlauh a, chhuata a tla a en chuan, chu dân bawk chu a hmu a. Chutiang zel chuan lei leh van hi thunun a ni a. Ni leh thla te arsi chhiarsen loh kal velte pawhin dan an nei thliah a.

"Chung lamah khian in mitte lên chho ula, khingte khi tu siam nge ni en rawh u; ani chuan sipaihote khi indawt zelin a hruai chhuak thin a, hmingin a ko theuh thin a; chakna nasat avang leh, thihtihtheihna lama a chak avangin pakhat mah kim lo an awm ngai lo." Isaia 40:26.

Êng hi sekhon khata mel 186,000 zeta chakin a kal thei a, chutianga chak chuan lei atang hian êng chu tir chhuak ta ila, vana arsi, ni aia êng zawk thenkhatte chu han thleng turin kum maktaduai tam a duh ang. Chûng arsi ropui tak takte leh vaivut si lêng, ni zung thlâra lêng sep sep thinte hi dan hnuaia awm vek an ni.

"Amah avangin lei leh van hi thil inrem awm khawm pakhat a ni." Kolossa 1:17 (Weymouth)

Dân chuan mei te, lumna te, thil chêtvêl dan te, dam leh dam loh thu te, damdawi lam te, finna chi hrang hrang te leh nun chi

hrang hrang te pawh a vawng fel vek a. Chu dân chu Pathiana chhuak a ni a, chu dan hmanga roreltu chu Pathian a ni.

Khawvêl siam tirh aṭang tawh khân, A famkimna, mita hmuh theih loh (A chatuan thiltihtheihna leh Pathianzia chu) khawvêl siam tirh ata fiah taka hmuhin a awm a, thil siamah chuan a lang a ni. (Rome 1:20)

Danin ruangâm neite a vawng fel ang hian, rilru lamah leh thlarau lamah pawh a ni ve a. "Hêng thu zawng zawng khaikhawmna hi i ngaithla teh ang: Pathian ṭih la, a thupêkte vawng rawh; hei hi mihring zawng zawng tih tur chu a ni mai." Thuhriltu 12:13.

"Nunnaa luh i duh chuan thupêkte chu zawm rawh." Matt. 19:17.

"A thupêk zawng zawngte chu a rinawm a, chatuan chatuanin a ding nghet a ni." Sâm 111:7, 8.

Pathian Ze Ropui ber

Tun lai mi, hriatna tam tak neitute hian Pathian an biak dawn chuan, Pathian thiltithei, fing tak mai, mawi tak leh dan neitu an beisei ngei ang. An thil hmuh leh hriatin chutiang Pathian chu beiseina a siam sak tlat avangin.

Mahse hêng nihna hrang hrang palite—thiltihtheihna te, finna te, mawina te, leh dan anga kalna mai te hi a tawk lo vang. Khawvêla roreltu pawhin thiltihtheihna nasa tak te, finna sang tawk tak te leh mawina te pawh neiin dan zahawm tak a siam thei mai ang; ama khua leh tuite ngainatna leh hmngaihna chu a hlawh si lo mai thei a ni.

Pathian ze li bâkah hian, a thinlungah a khua leh tuite hmangaihna hlu tak leh ropui tak, dai ngai lo chu a neih chauhin, a khua leh tuiah hlim leh lawmna a awm dawn a ni. Chu pawh chu a khua leh tuite rilru a rinawm chuan a ni ang a.

He khawvêlah hian ramhuai hnathawh chu khat mah se hmangaihna pawh a awm ve tho ve.

In a kâng a, mite an tlân an tlân khawm a. Nu pakhat chu hmanhmawh takin a lo tlân a, mipui a su tlang a, "Khawinge, khawinge, in chhungah sawn ka fa sênte a awm a nia," a rawn ti chul a. In kâng alh zuai zuai, khu ngûk ngûk mai leh sa tak mai chu su-in a zuang lût a, a fa sênte chu puain a lo zuang chhuak leh ta a. Eng-

nge a hlawh le? A taksa mawinate tichhetu kâng leh pân ser mai a ni.

In huatna te chu awm ṭhin bawk mahse, hmangaihna pawh a awm ve tho ve. Fate leh nu leh pa inhmangaihna te, unau te, farnu te inhmangaihna te a awm a, hnam hmangaihna te, ram hmangaihna te, thil ṭha hmangaihna te leh Pathian hmangaihnate pawh a awm.

"Hmangaihna hi Pathian laka chhuak a ni." 1 Johanna 4:7.

"Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni." Châng 8.

"Pain a fate a khawngaih ang hian, Lalpa chuan amah ṭihtute chu a khawngaih ṭhin." Sam 103:13.

"Heichhiain a nau hnute hne lai a theihnghilh thei em . . . ?

A ni, a theihnghilh thei e, mahse ka theihnghilh lo vang che." Isaia 49:15.

"A ni, hmangaih tawp lovin ka hmangaih chia." Jeremia 31:3.

Tun lai mite, inṭhenna khawvela chengte hian, mihringin an mamawh fo ṭhin chu, an mamawh zual ta. Pathian lah chu danglam lovin a pangngai rengin a awm a. Mihring leh Pathian inthurualna aia pawimawh zawk mihringin mamawh an nei lo.

Pathian thiltihtheihna te, finna te, mawina te, dan te leh hmangaihna thianghlim neitu chu miten an biak theih tura chu a ni ta a ni. Chu chu a ni Bible-a Pathian chu.

French sipai General pakhat Pathian ring lo mi chuan, "Mi mak tak mai, mihringten Pathian ṭha tak, tia an vuah chu a awm dan tur a themtê pawhin ka suangtuah chhuak thei love," a ti rawk mai a. Lehkhabu ziaktu hmingthang tak Pu Dumas-a chuan, "Pu General ka inah chuan ui pali, zawng pahnih leh vaki pakhat ka khawi a. Chûngho ngaihdan chu i ngaihdan nen a inang chiah mai," a tih khum ta mai an ti.

Chhandamna sipai pawl hruaitu hmeichhe hmingthang tak Evangeline Booth-in chu, kum sawmriat ai maha a upat hnu chuan, thu an zawt a.

"In rinnaah hian i nghet reng a maw?" an ti a.

He ti hian zuk chhang a: "Lungngaih nite ka nei tawh ṭhin a. Ka nu kha eng vangin nge ngâwt veia a thih? Ka pa mit kha eng vangin nge a lo del? Engvangin nge Khawvêl hi lungngaihna leh tuarnain a tuam vel?" a han tih zawh chuan, hêng thu pawimawh takte hian a han hrilhfiah zui ta a.

"A tihdan zawng zawng hi chu hre fai vek ilang chuan Pathian

hi Pathian a ni thei vak lo vang a. Lei leh van pawh hi hrefiah fai vek ilang chuan, a hmusit awm mai ang," a ti.

He nu hmingthang tak hi, a pa leh a pu aṭang rengin, khawvêla sualna te leh tuarna te dona hna thawkin a inpe zo va, khawvêl fak a hlawh ta a ni.

Natna leh lungngaihna chuan kum 100 dawn lai a chênchilh a. Mahse, hmangaihtu Pathian chu an ring tlat zel a, tichuan mi beidawng maktaduai tam tak, a hmei a pate leh naupangte hnênah chuan chhandam tura hmangaihna thehdarhtu leh pe chhâwngtu an lo ni ta a ni. Khawvêla thil ropui ber chu hmangaihna a ni a,

BUNG 4

PATHIANIN ENGNGE A TIH ANG?

"PATHIAN hmaah mihring thi thei a fel tâwk em ni? A siamtu hmaah mihring a thianghlim tâwk em ni?" Joba 4:17. Ṭhian a harsatna chuangchânga rawn lênchilh che a, Ṭhiana, nang ni ta la engtinnge i tih ang?" titu che i tawng tawh ngai em?

Pathian ropui tak chu i hnênah lo kalin, "Ka din hmuna awm ni la, engtin nge i tih ang?" tiin rawn zawt ta che sela, engtin nge i chhân ang?

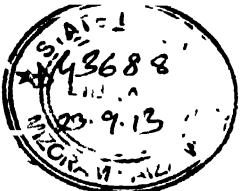
He bung hmasa ber tawpnaah hian, Pathian, neitu chuan thil pathum chungthuah engtin nge a tih ang tih kan lo zawt ang a.

Eng ang Khawvêl Nge A Siam ang?

Pathian, a duh ang khawvêl siam theihna nei, khawvêl siam tura hriatna leh finna nei zo, thil mawi te ngaisangtu, dan anga fel taka nun duht u, hmangaihna ni bawk si chuan eng ang khawvêl nge siama a i rin rêng?

Baible-ah engtin nge kan hmuh? Bible-a ziak hmasa ber bungkhatna, châng hmasa ber leh hnuhnung berah chuan heti hian ziak a ni. "A tirin Pathianin lei leh van a siam a." Genesis 1:1. "Pathianin a thilsiam tinreng chu a hmu a, tin, ngai teh ṭha a ti êm êm a." Genesis 1:31.

Ziaka kan hmuh dan chuan, Pathianin a indawt zela ni ruk chhûng thil a siam zawh chuan a han thlir vel a, ṭha a ti êm êm a. Bible zirtirna dang zawngte pawhin hei hi an rem vek a.



A chhûta chhûtin engtin nge kan hmuh? Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni a, thil mawi ngaisangtu a ni bawk a; chuvangin khawvel mawi leh en nuam tak siam chu duhzâwng a ni tur a ni a. Thiltihtheihna te leh finna te chu, a duh ang ang siam tura a neih bawk si avangin, khawvêl mawi tak leh tha chu a siam tur a ni ta a. Chhût dan leh Bible sawi dan chu a inang ta chiah a nih chu. Chuti a nih avâng chuan Pathian thute chu rin tlâk a ni ta a ni. "Lo kal ula, i lo ngaihtuah tlâng teh ang u," Pathianin ati. (Isaia 1:18).

Pathian ṭha tak ringawt chuan khawvel ṭha tak din duh mah se, tihtheihna a nei lo thei. Thiltihtheihna nei pathian ringawt chuan khawvêl ṭha tak siam thei mah se, khawvêl hi sual leh mawi lo taka din a thlang mai thei. Mahse Pathian, hmangaihna te, finna te leh thiltihtheihna te neitu chuan, khawvel ṭha tak siam a duh ang a, a siam thei bawk ang. Bible-a kan hmuh dan chuan chutiang chiah chuan a ti a ni.

Sana siamtu zawng zawng zinga thiam ber pakhat Pu Tampion-a chu vawikhat a hnathawhna dawhkana a ṭhut lai chuan, mi pakhaṭ a lo lut a, sana siamṭhat tur a han pe a. Pu Tampion-a chuan sana chu a han en vang vang a, a hming chu sana kawmah chuan an lo ker rûk sak a ni tih a hmu ta a. (Pu Tampion-a hian a sana siam apiangah a hming a chuantir ṭhin a) Chu sana neitu mak tih êm êm tur chuan Pu Tampion-a chuan tuboh lian a la lâwk a, a sana chu a chhut sawm sak ta vek mai a. Chu pa ṭâna mak lehzual chu, a tho lawk a, a sana bawma sana ṭha tak mai, mawi êm êm mai chu a thlang a "Ka pu, hei hi nei teh khai, hei hi a nia ka siam chu," tiin a pe ta mai a.

A hming chuanna chuan ama nihna a hrilhfiah avangin, sana ṭha tak ama siam ngeiah lo chuan a chuan mai mai a duh lo a ni.

Pathian chungthuah pawh chutiang bawk chu a ni. A khawvêl siamah chuan a dinhmun leh a mizia te a lang a. Khawvêl ṭha tak leh mawi tak siam thei reng si a, khawvêl sual leh famkim lo tak a siam chuan, hmangaihna te, finna te, leh thiltihtheihna te neitu Pathian a ni thei lo vang. A thilsiamah te chuan a lungawi tawk a ni tih kan hria a. Thupuan 4:11-a kan hmuh angin, "Nangin Engkim i siam a, I duh avanga awm leh siam an ni," tiin.

French mi thiam hmingthang, Pu Voltaire-a chu rin lohnain tibuai nasa hle mah se, "Khawvêl hian mi timangang e. Khawvêl hi a awm reng angin leh enkawltu nei angin ka suangtuah thiam lo ve," ṭuk ti a.

Siamtu chuan he khawvêl hi a siam zawh chuan khawvêl ṭha tak a ni tih chu Pu Voltaire-a hian ring sela chuan amah pawh a fing zawkin a nun pawh a hlim zawk tur a ni. Mahse "Pathian hi a la awm ngai lo a nih chuan, siam chawp a ngai a ni," zawng a ti alawm.

Mi fingte chhutchhuah danin engangin nge kan hmuh? Khawvêl awm tirh laia sik leh sa awmdan, thlai leh thil ṭo leh ram sate rêng rêng pawh tun laia awmte ai hian a ṭha zawk a ni tih nân, ṭanfung tur a awm reng em? Awm tehlul mai e.

Tun laia ram sate chu tehkhin râlah te tak te an ni tih lantir thei tur ramsa lianpui puite an lo awm ngei a. Chutiang bawkin thlai chi te pawh an ni. Tun lai thil ṭo te tak te, hman laia feet 100 aia sang sânga lo awmte pawh a awma, thing tluka sâng, kâtchât, a chi pawh artui tiat lai turte a lo awm a lo ni a. Tun laia engmah ṭo theih tak lohna hmar tawp lamahte chuan thing te leh kâtchât te an awm tawh a ni tih hmuhchhuah a ni a, chu chuan khawvel pumpuiah hmanlai chuan sik leh sa a in ang vek a ni tih a entir bawk.

Heng hi a ni ngei tih hriatna tur chuan ṭanfung tam tak a awm a; ziaktu hmingthang tak pakhat pawhin, "Khawvel hi siamtuin a siam tirh chuan a mawi êm êm a ni. Tlang lian leh tê te pawh tun lai ang hian a lungin a ro reru lo va; tuna lungpui hriam pui pui te pawh hi lei ṭhain a khuh vek a. . . . Hmun sang laite chu tunlaia awmte aia ropui tak tak thingten an khuh mawi a. Boruak pawh engmahina pawlh buai lovin, thiangtak mai leh hrisel tak a ni. Khawmual lan dan ngawt pawhin, lal in hmingthang duh tawka cheimawi chu mawinaah chuan a khum a ni," a ti a.—*Patriarchs and Prophets*, p. 44.

Kan han sawi nawn leh teh ang. "Pathianin a thilsiam tinreng chu a en a, tin, ngai teh, ṭha a ti êm êm a."

Mihring Eng ang nge Pathianin a Siam Ang?

He zawhna hi Bible-in engtin nge a chhan? **"Kan anpuiin, mihring i siam ang u," Pathianin a ti a. Genesis 1:26. "Pathian chuan mihring chu dik takin a siam a. Anni erawh chuan thu tam tak an phiar chhuak ṭhin a ni." Thuhriltu 7:29.**

Baibl-a thu vawnngheh tlak zawng zawngte leh chanchin ṭhaa thudik tinrengte hian, Pathianin mihring a siam chu mi dik tak a ni

tih an ṭawmpui vek a Chutiang chu ni lo sela chu Bible-a thute hi phhuahchawp mai leh thu â a ni ang a, chanchin ṭha pawh hi dâwt thu a ni bawk ang a, chûng thu han puanzar phei chu âtna a ni lehzual ang.

A chhûta chhûtin engtinnge kan hmuh? Pathian chuan mihring ṭha tak siam turin thiltihtheihna a nei a, finna pawh a nei bawk a. Hmangaihna neitu Pathian a ni a; chuti a nih avang chuan a felna chu hmangin mihring dik tak lo chu a siamna tur kawng a inhmang lo a ni. Han chhût han chhût pawhin Pathian, thiltihtheihna te, finna te, mawina te, dan te leh hmangaihna te neitu be thei tur chuan mihring thil hre thei tawk tak leh ṭha tawk tak a siam chu a ṭûl a ni tih chu a hriat theih a ni.

"Thil siamte siam lai hian awm ve ila chuan, lei leh van awmphung ṭha zawk siamna turin thu ṭha tak tak ka hrilh thei tur a ni," Pu Alfonso Finga chuan a loti thla rawk a. A pawi ber chu Pu Alfonso hi chutih lai chuan a lo awm lo hlauh a, tin, lo awm teh reng pawh ni se heti hian a ṭawng kan ring hauh lo.

Mi fingte chhût danin engtin nge? Adama thlah ni lovin ramsa aṭanga inlet chhawngin kan lo awm ta a ni tia mi fingten an chhûtnaah hian a chatlak lai a awm a, chu mi chatlak lai chu an chhui zawm thei ta em? Thei awkawng lo.

Smithsonian zirna sanga mi fing, thil nungte lo awm dan chhûttu hmingthang tak, Pu Austin H. Clark-a chuan, "Mihringte hi nun dan mâwl zawk aṭanga tlem ṭlema inlet chhuak kan ni tihna turin ṭanfung nghenchhan tur rêng rêng a awm lo va. Zawng leh mihring nun dan pawh engkawng mahin a inlaichinna hmuh tur a awm lo.

"Mihring chu thâwk leh khatah, tuna a ruangâm ang pu hian a lo awm mai a ni. Chutia a lo awm hma chuan ruangâm dang pua a lo awm hmasak thu rêng rêng hriatna tur a awm lo.

"Kal thei a, ngaihtuah thei a, amah pawh invêng thei a lo chhuak a ni.

"Mihring inleh dan chhûtin, la chhût chhuah theih loh, a khaihlak lai a awm tih te hi dawt mai a ni a. A khaihlak lai awma ringtute hian, an hriat fuh loh vang chauh a ni," a ti a.—*Rocky Moun*, tain News, (Denver), Jan. 21, 1929, phek 1.

Pu Wasmann-a pawhin, "Mihring inleh chhawn dan phuahchawp hi a ṭawmpuitu turin lung leh lei kara thil hmuhchhuahte reng pawh pakhat mah a awm love," a ti.—Alfred W. McCann, *God or Gorilla*, phek 41.

Princeton Zirna Sânga nunna chi hrang hrang chhuinaa an hotupa ber chu Edwin Grant Conklin-a a ni a. Chanchin ziaktu pawl rinawm tak,- Associated Press, an tih chuan December 13, 1926 khan a chhuah a, Pu Conklin-a chuan, "Mihring chanchin ziak a lo nih tirh ạtanga thlirin, mihring taksa hian chhetê tê chuan insingsak chuan insingsak danglamna a nei a, mahse danglamna chu hnungtawlh zawngin a ni e," a ti. Chu mi awmzia chu mihring danglamna lo awm chu hmasawn lam pan ni lovin, hnungtawlh lamin a ni tihna a ni.

Lei leh lung kara thilhlui châmbâng te chhui thiam mi hmingthang tak, Pu Branco chuan, "Zâwng mihring a awm ṭhin an tihte, chu dâwt a ni. Chutianga mihring inleh chhawn dan chhui ṭalh tumtu tan, ten, an khailak lai la hriatchhuah loh a awm mai a ni an tihte pawh hi thu lawilo mai a ni," a ti—McCann, *God or Gorilla*, phêk 18.

Zawnglian, mihring ang tak mai a awm a, chuta ṭanga lo inlet chhawng leh chu mihring a ni ta a ni, tia sawirem nân taka an hman chu chu "Pieltdown mihring" emaw, "Dawn mihring" emaw an vuah a. Chu chu kum 1912 vela sapram lungkhur pakhata ruh an chharte leh ruh dang dang remkhawm luih a ni reng mai a. Mihring lu ruh them ṭhenkhat te, zawng chi khat "chimpanzee" an tih khabe ruh leh ha uinghote leh ruh dang dang rem khawma, phuahchawp a ni a. Mi fing ropui tak Sir Arthur Keith-a chuan, "Hetiang thil hi thaw thei a, ei thei tur chi a ni awkawng love," a ti a—*Ibid.* Mahse America rama thilhlui dahkhawmnaa hmun pakhat, "Mihring chi hrang hrangte hmun" an tihah chuan thildik ni âwm takin an dah reng a, helai hmun entute tam tak, hriatna nei tawh lote chuan, a tak tak niin an ngai mai ṭhin.

"Java zâwng-mi" an tih, chu lai hmun bawka an dah pawh chu mi themthiamte phuahkhawm bawk a ni.

Kum 1891 khan Java ram hmun pakhatah chuan, lu ruh kum pakhat hi an chhar chhuak a, chuta ṭanga hlam riat laiah hlaah hlaah chuan malpuiruh bung khat an chhar leh a, tin, hapui an chhar bawk a. Chûng chu mifingten an enchian an phal lo va, Chûng an thil chharte chu thil dang nen remkhaawmin "Java zawng—mi" chu an din ta a, mi tam tak chuan hre chiang lovin an ring mai bawk a. Mi fing ropui tak tak Pu Virchow-a te, Schwalbea te Klaatch-a te leh Alsgerge-a te chuan thil dikah an ngai thei lo.

America chanchinbu lar tak "American Weekly" an tih, August 7, 1921, phêk 2-naah Pu W. H. Ballow-a chuan heti hian a ziak a; "He trinil mi emaw, Pithecanthropus Erectu emaw an tih hian lu ruh nalh tak a pu a, mei a nei bawk. Mi fing ṭhenkhatte chuan hitiang aṭang han tuna taksa mâm tak mai leh mei nei lo hian kan inlet chhuak ta a ni e, tiin an chhuizawm a ni," a ti a. Tun laia thil lo thlengah chuan a mak tak meuh meuh âwm e! Lu ruh bung khat lek leh malpui ruh bung khat lek leh hapui pahnih, ramsa pakhat emaw, mi pakhat emaw ruh a ni e tih chianna pawh awm hauh lo, remkhawm aṭanga, khing ang thute khi chhâk chhuah a nih chu!

Hei hi erawh chu hriatchian ngei a ni e. Mihring leh ramsa chhuizawm tumna kawngah khaihlak lai, chu mi khaihlak lai chu la hmuhchhuah a ni lova, hmuhchhuah tur a awm ngang lo a ni, tih hi. A khaihlak laia mi tur chu tun laiin hmuh tur a awm si lova, amah ang a thlahte hmuh tur an awm bawk si lo. An ruh emaw, an engemaw lai, lung leh lei karah te hmuhchhuah a la ni hek lo. Zawng chi hrang hrang te leh zawng-mi chu thlahtu bul pakhat an ni tia an phhuahchawp pawh chhuichhuah nân engmah hmuhchhuah a la awm lo.

Zawnglian "Gorilla" an tihte chu an la awm a. "Orangutan" an tih chi pawh a la awm a, zawng meibul "gobbon" an tih chi pawh, "Chimpanzee" an tih chi lah chu ennawm siamna hmunah kan la hmu cham hi a. Hengho leh mihring inkara mi, chhuizawmna tikhaihlaktu ber, zawngmi an tih, fing tawk taka sawi, mihring dawttu chu engati nge hmuh tur reng a awm loh? Zawng dangte aia fing leh remhria ni iin, engtizia nge amah leh a thlahte an mang phiar mai? A ruh emaw, a sulhnu emaw, a nih loh leh a pipute ruh emaw, sulhnu emaw tal pawh kan hmuh loh chhan chu engnge ni ta le?

Thil awm lo awm anga ngaihruat, thua phuahkhawm, mi fing leh fing loten rinthua dâwt an phuahchawp mai a nih vang a ni. Pathian aiin an indah sâng a. Pathian chuan vaivut, leia mi a la a, Adama a siam a. Tun lai miten an biak, mihringte chuan engmah lo aṭangin zâwng-mi an siam chhuak ve thung a nih chu. Tun lai mite hian, a lei leh van siam aṭang hian Pathian chu engti fakauin nge ûm bo an tum dâwn?

Mihringte hian Pathian chu lei leh van lal a nihna hi tihbo tumna an neih nasat tak em avângin, mihring awmphungte pawh an

dah hniam zo ta a, an awm ṭan dân thu ropui takte pawh chu bumna thuin an khuhtir ta a ni. Van sângte khawvêl, arsi ang lang tam tak cheitu, pangpâr mawi tak taka, thiam taka leilung cheimawitu chuan, A kutchhuak ropui tak chungah leh lei mawi tak chunga roreltu turin, Amah ngeiin nunna a pêk, mi nung a lo siam daih tawh a ni. Pathian Lehkha Thua mihring inthlah chhawn zel dan chhuina chuan, mihringte hi thil nung tê tak tê emaw, piring leh kut ke pali nei rannung dang aṭanga lo piang chhuak ni lovin, Siamtu ropui tak kut chhuak kan nih zawk zia min hrilh. Vaivut aṭanga siam mah ni se Adama chu 'Pathian fapa' a ni a."—*Patriarch and Prophets*, p. 45.

Thil pahnih hre reng ṭheuh ila:

1. Zâwng-mi ni awmna- rêng rêng leh mihring leh zâwng inkâra a khaihlak lai an tih ṭhinte hi phhuahchawp an ni a. Inlehna awma ringtute rinna rah mai a ni.

2. Hman laia Gro- Magnon pûk luahtute chu, mi fingte chuan tun lai mite ai chuan theihna an nghah zâwk.

Hêng mite hi Pu Arthur Keith-a, mi fing hmingthang chuan, "Khawvêla mihring chêng tawhte zinga ṭha ber an ni." a ti hial a ni. —George McCready Price, *Phantom of Organic Evolution*, phêk 110.

Zawng-mi hmuh chhuah tuma beitute hruaitu lar tak Pu Henry Fairfield Osborn-a chuan, "Hman laia Cro-Mognon pûka cheng, puk mi kan tihte chu, tun laia kan zirna sang Columbia University-ah hian lo lûr ve ta sela—tuna zirtu 30,000 laite pêna inzawl, an aia sâng emaw ni turin hriat theihna an nei tawk a ni, tih ka ring," a ti bawk—*Ibid.*

Thiltihtheihna te, finna te, mawina te, Dân te leh hmangaihna te neitu Pathian chuan, "Kan anpuiin mihring i siam ang u" a ti a (Genesis 1:26) Bible min hrilh dân a ni a. A chuta chhût a dâwl zo va. Mi fingte lahin an hnial thla zo bawk lo. Tun lai miten Pathian thudik chu vuan lova—zawng-mi la awm ngai hlei lo thlahtu atâna an ruat thei ta mai hi eng vâng nge ni ta ang le?

Khawvêl Ama laka Hel Hi Pathianin Engtinnge A tih Ang?

Pathian, thiltihtheihna neitu chuan ama chunga helte chu a tichimit thei ngei ang. Finna neitu a nih avangin a tih dan tur pawh

a hre ngei bawk ang a. Diknaa khat Pathian a nih bawk avangin A rel dikna dânte chu paihin a thlahthlam mai bawk hek lo vang. Hmangaihna neitu Pathian a nih avangin, a siam remna tur kawng chu a zawng hram hram bawk ang. Hêngte hi mizia aṭanga hmuh hmuh theihte chu a ni.

Pathian mizia aṭang hian, a hmangaihna chu la bo ta ilang chuan, mi sualte chanvo chu kumkhua atâna boralna a ni nghâl mai ang. A hmangaihna chu lâk bo loh chuan, mihringte tlin lohna a ṭhuhrûk sak dân chu Johana 3:16-ah kan hmu ta a ni. "Pathianin khawvêl a hmangaih êm êm a, chutichuan a fapa mal neihchhun a pe a, Amah chu tupawh a ring apiang an boral loh va, chatuana nunna an neih zâwk nân."

Mihring zinga mi sualte hi chuan sualna an ngaina ṭhin a, mi sualte chu an haw ṭhin. Pathian erawh chuan sualna a hua a, mi sualte chu a hmangaih thung a ni.

Vawikhat chu mi chak tak mai, ruakhau tak, thingzaimi hi huan pal ban phun turin ka ruai a. A hnathawh kâr lakah chuan eng vanga khawpui lama lo chuang chhuak nge a nih min hrilh ta a.

A hnathawpui, pindan khata a chenpui ngei mi pakhat chuan a pheikhawk bun hnih chu a ru a, a tlanbo pui daih mai hi a lo ni a. Rûkrûk a huat thute chu ṭawngkam khauh pui pui hian a sawi bawrh mai a. Sualna tam tak zingah hian rûkrûk tluka ṭha lo, rûkrûk tluka nasa leh ngaihdam theih loh chi hi a awm lo va, ama pheikhawk han rûk lek phei chu zualkai hlein a sawi a.

"A nih a rutu tlangvâl chu hmu ta lang, engtia tih nge i tum?" tiin ka zawt ta a.

A hmaia a thlan tla chu a huih phurh phurh a, "Ka tihdan tur chu han hrilh chiah ang che ... ka that dâwn a ni," a ti ta mai a.

Chu pa chuan, a pheikhawk rutu mi sual chu a haw teh meuh mai, mahse a aia sualna râpthlâk zawk leh nasa zâwk—mihring nun ngei lak sakna chu a tum tlat si a. A pheikhawk, tlangvalin a rûk tâk chu a rutu chuan bun atân emaw, hralh atân emaw, engemaw thleng nân emaw tal chuan a hman thei ang a. Mahse a ni ve thung chuan chutia tlangvâl nunna chu a lâksak mai chuan, eng atân nge a hman theih ang?

Pathian chu mihring mi sualte ang hi a ni ve lo va, kan tân a nihlawh thlâk kher mai.

Ni nem reih rawihah, Eden huan mawina tihmelhem tura sual thimna a lo fâwn luh hnu khân, Pathian pawh chu a lêng vel a. Ani pawh chuan mi sual a zawng ve bawk a. A aw chuan, "Adam, khawnge i awm?" tiin a au a nih kha.

Paradis hmun kil khatah chuan a mi zawn leh a ṭhiannu chu hlauva khurin, theipui hnah tlêmtê lo inbelin a va hmu a, an thiam thute lah chu a lo derthawngin, a ne ne viau a. Chutia sualna chhumpui rapthlâk takin a tuam vel mup lai chuan, an taksa tan thawmhnaw, an thlarau tan khawnvar a pe ta a. An hriat lai ngei chuan, thlemtu rul hnenah chuan, "Nang leh hmeichhia hi ka indotir ang che u a i thlahte leh a thlahte pawh ka la indotir bawk ang; chu mi chuan i lu a la tithitling ang a, nangin a ke artui i la tithitling ang." a ti a. Gen. 3:15.

Chu hmeichhe thlah chu Krista a ni a. Kalvari tlângah hliamin a awm tawh a. Engtikah emaw chuan rû (khawlohna leh sual) lu chu a la tithitling ang a, chatuan atân sual chu a tikeh sawm ang.

He khawvêl buai leh vak bo, a chhunga chengten an siamchhuah ngei boralna leh thimnain a chim karah hian Isua tlanna Kros chu Pathianin a rawn hûng ta a. Chu Krosah chuan van lam sawmna chu mawi takin a eng chhuak ta. "Ka hnêna lo kal chu ka hnawtchhuak tawp lo vang," tiin. Johana 6:37.

Dan Poling-a fapa chuan an lawng chuanna a keh chhiat chuan, a inhumhimna kawnghrên, tui chunga lân theihna tur chu, chutiang nei ve lo sipai pakhat chu a pe e, an ti a. Sipai maktaduai tam tak pawhin, tlangval ṭhat lai takin, mi dangte nun an pe a. Pathian erawh chuan a fapa mal neih chhun chu mi zawng zawng, chatuan kawng zawh duhtu an nih phawt chuan, an nun nân a pe a ni.

Luruh hmunah chuan Kros pathum a awm a, a laiah chuan Isua an khêngbet a, a sir tuak ve veah rukru pahnih.

Rûkru pakhat chuan Pathian leh mihring laka helna thu a chhâk chhuak bawrh bawrh a. Ani Kros chu hnarna Kros a lo ni ta a.

Rûkru pakhat leh chuan, a sualte puangin, rinnain, Krista zâra vanram a thlenna turin, chhandamna a zawng a. Ani Kros chu inchhirna Kros a ni ve thung ta a.

Chung Kros pahnihte chuan khawvêl mite a entir kim hle. Inchhira, chhandamna thu pawmtute chu Kros pakhat chuan a entir a, tin, a dang leh chuan, ngaihsak lova, chhandamna thu pawm lotute a entir bawk a.

A laia chhandamna Kros chuan, thiltihtheihna te, finna te, mawina te, Dân te leh hmangaihna te neitu Pathian chu a entir a ni. Khawvêl ṭha tak a siam a, mihring ṭha tak a siam bawk a. A thil ruahman sate chu sualnain a tihmêlhem ta a. Dikna dan chu a lek kawh tur a ni ta a ni. Hmangaihna chuan mihringte chu chhanchhuah tur a ni a ti a. Tichuan Pathian chuan, "Ama fapa ngei pawh zuah lovin, kan za atân a pe ta a." Rom 8:32. Chu aia chuangliam chuan a ti thei lo. Chu aia tlêm chu a pe duh lo.

"Aw, Israel-te lungpui, chhandamma lungpui, lungpui ka tan vuaka khi tawh chuan, i nâk aṭang ngeia thisen leh tui luang chhuak-te khan ka nunnaah thianghlimna leh chhanchhuahna min thlen ang che."—BREVINT.

BUNG 5

PATHIANIN SUAL A SIAM EM ?

"KHAWVÊL pum hi Suahsualnaah a awm a" 1 Johana 5:19 (KJV).

Mi, a pianphungah, thil a ṭha zawng hlira thlir mi ni eng ang mah se kan khawvêlah hian a lungawi tâwk thei lo. Siam theihna nei ta sela, a duh zâwnga a siam tur chu tuna mi ang hi a nih a ring lo vang.

Heti zozei kohhran nên, pâwl chi hrang hrang nen Sorkara hnathawh pêng hrang hrangte nêna belh chung pawh hian sualna te, lungngaihna te, retheihna te leh manganna te chu kan la tâwk zel tho va. Damdawi hmuh chhuah thar ṭha tak tak te, Damdawi in chhiarsen loha tam te pawh awm mah se natna te, hrisel lohna te leh thihna te chu a la zing mup reng a. Mihringte rilrua hlauhthawnna te, huatna te leh rin lohna te chu thil sual tihna te, indona te lirnghing te, ṭâm te leh manganna te ram tinah a pung zel bawk.

Pathianin khawvêl mawi tak leh thianghlim taka a din chu sualnain a tihmelhem zo ta a ni.

"Ngai teh, hei mai hi ka hriat chu a ni; Pathian chuan mihring hi dik takin a siam a, anni erawh chuan thu tam tak an phiar chhuak ṭhin a ni," tih hi. Thuhriltu 7:29.

Tun lai pawh hian mihringte zîngah sualna thlipui chu a tleh a, khawvêla thil mawite chu a chhêm chhe zo va, mihringte chu tuar tur leh thil awm dan chu zir chawp turin a dah ṭhin a ni. Beidawnnain maktaduai tam tak chu a tuam vêl a. Hruaitute chu buaina leh manganna karah an phili a. "Leiah hnamte manganna leh hrehawmna" (Luka 21:25) a awm ta a ni.

Pastor Martin Knolle-a chuan Hitler-a tlawm hnua German rama a thusawinaah chuan, German mi, lehkhathiam tâwk tak leh sakhaw ngaina tak ṭhin, chanchin sawi a. Chu pa chuan, "Indonaah ka fapa a thi a, ka fanu pawh chhuichhuah zawh lovin a bopil a. Ka nupui a thi tawh a, ka in leh lo pawh tihchhiat vek a ni a. Ka kawr hâk lai hi ka neih zawng chu a ni ta mai a hêng pawh hi mi min pêk a ni leh nghâl a. Ka ṭawngṭai thei tawh lo. Ka ngaihtuah thei bawk hek lo. Hmasawn tur emaw, hnungtawlh tur emaw pawhin ka inngaihtuah duh tawh lo va. Ka tuarte zawng zawng chuan ti thei loah min siam zo tawh a ni e,' a ti e,' a ti.—*Pulpit Digest*, 1946.

Pathianin Sual A Siam Rêng Em?

Bible-ah Pathianin sual a siam a ni tihna châng a awm a ni lawm ni kha? Miten an sawi fo chu hei hi a ni—"Remna ka siam ṭhin a, tin, sualna pawh ka siam." Isaia 45:7.

He lai Bible thu chang hian, a tirah Pathianin sualna a siam a, amah chu sual din chhuahna bul a ni, a ti em ni? A nih loh chuan eng a tihna nge ni ang?

He lai châng hmalama châng ruk dang hi han chhiar ila, hêng thute hi Media leh Persia ram lak, Kura Ropuia hnêna hrilhlâwkna ang zia zânga sawi a ni tih chu a hriat theih mai a. Hetih lai hian Kura chu pian pawh a la piang lo.

Hman lai chuan Babulon chuan Palestina ram thlengin a ram a zauh tawh a. Jerusalem khawpui an tihchhiat hnuin Palestina ram chuan Juda mi zahawm tak takte chu, an rapbet a; Euphrates lui kama rangkachak, khawpui Babulonah chuan Juda mi zahawm tak takte chu, a sang têlin an thiar bo va.

Mahse Babulon huangtauna chuan tawng chin a nei tur a lo ni a. Pathianin Media leh Persia ram thiltihtheihna a tiṭhang zelin, Babulon chu a pawh hniamtir dawn a, chung Sorkar pahnihte in-zawmkhawm sipai hotu chu Kura a ni a. Isaia 13:17-19-ah chuan Media-ho thil tihdan tur chu lo sawilâwk a ni a: "Ngai teh, Media-ho anmahni bei turin ka chawk tho vang a . . . Babulon chu . . . Pathianin Sodom leh Gomorra a tihboral lai ang khân a la awm ang" tiin. Sual thiltihtheihnain a thunun hnam pakhat, a no pawh suah-sualna luang liam tawh chu titlam turin sual thiltihtheihna dang hman a ni dawn a. Chu tak chu "Sual pawh ka siam" Pathianin a

tih chu a ni ta a ni. Babulon Lal hnênah pawh thu a thlentir a, a thu chu, "Chungnungbera chuan mihringte lalna ram chungah thu a nei a, duhsak apiang a pe a, mi hnuainung berte pawh a luahtir thin a ni," (Daniela 4:17 tih a ni a.

Hman lai ata tawh, ringlotuten luhlul taka an zawh tawp theih loh chu, "Eng vangin nge kan khawvêl ang mai mai hi Pathianin a siam a, hetianga a awmtir zel?" tih hi a ni a.

A hmei a pain, thil ngaihtuah chîngte chuan, hetia zawh hi a tula tula an hriat châng a awm thin Bible-in a chhan dan chu, "Pathianin a thilsiam tinreng chu en a, ngai teh, tha a ti êm êm a," (Genesis 1:31) tih a nih chu. Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni a, a dan te chu hmangaihna dân a ni. A thilsiam zawng zawngte a enkawl dân te pawh, hriatthiam tak tak chuan, A hmangaihna daih ngai lohzia tihlanna a ni a. Khawvêl sual chu Pathianin a siam lo, mahse khawvêla thil awmte tân tih tur chu a nei a, tin, nakin hnu zel atân pawh ruahman sa diam a nei.

Buaina leh Sualna lo chhuahna bul chu Ennge ni

Sualna lo chhuah dân hi mihring chhûtchhuah sawi tur a awm lo. Bible erawh chuan, "Mi pakhat avangin sual khawvêlah a lut a, sual avângin thihna; chutiang bawkin sual avângin thinain mi zawng zawng a fan chhuak ta a," a ni Rom 5:12.

"Tin, Adama hnênah chuan, 'I nupui thu i zawm a, thing pakhat, A rah i ei tur ani lo tia thu ka pek che kha, a rah i ei hling leh buarte pawh a chuuah sak ang che; tin, teia thlai chu i dam chhûng zawngin rim taka thawkin a rah chu ei tawh ang; tin, leia i kir leh hma loh chuan i hmaia thlantui luang zawih zawhin chaw i ei tawh ang; lei atangin lak chhuah i ni sia a: vaivut i ni a, vaivutah i kir leh tur a ni, a ti a." Genesis 3:17-19. A ni, sualna hi kan natna zawng zawngte awmtirtu chu a ni a, mihringte hnena manganna leh hrehawmna rawn thlentu bul a ni.

Tun hnuah hian thlarau lama bumna thuah hian mi maktaduai tam takin an beng an lo chhi ta a. Pathian leh thatna chauh lo chu thil dang a awm lo, sualna pawh hi sual ni a ngaitute tan lo chuan a awm chuang lo. Sual tihbona chu sual awm lova ngaihna hi a ni a. Sual awm ngeia ngaihna hi sual dik tak chu ani mai, tih te a lo ri ta a.

Tun hnai lama thil lo, awm thar ta te leh an ngaihdan famkim tawk lohnate chuan, tun lai mi, hmasawnna ropui tak tak siam tura riruatna nasa tak tak neitute chu a tihrilhhai hle mai. A htu thianghlimah leh A kumkhaw thuah te chuan hruai kir turin Pathian Thlarau Thianglim chuan nasa takin hna a thawk a. A thu thianghlimah chuan, "Sual chu dan bawhchhiatna a ni a," "Sual hlawh chu thihna a ni" (1 John 3:4; Rom 6:23) tih a ni.

"Mi ngaiha kawng dik ni awm taka lang, a tawp chu thihna kawng ni si a awm." Thufingte 14:12. Sualna kawtchhuah chu pakhat a ni a, tin kawng tam takin a inṭhen darh ta a, mahse an vai chuan THIHNA an pan ṭheuh a ni.

Dr. Harry Emerson Fosdick-a, mifing lâr tak chuan, a lehkhabu, *Living under Tension*, a tihan chuan, phek 113-naah, "Tun lai hian ṭhatna atâna keimahni leh kan beiseinate leh kan beihnate hian hmêlma thiltihthei tak, mihring ziaa awm, a tâwk ṭhin a, chu chu râpthlâk tak leh hlauhawm tak a ni. Chu chuan kan ze mawi ber berte chu thil mawiloah a chantir a, kan beihna ṭha tak tak te pawh, min hlawhchhamtir ṭhin. Chu chu kan pipute chuan sual an vuah," tiin a ziak.

Tun lai mite hian an buai philina karah hian Pathianin a thupêk thianghlim a sawite chu hre tura an beng an dawh a hun ta hle a ni, chu dan bawhchhiatna chu sual a ni si a.

Pathian, Pa a nihna te, mihring inunanuna te sawiin emaw, a pawl pawla hmasawnna tur ruahmanna te emaw, kohhranin politics a lâkluhin emaw, kohhran hrang hrang inzawmkhawm ropui takin emaw, khawvêl mite a chhanchhuak lo vang—sual hriatna a bo miau si chuan. Thlarauva kan sual hriatna a bo phawt chuan, hriat loh hlanin kan nunna chu hmantlâk loh kan siam ngei ang, Pathianin invênna tura hmanrua min pêk te chu an bo tawh dawn avângin.

Sual Hi Engnge Ni?

Sual awmzia hrilhfiahna ṭha tak pakhat chu, "Tupawh thil tisual Thiamna lamah te a chhia leh a ṭha hriatna chu a hmang tur a ni, si a," tih hi a ni. 1 Johana 3:4. Pathian danglam ngai lova chuan, mihringte a chhanchhuahna tur kawngah, A dân thianghlim chu a hnâwl a ni, tia bumin awm suh ang che. Chuti a nih chuan a rorêl dan bulpui ngei chu a chhe vek tihna a ni ang. Mihringte tân chuan Thu sawm pêk kha A dan bul ber chu a ni.

"Fel lohna zawng zawng hi sual a ni." 1 Johana 5:17. Kan rilruah hian sualna leh felna indaidanna (ramrina) rin chu chiang takin a awm tur a ni. Fel lohna chuan sual chi tinrêng—thupêk pakhat chuah bawchhiat emaw, a vaia bawhchhiat emaw a huam vek a ni.

"Engpawh rinna lova tih chu sual ani" Rom 14:23. Miin a chhia leh tha hriatna kalh zawng a tih chuan, a tân sual a ni. Thiamna lamah te a chhia leh a tha hriatna chu a hmang tur a ni tichuan thir linga deh anga lo ni ang. (1 Tim. 4:2) "Chutichuan, a, mahse thianghlim takin a vêng ngei tur a ni. Chutianga a tih loh tupawh thil tha tih tur hriaa ti si lo chu, a tân sual a ni." Jakoba 4:17. Mi a thiltih dik lohna avanga suala chhiar sak theih loh chi chu thil sual rêng a ti tih inhre lo hi a ni. Isuan, "mitdel in nih chuan sual in nei lovang; nimahsela, 'Kan hmu thei e' tunah in ti si a, chuvangin in sual a awm reng a ni", a ti. Johana 9:41..

Hmu thei lo turin maimitchhingin, hre lo turin beng tingawng mah ila, kan hriat theih turahte chuan mawh kan phur tho dâwn a ni. (Matt. 13:15).

Thei zawrhna dawrah chuanchhinchhiahna pakhat, apple thei thlirtute tân a awm a. Hetiang hian a inziak a. "Vawiina hmelhem chu naktûkah a tawihchhe thin," tiin.

TUNGE MI SUAL HMASA BER ?

PATHIAN chuan thil engkim a siam a, sual erawh chu a siam tel lo. Chuvangin, sualna awm loh lai hun chu a awm a ni.

Sualna hi mi sual awm lo chuan a awm thei lo. Sualna chu, thil engemaw Pathianin a siam, mihringte nunphung tichhe tura a ṭhehdarh, ṭhatna ata suahsualnaa an luh phahna a ni lo. Hri kai theih anga mi ṭhaten an kai mai chi pawh a ni lova, chhia leh ṭha hriatna nghenchhan—duhthlanna nêna inkûngkaih thei chauh a ni. Tuemaw chuan, khawi laiah emaw, engtiklai khân emaw sualna a lo thlang ta a. Chuting chu a ni ngei tih lanna tam tak a awm. Tunge chutia sual lo thlangtu chu?

Sual lo pianchhuahna chu englai khân nge ni a, tuah nge?

Chu mi chu chhâng tur chuan Bible ruai ila. "Thil tisualtu chu Diabola chhuak a ni; Diabola chuan a tir ata thil a tisual si a." 1 Johana 3:8.

Hetah hian sual ṭan chhuaktu hming chu kan hria a, tin, a thil tihsual hun pawh kan hre bâwk a. A hming chu "Diabola" a nih chu. Thupuan 12:9-ah chuan, "Drakon lianpui ... rulpui tar, Diabola leh Setana an tih," tiin ziak a ni a. Isaia chuan, "Lusifara, zinglam fapa", tiin a ziak bawk a. (Isaia 14:12) A sualna bul ber a tih hun lai chu a "tirah" a ni. Hei hian Pathianin thil a siam dâwn hnaih lam niin a lang, Genesis bung hmasa bera a chuan danin.

Lusifara engtin nge a lo pian chhuah?

Lusifara chu Pathian siam a ni. Zawlnei Ezekiela chuan Tura lal chu Setana aiawh anga hmangin, Pathian a biaktir a. "Nangmah siam nia buatsaih tawhte chu," tiin (Eze. 28:13).

Ephesi 3:9-ah chuan Pathianin Krista hmangin engkim a siam a ni tih kan hmu bawk a nih kha. Chu chuan lei leh vana thil awm zawng zawng a huan a. "Amah (Krista)-ah chuan engkim siam a ni a, vana awmte, leia awmte nen, hmuh theihte, hmuh theih lohte nen, lal thutphahte pawh, rorelnate pawh, lalnate pawh, thuneihnate pawh, engkim ama siam a ni, ama ta turin." Kolosa 1:16.

He mi chungthuah Krista dinhmun leh nihna chu hnial rual loh a nih theih nan Tirhkoh Paula chuan, "Engkim awm hmain a awm a ni," tih thu a la sawi belh ta zel a ni. Chang 17.

Chutichuan Lusifara siamnaah chuan Krista chu a Pa rinpui a ni.

Khawngo Lusifara chu siam a nih?

Lusifara chu vanah siam a ni a, van chu a chênna a ni ṭhin tih chu hnial rual a ni lo. Isuan, "Setana, van aṭanga kawlphe anga lo tla ka hmu," (Luka 10:18) a ti a.

Pathian chuan Setana hnênah, "Pathian tlâng thianghlimah ka awmtir chia, mei vâm iang lung zingah i lêng," a ti a. Ezekiela 28:14.

Pathian laḷhutphah ropui tak hmaa Lusifara awm dân chu rinhlelh rual lohin hetah hian a intâr lang a. Zawlnei Daniela chuan Hmakhawsânga Laḷhutphah a sawinaah chuan "A laḷhutthleng chu meialh ang, a ni a, a tawlailir chu mei kâng ang a ni," a ti a. Daniela 7:9.

Inlârna hmutu Johana chuan van lam a en a, chutah chuan Mihring fa ang . . . a mitte chu meialh ang, a kephahte chu dâr ṭha chi, rawhtuina meia rawh thianghlim tawh ang a hmu a. Thupuan 1:13-15).

Chutiang chuan Lusifara chu Siamtu ropui tak leh Krista awmnaah chuan hmuhin a awm ve a. Êng ropui tak, chuai thei lo chuan a pianphung mawi tak chu a chhun êng a. "Mei vâm iang lung" zinga lêng anga târlan a ni.

Eng thilpêk chi thum nge a dawn?

"Tha famkim tak, finnaa khat, mawina tinrêng! Pathian huan, Edenah i chêng." Ezekiela 28:12.

Angel zawng zawng zingah Lusifara chu a fing ber a ni tih a lang chiang hle. Pathian thuneihna huang chhûngah, thilsiam dang rêng rêng aiin a sâng bik a. Pathian ngaihtuahna te, a thil ruahman te leh a awmdân tlângpui te pawh hre ve theiin leh ngaisang thei khawpin chinchâng a hre bîk a ni.

Chu lovah pawh chuan "mawina famkim" nei a ni. Khawvêl mihring zingah hian hmelthata inelnate a awm fova, vanah chuan inelna a awm lo. Tuma sawisep pawh kai miah lovin Lusifara chu sakruang tha famkim, hmel tha famkim, chêt dân mawi famkim, lan dân tha famkim a ni a.

A incheina tle sut mai chanchin chu Ezekiela 28:13-ah hetiangin târlan a ni: "Sardion, topaz lung leh diamond, berul, onuks, jaspi, saphir, smarakdin, karbankul, a phum nghehna leh a ziak mawina rangkachaka siam te, nangmah siam nia buatsaih tawhte chu," tiin.

A thilpêk dawn ropui tak pathumna chu hla sak lamah a ni. Van hi rimawi tel lohna hmuna dah ngawt chu, tumahin an suangtuah pawh a rinawm lo ve. Lusifara chungthuah chuan, "I tingtangte leh i phênglâwngte ri mawina chu, siam i nih ni atanga nangmaha tel ve a ni," tih a ni. Ezekiela 28:13 tâwp lam, Saptawnga mi anga lehlin. Heta tingtang tih hi tabret" a ni a, chu chu Arab tawng, *tanbur* atanga lâk a ni. Tingtang hrui ruk nei, mandolin ang chi a ni (*The International Standard Bible Encyclopædia*, "Music" tih hrilhfiahna lâk chhâwn) Hei hian Lusifara zaipâwl emaw rimawi pâwl emaw chu a bika rem an ni tih a kâwk a ni.

Engpawhnise Lusifara hi rithei lamah a chungnung bik a ni tih chu a rin theih a. Van hmun ropui taka mipui chhiar sen loh te zai leh rimawi tumtu te hruai theitu chu a ni urt a ni.

Vanah Eng Hmun Nge A Luah?

"Nang chu vêngtu cherub, hriak thih i ni, Pathian tlâng thiang. hlimah ka awmtir che." Ezekiel 28:14. Tunge ni hriak thih cherub

chu ni a, engnge a khuh? Chumi hretur chuan hmanlaia Israelte Pathian biakbûk chanchin kan chhui a ngai ta a. Chu chu vana hmun thianghim emaw, Pathian chenna hmun emaw hlim a ni (Hebrai 8:5, 9:24 chhiar la).

Israel fate biak bukah chuan puanaor mawi takin, hmun thianghlim leh hmun thianghlim ber chu a daidang a. (Exodus 26:31-33) Hmun thianghlim berah chuan kan hriat duh chu a chiang thei ang.

Chu laiah chuan thuthlung bâwm, chatuana danglam lo Thu sâwm pêk awmna chu a awm a. (Hebrai 9:3, 4; Deutoronomy 10: 4, 5) Thuthlung bâwm chungah chuan a chhin, a khuhtu angin zahngaihna ṭhutphah a awm a. (Exodus 25:21) Zahngaihna ṭhutphah chungah chuan Pathian awmna tihlanna a awm a. Chang 22.

Cherub awm dân chhui tawh mai ila. Pahnih, rangkachak thianghlima chher an awm a. "Tin cherub-te chu inhmatawmna, zahngaihna ṭhut phah chu an thlaa hliapin, an thlate chu an zar duai tur a ni." Chang 20.

Thuthlung bâwm, Pathianin a dân thianghlim a ziakna lung dahna, khuhtu chu zahngaihna ṭhutphah a ni a, chutah chuan cherub-te chu an ding a. An thlate chuan zahngaihna ṭhutphah chu an hliap a, Pathian awmna bul ngeiah chuan an ding a ni.

Inlârna hmutu Johana chu vana Pathian biak bûka hmun thianghlim chu, thlirtîr a ni a. Ani chuan, "Vân Pathian Biak in chu an hawng a, tichuan a biak inah chuan a thuthlunna bawm chu a lo lang a," a ti a. Thupuan 11:19.

Heti hi chuan Lusifara awm dan chu a chiang ta hle. Lusifara chu finnaa khat, mawi famkim a ni a, zahngaihna ṭhutphah leh thuthlung bâwm, Pathian dan awmna chu, hualhimtu tura hriak thih a nih chu. Vânah chuan van rorêlna inghahchhan ber—dikna leh zahngaihna chu, hualhimte atâna ruat bîka chu a ni a. A ṭhiante ai chuan hmun sâng zâwk, mi rinawm leh faktlâk dinhmunah chuan chawikân a ni. Lei leh vân awmphung relna fing takah pawh chuan Pathian Fapa dawttu dinhmun a chang ve a. Rinawm turin leh Pathian dâna innghat turin a intulût a; a rinawmna tur chu Pathian leh Fapa leh Thlarau Thianghlim leh an rorêlnaah a ni.

Chutih Laia Muanna Ropui Chu

Pathian chu ropui takin a lalṭhutphah a ṭhu a, arsi te, ni te, leh thilsiam dang chhiarsen loh te chuan, mihring suangtuahnain

a phâk loh khawpa mawiin a hual vêl a. Rilru ngîl leh ṭha te, fakna leh chawimawina te chuan lalṭhutphah chu rimtui angin a chim reng a. Lungawi lohna rêng rêng a awm lo. Lawmna leh hlimnain Pa thilsiam awmna hmun zawng zawng chu a luah a. Pathian pawh a lungawi a ni. "Nang, kan Lalpa leh kan Pathian, Ropuina te, chawimawina te, thiltihtheihna te chu hmu tlâk i ni e; Nangin engkim i siam a, I duh avângin awm leh siam an ni bawk si a." Thupuan 4:11.

Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni. A dân te chu hmangaihna dan a ni. A thinlung chu zahngaihnain a khat a. A thilsiamten a thu an zawm chuan a hmangaihna chhân lêtna mai a ni a, a dânte pawh chu hlimna tawp lo thlentu atâna siam a ni.

Pathian dân bawhchhiatna chu sual a ni ngei tur a ni. Sual chuan hlim lohna a thlen bawk ang. Rinawm lohna chu amah Pathian phatsanna chang ni lo vin, amaha rinawm rengte phatsanna pawh a ni ang. Hetih lai hian sualna a la awm lo va, Pathian zahngaihna pawh chu a chêt a la ngai lo

Mahse chutia lei leh van hlim leh lawma lung muang taka awmna chuan chatuan a daih ang em? Kan chhui zel ang chu.

BUNG 7

SUALNA HMASA BER LEH INDONA HMASA BER

Sualna awm hauh loh lai hun a awm tih kan sawi tawh a. Keini erawh hi chu sualna chauh pawh ni lo, sualna ṭaidarh chhâwng zel awm lai hunah kan awm ta a. Thli naran mai pawh chu thlipuiah a chang ta. A tira tê tak tê chauha mût kha nasa takin a lo kâng ta. Sualna hmasa ber, lo muh ṭan tirhna leh a tih ṭanna hun lai a awm ngei tur a ni.

Sualna Hlimthla

Pathian chuan a thilnung siamte zingah chuan a chungnung bîk leh a hnuaihnung deuh siam nân kawng pahnih zawh tur a nei a. Duh thlan theihna neiin a siam htei ang a, tin, duhthlan theihna nei lovin a siam thei bawk ang.

Suangtuahna eh duhthlanna nei lova a siamte chu khâwl ang lek fang an ni ang a, amaha thil titu awm dan dana kal ringawt chi a ni ang. Rêlin, a zawh tura thîr thiang kham an dah a zawh ve mai mai lek ang a nih loh pawhin thilsiam hnuaihnung bawk, ran leh ramsate ang hian an awm ve mai ang. Ka ṭhian pakhat, daktor, thiam tak mai chuan hriatna thazâm chi hnih awmdân min hrilh a.

Hriatna thazâm chi khat chungû-ah hian a awm a. Chu hriatna thazâm chu a thawh dan kawng pahnih chauh a awm a. Kawngkhat chuan a hrâmna khâwl a thawhtir a, pakhat chuan a ke hna a thawhtîr ve thung a. Chuvang chuan chungu chu a hrâm emaw a, a

zuang emaw, hram chungin a zuang emaw, thei chauh a ni. Ama duhthu thlan theihna a nei lo. Ngun taka suangtuahin, engnge ṭha ber ang tih reng a ngaihtuah thei lo.

Mihring hriatna thazâm erawh chuan thawh theih dan tam tak a nei a. Duh thlan theihna a awmtir a. Chhût theihna te leh ngaihchian theihna te pawh a nei thei a. Chuvang chuan nungchang ṭhatna lamah pawh a mawhphurhna a hria a. Ngaihdan fim tak chuan thu awina te a hring chhuak a. Tin, Pathian biak pawh chu a theih chang ni lo vin, duhthlan athu a lo ni ta a. Heng angte hi chungû chuan a ti ve thei lo a ni.

Pathian chuan mihring te chu duh thlanna neia siam chu a lo duh ta a, amah an biakna pawh chu ama mizia chu an ngainat avânga chhuak a nih a duh a. Amah chu an hmangaih a, a dân te chu dika an hriat avângin a rawng an bawl tur a ni.

Bible-in a din sakhua chu mahni duh thlanna leh inthlêm thlûknaah a innghat a, tihluihna thu reng a awm lo. He thu hi sakhaw mi tam takte leh kohhranten an hriat chhuah har pâwl tak a ni.

"Tupawh ama duhzâwng tih duh chu ...." Johana 7:17.

"A duh apiangin, nunna tui chu a thlâwnin la rawh se." Thupuan 22:15.

"Vawiinah hian tu rawng nge in bâwl dâwn thlang rawh u." Josua 24:15.

Mihring chu "angelte aia hnuai deuh" (Sam 8:5) chauha siam a nih avâng leh duhthlanna pêk a nih avângin, a aia chungnung zâwkte chuan duh thlanna te leh tih theih dang zau zâwk an nei ngei tur a ni tih chu a chiang a.

Chuti a nih chuan, hêng hi ngaihtuah ta ila:

1. Duh thlan theihna neitu chuan a chhia nge a ṭha a duh zâwk zâwk a thlang thei ta a. Angel ṭha tak te pawhin Pathian thu awih loh an thlang thei ta a ni.

2. Chuti a lo nih tak chuan, angel siam hmasak ber ni aṭang khân sualna leh helna chu a inṭan chhuak thei ta a ni, duh thlan theihna a neih miau avângin.

Chu bâkah pawh chuan, Pathianin a lei leh vânah chuan angel pakhat mai ni lo, chhiarsen loh a siam a, a chêntir avangin, sualna chu a inṭan chhuak thei mai pawh ni lovin, inṭan chhuak mai âwm tak pawh a ni. Tichuan sualna chu chhuak mai theiin a awm reng a ni. Pathianin, hriatna ṭha tâwk tak nei, duh thlan theihna nei bawk a siam takah chuan, sual theihna chu a awm a huam a ṭûl ta a.

Tin, sualna chu a lo awm thut tâk dahin, amah pawh a inrâlrin a ngai a. Sualna a awmchu a ṭûl lova. Thil tih âwm pawh a ni lo. Mahse a lo awm mai thei ta a nih chu.

Sualna Chu A Lo Awm Ta

Chutia sualna awm mai thei chu a rawn indin chhuak ta a—a zia a rawn chhuah ta. Tuemaw chuan sualna chu duh thlannain a thlang ta a. Pathian leh a Fapa leh a Dân te chu a rawn cho ta a. Chutia titu chu Lusifara kha a ni.

"Siam i nih ni aṭangin nangmaha khawlohna a awm hma zawng chuan, i ṭha famkim." Ezekiela 28:15.

Pathianin hmun zahawm leh sâng ber a pêk aṭanga Lusifara thlâk hniamna chhan pangate chu i lo ngaihtuah teh ang u.

1. *"I mawina avângin lo chapovin."* *châng* 17.

Pathianin thilthlâwn a pêkte chu hmangaih thilpêk te an ni a. Chutiang dawngtute chuan a petu chu an chawimawi thei a, a nih loh leh an thil dawn chu mahni ropui nân an hmang thei. A dawngtuin a thlan tûr a lo ni ta a. Thilthlâwn pêk te chu a tam poh leh duh thlanna tur a tam a ni zel a, tin, a dawngtu tân mawhphurhna pawh a pung zêl bawk a. "Tupawh tam tak an pêka hnênah chuan tam tak an phût ang." Luka 12:48.

Elizabeth Barret Browning-i chuan, "mawina zawng zawng siam. chhuaktu chu a ni hmangaihna ka tih chu," a ti a. Lusifara hian Pathian a hmangaihna chu chuaitir mai lo selang, Pathiana a lâwmna chu a pung zel ang a, a hmangaih zual zel ang a, ama lan dân pawh a mawi tulh tulh ang.

Mahse chapona kawng chu a thlang ta a. Pathianin mawina thianghlim tak a pêk zîngah chuan chu sualna khawlohzia leh mawi lohzia chu a va lang fiah êm!

Solomona chuan, "Chapona chu boralna hmaah a kal a, rilru intivei chu tlûkna hmaah," a ti a. Thufingte 16:18. Lusifara chuan a chapona hmangin inchawisân a tum a, chu chu tla thla tura a pênna hmasa ber a lo ni ta a ni.

2. *"I ropuinain i finna a tikhawlo."* Ezekiela 28:17. Pathian chuan Lusifara chu a thilsiam dangte aiin finna a pe tam bîk a, mahse ama awmphung tur rêng emaw a ti ta a.

Lusifara finna chu chaponain a tichhe ta a.

Lusifara chuan sân tum a, mahse hniam lam a pan ta zâwk a ni.

3. *"I rilruah chuan ... Pathian arsite chung lamah khian ka lalṭhutphah ka chawisâng ang . . . Chungnungbera ang maiin ka awm ang ... i ti a."* Isaia 14:13, 14.

Lusifara hian, Pa leh Fapa chu lei vân leh a chhûnga awmte siam dân tur ruahmana an inrâwn ṭhinte chu a hmu ṭhin ngei ang.

Chutia mawina vânga chawisâna a awm a, a fin nasatzia te a han hriat gawk chuan, Pathiana mi pathumte rorelna sâng berah a ni? Chu chu-an tih loh theih loh thil a ni mai e.

A nunna chu thinrimnain a luah khat ta a. Pathian hmangaihna dân, ama vnhim ngei tûra ruat hnuaia awm chu nuam a ti ta lova. Pathian a fak laia a hlim leh lawmna te chu a bo zo ta.

A nih Pathian leh A Fapa leh angelte chuan chu sualna chu tibo va, Lusifara pawh chu a boralna tûr ata chhan an tum lo em ni? Chu chu-an tih loh theih loh thil a ni mai e.

Mahse Lusifara chuan, "Ka lalṭhutphah chu ka chawisâng ang. Keima sawrkâr bîk ka din ang. Pathian chu ka do vang," a ti tlat a. Dân pakhat, "Inngaihlu apiang an tlâwm ang," (Luka 14:11) tihte chu a pawisa lo va. Hei hi hniam lam pan tura a pên vawi thumna chu a ni ta a ni.

4. *"Ani chu a tir ata tualthat a ni, thutakah a awm lo."* Johana 8:44.

Hêng thute hi Isua sawi ngei a ni a, a zirtir Johana hnênah pawh, "Tupawh a unau hua chu tualthat a ni," (1 Johana 3:15) a tih nghe nghe kha. Vâna hotu nihna te leh rorêlna te chu dovin huatṇain a rilru chu zawi zawiin a tikhat nghet tial tial a. Tualthattu a ni ta a. Amah inchawisan tumna chuan tla hniam turin pên lina a pêntir ta a nih chu.

5. *"Dawthei a ni si a, dâwt pa pawh a ni."* Johana 8:44.

Lusifara chuan, a tir takah chuan a rilrua a pai zawng zawng chu vân angelte chu a hrilh a rinawm lo ve. Awmdân siamthat tumtu firfiak tak takte tihdânin zalênna thu te leh inrâwn dial dial a ṭulna te a sawi ṭeuh a ni ta ve ang. An vaia ṭhatna tur duh ni awm takin Pathian leh A Fapa leh A Dân te rinhlelhna tuh a tum ta phawt a.

Dawthei chu a ni ta. Dawthei hmasa ber chu a ni ta—a hnuhnung ber erawh chu a ni lo. Dâwt hmasa ber chu a sawi ta a, kum sâng tam taka bawhzui zel ta bawk. Pathianin a hman ve theih loh hmanruate chu a hmang thei a. Lusifara, "Êng kengtu" chu, Setana, "râl" a lo ni ta, hmêlma bum thiam tak mai a ni nge nghe. Tla hniam

zel turin vawi nga a pen ta a nih chu. Chuvangin vân chu a chhuahsan thuai dawn.

Vana Indona

"Vânah chuan indona a lo awm a; Mikaila leh a vântirhkohte chuan drakon chu an do va; drakon leh a tirhkohte pawh chuan an do ve a." Thupuan 12:7.

Mikaila (Krista) leh a vantirhkoh rinawmte chuan Setana leh a tirhkohte chu an do ta a nih chu. Juda châng 9 te, 1 Thessalonika 4:16-te, Johana 4:25–29-te chhiar la, Mikaila chu Krista a ni tih a lang ang.

Tichuan vân chu sual tih hmasak berna hmun a lo ni ta a. Indo hmasak berna hmun a ni bawk a. Hruaitu sâng tak aṭangin inphat sanna a lo chhuak ta a, vân mipuite chu a nghawng chhuak ta. He khawvêlah pawh hian chutiang chuan a awm tam ta ngei mai. Mi rilru chak leh sualte hian hre tlêmte an hruai bo châwk a ni.

Lusifara Leh A Helpuite Paihchhuahna

Vâna chutiang indona lo awm chu a tâwpna turin kawng pakhat chauh a inhawng a. Setana leh a helpuite chu, chu indona hmasa berah chuan tlâwm hmabâkin an awm ta a. "Drakon lianpui, rulpui tar, Diabola leh Setana an tih, khawvêl zawng zawng bumtu chu, an paih thla ta a; leiah an paih a, tirhkohte pawh an paihthla tel ve a." Thupuan 12:9.

Juda chuan rem deuh zawkin a sawi ve a: "Tin, Vantirhkohte anmahni tirhkoh nihna pawm lo va, an awmna pangngai kalsan zâwkte chu ni ropui rorelna atân ... khêk a ni." Juda châng 6.

Lusifara leh zuitu angelte chu an nihna sâng tak ata an tlahniam a, vâna an in mawi tak chu an kalsan ta a ni. Chu chu an cho chhuah a ni a. Vân chu tihluihnain lâk an tum a, tihluihnain an kalsan a ṭûl ta a. Krista leh a vantirhkohten an paih chhuak ta. Krista nên chuan hneh loh theih a ni lo tih hi i hre reng teh ang u.

Eng Vângin nge Pathianin Lusifara A Siam?

Lusifara Pathianin a siam chhan chu thilnung dang duh thlanna neite a siam chhan bawk kha a ni. Chûngte chu chhiarsen loh an ni a, a tu ate pawh chuan sualna chu an ṭan chhuak thei

theuh a ni. Tunah pawh hian vâna angelte chu an duh phawt chuan an sual thei a ni.

Tihluiha thawhnaah hian Pathian a lungawi tâwk ngai lo. A la lungawi ngai lo va, a lungawi thei hek lo va, a lungawi ngai bawk dawn lo. Lusifara'n Pathian rawng a bawl lai khân, duh thlan a nih vanga bâwl a ni. A lo sual tâk pawh khân, a duh thlan bawk a ni. Angel thenkhatte pawhin Pathian laka an hel a, Lusifara an zui khân Pathian thu aiin Lusifara thu an thlan zâwk vâng a ni.

Sual tihna tur chhan a awm lo ve. A chhan kan siam chuan sualna chu kan thiam a ni ang. Chhuanlam siam ngaihdam chi a ni lo. Lusifara chuan Pathianin a pêk theih zawng chu, Pathianna tih chauh lo chu, a dawng vek a. Pathianna tak chu chan tumin van sawrkar nêna indona daih rei tak chu a siam ta a ni.

Duhthlan hun chu Lusifara chuan a nei a. Duh pawh chu a thlang ngei a, a kawng dik lo zâwk chu a thlang ta a ni.

Eng vangin nge Pathianin Lusifara A Tihboral Loh?

Lusifara chu Pathianin tihboral nghâl mai se, thil a awlai vek zâwk dâwn lawm ni? Chutia a tih chuan, sual lo darh zau zel te, manganna sawi hleih theih loh, ṭûl lo taka a rawn awmtir te, maktaduai tam tak thihna rawn thlentir zeltu hi, a dang dâwn lawm ni?

Leh lamah thung chuan, Lusifara chu Pathianin lo tiboral nghâl mai sela chuan, thil awm dân a chawk khawlo vek dâwn a ni. Lei leh vanah hlauhnain kil tin a dêng ang a. Thilnung siam zawng zawngte chuan Pathian chu hmangaihna Pathian a ni a, A dân te chu hmangaihna dân a ni tihte chu an rinhlelhna a so sâng thei hle dâwn a. Eng vâng nge?

Lusifara chuan vân inkaihhruaina chu finna te, hmangaihna te, dik taka rorêlna te a nihna chu a cho a ni a. Pathian thilnung siamte rêng rêng chuan inkaihhruaina chi dang rêng rêng an la hre ngai lo va. Angel tam takin Lusifara an zui tâkna hian thil râpthlâk tak lo awm mai thei chu an hmachhawn ta tih chu a tichiang hle a.

Pathian chuan helho chu tiboral vek ta mai sela, Amah zuitute vantirhkoh rinawm tak takte rilruah chuan, Lusifara'n Pathian rorêlna chu siamṭhat theih a ni, a lo tih te chu a dik mai âwm e, tihna an nei mai thei ang.

Pathian chuan fing takin thu a vawchat ta a. Lei leh vân, kumkhuaa nghet taka lo awm ṭhin chu a lo nghing ta chu a ni a. Setana chu rorêlna awmphung a entir theihna tûr a phalsak ta a ni. Chu aia kawng tawi a awm ta lo. Hun engemawti chhûng a duh dâwn. Beih hramna leh tuar peihna te neih a ṭûl ta a ni.

"Vânah te rorêltu chu a bul aṭanga a tawp hmutu chu a ni—a hmaah thil lo thleng tawhte leh tun hnua lo thleng turte chu inang rengin a lang vek a, tin, manganna te, thimna te leh chhiatna te sualnain a thlente piah lam a, a hmangaihna leh malsawmnain a tihtum te tihpuitlin a nihzia te hmutu chu a ni. Chhûmte leh thimnate'n amah hual vêl mah se, felna leh rorêlna chu a lalṭhutthlêng nghahchhan a ni. (Sâm 97:2) Hei hi lei leh vâna chêngte, mi rinawm, fel leh ṭhate chuan an la hre thiam ang. Pathian thiltih chu a fel famkim a, "A awmdân zawng zawng chu dan a ni: Pathian rinawm, khawlohna nei lo, fel leh ṭha a ni." Deuteronomy 32:4.—*Patriarchs and Prophets*, p. 43.

LEIAH HIAN SETANA DINHMUN ENGNGE NI?

SETANA chu a tirah a sual ta a. (1 Johana 3:8) Pathianin a tirin lei leh vân a siam a. (Genesis 1:1). Setana leh amah zuitu angelte chu leia paihthlâk an ni a. (Thupuan 12:9) Chuti a nih chuan, kan tl lahtu Adama leh Evi chu, vân mi paihthlâkte nên chuan leiah an chêng za ta a ni tih chu a lang chiang hle a. Chutia an awmhona chu eng angin nge a tâwp dawn le?

Lalna Ram Inchuhna

Naupang â tak leh mi fing ropui ber pawhin an suangtuaha an ngaihdân a inanna tûr pakhat a awm a. Chu chu hei hi a ni: Van ramah mah Pathian hneh a, tihluihnaa lal tum chu, lei, an paih thlâknaah chuan Setana chuan lal a tum ngei ang tihah hian. A hnathawh dân chu kan la chhui zel ang a.

Kan thinlung ṭheuhah hian Pathianin he khawvêl hi Setana lalna turin a pe lo tih hi kan bengah ring takin, kumkhuain ri teh se. Mihring tân a siam a, mihring a pe a ni zawk.

"Pathianin 'kan anpuiin, keimahni ang takin mihring siam ila ran chungah te, lei chung zawng zawngah te, tuifinriata sangha chungah te, chunglêng sava chungah te, rannung leia bawkvaka kal zawng zawng chungah te thu i neihtîr ang u', a ti a." Genesis 1:26.

Hêng thute hi Pathian chuan A Fapa leh Thlarau Thianghlim te hnêna a rawt chu a ni a. Châng 27-naah chuan; "Tichuan

Pathianin ama anpuiin mihring a siam a, Pathian anpui ngeiin a ni a siam ni," tih thu kan chhiar.

Krista, thilsiamtu ber chuan vaivut leia mi a la a, mipa a din ta a. A hnarkuaah chuan nunna thaw a thaw lut a. (Genesis 2:7) Tin, mipa nâkruh aṭangin hmeichhia a siam leh bawk a.

Chutia a han siam zawh chuan, mipa chu chak tak, pianphung mawi tak, fing tawk tak, mi ṭha famkimin a lo awm ta a; tin, a bulah chuan, hmel ṭha tak leh sakruang nalh tak, rilru fim leh thianghlim tak puin hmeichhia a awm a. Sualin a tihmêlhem hmaa a mawina leh a ropuina chu a famkim hle.

Chu thilnung siam lo awm ṭanna ni, mawi tak leh êng nuam takah chuan, an chênna huan mawi êm êm Paradis-ah chuan inneihna hmasa ber chu a lo awm ta a. Pakhatah siam an lo ni ta. Pathian chuan a kut pharin mal a sawm a, "Chi tam tak thlaha lo pungin, leilung hi luah khat ula, in thu thuin awmtir rawh u," (Genesis 1:28) a ti ta a ni.

Adama leh Evi chu siam an nih hma pawhin vân mite chuan lei leh a chhûnga awmte chungah thu an neih chu an remtih tawhsa a ni rêng a. Chutia lo ruat lâwk an nih thu chu Pathianin a puang ta a ni.

Inpumkhatin Pathian an be tur a ni a. Inpumkhatin Pathian ṭhian nihna chu an chên tur a ni. Hmuh theihna te, benga hriat theihna te, a tui leh tui lo hriatna te, kuta tawha hriatna te leh rim hriatna te chu an thilpêk dâwn a ni a, chûng chu inpumkhatin an hmang tur a ni. Inpumkhatin an awm ang a, an thawk ang a, an lawm ang a, thuneihna pawh an hmang tur a ni. Inhmangaih tawn a, lâwn dun a, ritphur dûn turin tih a ni a.

Hriselna ṭha tak nên nungchang fel tak nên, sualna awm lo khawvêl mawi tak, in leh lova hmang a, a chhûnga awm Pathian siam zawng zawng chunga thuneih bawk si chu, a va nuamin a va ropui âwm êm! Eng duh thu nge sâm leh chuan tur awm ang le? Chatuan daih mai se ṭih mai chauh a ni dawn lawn ni?

A daih rei leh rei loh chu anmahni kutah a awm. Mihring chu Pathianin A hnuaia rorêltu leh A sum enkawltu atân te, a dân zawm tur tein a dah a, chu dân chuan a nunna hial pawh tihboralna thlen thei tûrin a phuar a mamawh a. Vân awpna hnuaia chêng a ni a, inawpna rêng rêng dân nei lovin awm thei si hek lo.*Patriachs and Prophets* Phek 49.

Duhthlan theihna erawh chu zalên takin a nei a. Chuti a nih a. Chuti a nih chauh chuan mahni chêt dâna mawhphur thei a ni

dawn a ni. Chu chauh chu mahni chêt dân te hmasawntir theihna kawng a ni bawk a. "Thu awihna famkim leh dai ngai lo chu chatuana hlim theihna chu a ni."—*Ibid.*

Pathian ruat ang chuan thu awihna chu hmangaihna hrin a ni ang a, tin, duhthlanna a thlan a ni tur a ni. Thu awi taka awm chu thlan âwm tak a ni e.

Fiahna Hmun Chu

Setana chuan Adama leh Evi chu hmangaihna dai lo leh hlimna kima an chêng chu a hmuhin, rinlohna leh helnaa a hruai luh theih nân kawng a zawng ta a. Pathianin Setana nêna an buainate chu Adama hnena a hrilh leh a zilh lawk ngei chu, Pathian mizia thlirin, a rinawm. Kawng dang a awm lo.

Thing pakhat chungchângah thupêk bîk a nei a. Pathian thupêk rêng rêng hi fiahna a ni châwk—a thupêk chu engemaw ti lo turin emaw, ti turin emaw pawh ni se. Pathian dân te chu hmangaihna dân a nih avângin, pakhat chauh bawhchhiat pawhin amah kan hmangaihna chu kan tichhia a, a hnênah kan rinawm lo a ni. Dân chu Amah ngeiin min pêk a ni si a. Jakoba'n "Tupawhin Dan zawm kim mah sela, kawng khata a tihsual si chuan, a zaah chuan thiamloh changin a awm tawh a ni," (Jakoba 2:10) a tih khân, chu chu a sawi tum chu a ni.

Ka fa hnênah engemaw la tura ka tih a, "Ka duh lo," a tih chuan thu awihna dân chu a bawhchhia a ni, chaw ei tura kohna thu awih hle mah se. Mihringte hi mahni thlêkna lam leh duhzawngah chauh thu awih tum mi kan ni a. Chutiang kawng zawh hi, Kristian intite chu Kristian suak an ni. Kristian dik takte chuan Pathian thupêk dik takte chu a vaiin an zawm thin.

Awle, Pathian chuan a fiahna thing, a bika dah chu, huan lai takah a rah a. (Genesis 3:3) Hrilfiahna leh zilhna chiangkuang tak a pe a. "i ei ni la lain i thi ngei tur a ni," tiin. Genesis 2:17.

He lai thu sawifiah dân pakhat tawngkam chu, "Thia awm reng chungin" tih a ni a. Chu chu, thihna thu chu puan a ni ang a, chhiatna leh thihna chuan a fan tan ang tihna a ni. Thu awih lo nunna chu thihnaah a tawp dâwn a ni.

He remruatna mâwl tak hian mihring rinna te, hmangaihna te, rinawmna te leh thuawihna te chu fiah a ni dawn a. Pathianin a sawi tak chu, "Min hmangaih a, min rina, ka thu awihnaa in lawm

tawk chhûng chuan, thing pakhat saw chu tawk suh u. Chuta tang chuan engkim ka hre thiam mai ang. Amaherawhchu, ka hmangaihna in rin loh va, ka thu in rin loh zawk a, ka dân te in zawm duh loh bawk chuan, saw thingrah saw ei mai ula, ka hre thei mai ang," a ti a ni.

Fiahna zawm harsa takin Pathian hian mihring lo fiah ta sela, a thil ruahman dân chuan sawisel a kai mai thei. Mahse a fiahna hi a khirh lo ngei mai. Thil tihtur harsa tak emaw, hnathawh tur ropui tak emaw, chan tur nasa tak emaw a tel lo. A thu awih lohna tur chhan a vâng hle. A khap a mâwl êm avâng chuan a bawhchhetu sualna chu a ti nasa a. Eng tih teh chiam mah a ṭûl loh avâng chuan chhuan lamah a siam theih hek lo.

Fiahnaah Adama Leh Evi An Tling Lo

Adama leh Evi chu fiahin an awm a, an tling ta lo va. An tlin lohna chhan chu tling a awm lo. Mahse kan chhuizawm zêl ang a. Lehkhabua a chuan dân chuan:

"Hmeichhia chuan thingrah chu ei mi a ni tih leh, mit la tak a ni tih leh, mi tifiing turin thingrah îtawm tak a ni tih a hriat chuan, a rah chu a lo va, a ei ta a; tin, a pasal a pe ve a, ani pawhin a ei ve ta a." Genesis 3:6.

Engnge ni an lo tih tâk le? Fiahna chu an tuar chhuak hmain awhna an lo nei ta a, an ta ni hauh lo chu an lo ru ta a ni. An siamtu chu an zah ta lo va, a hming a ho mai maiin an lo sawi ta a, hretu der an lo ni a, thu sawm pêka thupêk tinin a tum bulpui ber chu an bawhchhe ta a ni. An nungchang fel tak chu an hloh a, an nun an chân ta, an chênna mawi tak chu an mausam a, thuneihna an neih te chu an tibo zo ta a ni. Khawvêlah manganna te, tuarna te leh thihna te a luan luh nân kawng a lo inhawng ta.

Sualna hian engte nge a hrin chhuah ṭhin hmu chiang tur chuan Adama ṭawngkam hriat a ngai a. A nupui hmelṭha tak chu mawh a phurhtîr a.

Pathianin a nupui chu a pêk a nih avângin Pathian pawh a dem ta bawk a nih kha. Evi lah chuan rûl a puh chhawng ve a. Vawikhat chauh duhthlanna dik lo pawhin nungchâng ṭha tak takte chu a tichhe rang teh e.

Sualna avanga Eden lawmna leh hlimna hloh ta hnênah chuan hêng thu hi Pathianin a sawi ta a ni; "I nupui thu i zawm a, thing

pakhat, 'A rah i ei tur a ni lo' tia thu ka pêk che kha, a rah i ei avângin lei hi nangmah avângin anchhe dawngin a awm ta a ni. I dam chhûng zawngin rim taka thawkin a rah chu i ei tawh ang; hlîng leh buarte pawh a chhuah sak ang che; tin, leia thlai chu i ei tawh ang; tin, leia i kir leh hma loh chuan i hmaia thlantui luang zawih zawihin chaw i ei tawh ang; lei aṭanga lag chhuah i ni si a: vaivut i ni a, vaivutah i kir leh tur a ni," a ti a. Genesis 3:17-19.

Eden Aṭanga Hnawh Chhuah

Eden huanah chuan thing danglam bîk pahnih a awm. Pakhat chu chhia leh ṭha hriatna thing a ni a, pakhat leh chu nunna thing a ni. Nunna thing tlawh thei mi sualte chu engtin nge Pathianin a tih tâk ang le?

"Tin, Lalpa Pathian chuan, Ngai teh u, mihring chu a chhia leh ṭha hriain keimahni ang a lo ni ta; tûnah chuan a kuta banin nunna thing rah chu lova eiin, kumkhuain a nung dah ang e," a ti a; chuvângin Lalpa Pathian chuan amah a lâk chhuahna lei chu let turin Eden huan ata chu a tîr chhuak ta a. Chutichuan mihring chu a hnawt chhuak ta a; tin, nunna thing panna kawng vêng tûrin Eden huan chhak lampangah chuan Cherub-te leh mei khandaih vir tawn zawk zawk chu a awmtîr ta bawk a. (Genesis 3:22-24)

Setana'n A La Chhawng Ta Thung

Mihring hian Pathianin a lalna tur ram a pêk chu a chhuahsan khân chuta a lalna Pathianin a siamsak pawh chu an hloh ta nghâl a. Tu thuhnuaiah nge a luh tâk?" Petera 2:19-ah kan hmu a: "Mi ngamtu apiangin chu mi ngei chuan bawiah a siam ṭhin a ni," tiin.

Setana chuan, Pathianin mihring lalna ram a pêk chu, a chhuhsak ta tih a lang chiang hle. Chuvâng chuan—

1. Paula chuan, "He khawvêl Pathian", tiin, a vuah a." 2 Korinth 4:4.
2. Isua chuan, "He khawvêl lal," tiin, a vuah a. Johana 12:31; 14:30.
3. Paula bawkin, "boruaka thuneihna lal", tiin, a vuah a. Ephesi 2:2.
4. "Ramhuai lal," tia vuah a ni bawk. Matthaia 12:24.

Engemaw chenah chuan Setana lalna ram hi Pathianin a hriatpui niin a lang a, "Pathian fapate" (Joba 1:6) nena an chênho a phal avangin. Setana chuan a lalna ram chu a ni ngei tih a hauhna chu Krista hnena khawvêl ropuina zawng zawng a entîr ṭum khan, "Hêng zawng zawng chunga thuneihna leh ropuina hi ka pe ang che; ka hnêna pêk a ni tawh si a, ka duh apiang hnênah ka pe bawk ṭhin," a tih kha (Luka 4:6) a ni. Chutia lalna neia a insawina chu Isua pawh khân a hnial buai lova. Chuta ṭanga kum thum leh a chanveah, chu lalna ram chu a thisen hlu taka lei turin Kalvariah a thi ta zawk a ni.

Thawnthu pakhatah chuan, sipai tlangvâl pakhat hian an ram puanzar a keng a, inepna hmunah chuan, a hmatâwngah a kal pui zel a. Chu puanzar chuan a thlen chin chu an hneh a ni tih a entir a. Chutia a hmatawng filawr bîk hle chu, sipai hotu pakhat chuan kir turin a au tuar tuar a.

Nasa taka hmêlmain an kah chung pawhin hma an sawn zel a, chu tlangvâlin hmêlma ṭanhmuna puanzar a phunna hmun pawh chu an luah lânin, an hneh ta a. Hnehna puanzar chu a phe lep lep mai, mahse a kengtu sipai tlangvâl chu a sirah chuan a lo thi hlauh mai a ni, an ti a.

Isua chuan hmêlma lalna ram chu a rawn do ta a, puanzar chu Golgotha, luruh hmun (Matthaia 27:33) an tih chu a thlen ta. Chutah chuan, kan nun theih nân a thi a. A inpêkna ropui tak avâng chuan, mihringten an hloh tawh zawng zawng an chan leh theihna kawng a inhawng ta:

1. Nunna neih lehna te. (Johana 3:16)
2. Nungchang ṭhar neihna te. (2 Korinth 5:17.)
3. Khawvêl mawi tak neih lehna te. (Tirhkohte 3:19-21)
4. Lalna ram neih lehna te. (Matthaia 25:21)

"Boralte zawnga chhandam turin Mihring Fapa hi a lo kal a ni. Luka 19:10.

A nih Isua, Krista an tih hi, engtin nge kan tih dawn?

Kan pawm thei a, kan ngaihthah thei bawk a, kan hnar thei a, dik lo takin kan lantir thei bawk.

ENG VANGIN NGE ADAMA LEH EVI AN SUAL?

BIBLE-A kan hmuh dân chuan, kan thlahtute lo tlûk ṭum khân, Evi chu bumin a awm a, Adama erawh chu bumin a awm ve lo va. "Adama chu bumin a awm lo va, hmeichhia erawh chu bumin a awm a, bawhchhiatnaah a tlu ta a." 1 Timothea 2:14. Evi pawh a pha lo, "Rùlin mi tihder a, ka ei ta a ni," (Genesis 3:13) a tih kha.

Rûl chu Setana a ni. (Thupuan 12:9) Vantirhkoh anga inlantirin Evi chu a pan hauh lo va. A lan dân chuan rûl thlâwk thei, mawi tak leh tle zar mai leh fing tak a ni a. Chuti ang hmanrua chu hmangin Evi chu kawng pathum fiah tak takin a bum ta a ni.

A kawng zawh hmasa ber chu Pathian hmangaihna chungthu a ni a. Evi chu a ṭvâk hrang a, thei tawh phal loh bulah chuan a ding a, mak ti taka thlîrin, eng vânga Pathianin a rah ei chu khap nge a nih a lo ngaihtuah neuh neuh a ni ta ve ang.

Theikunga rûl awm chuan tiel ti tih hian Pathianin huana thingrah tin reng hi ín ei tur a ni lo a ti elo maw?" tiin a rawn zâwt ta a. Chu chu, "He huan mawi taka, theirah mawi tak tak leh tui tak takte hi avaiin in duh duha in ei pawh phal lotu Pathian rawng maw in bawl?" tihna tluk a ni.

Evi rilruah chuan, he theirah ei hi Pathianin eng vânga phal lo nge a nih aw, tih zawhna chu a lo lût ta a. Chu mai chu atân sual pawh a la ni lo va. Mahse thil awm dân chu a vei ta a, a ngaihtuahna chu a vâk sei zel a. Rûl chuan amah chu a fak zui zel pawh a ni ta ve ang.

Setana lêna âwk tur chuan pên khat a han pên ta mai a. Pathian thil tum chu a hmuhfiah loh avangin, Pathian ṭhatna chu a ring ta lo a ni. Pathian rorêlna lairil berah a tel ve phal loh a nih chungchânga Lusifara'n a tihdân ang chiah kha a ni ta a. Rinhlelhna chuan hmangaihnain a phuarna hruite chu a ti chat ṭhin.

Kum kua ka nih lai aṭangin, sikul bân hnu leh nipui chawlh laite hian ka pa chuan, hna min thawhtir reng mai ṭhin a. Ka ṭhiante, hna thawk ve lova an infiam vêl te ka hmuh chuan, chutia min chhawr bik chu ka ngaihtuah a, ka pa ka chunga a ṭhatna te chu ka ringhlel dâwn dâwn ṭhin a. Pa leh fa nihna pawh a hahthlâk hle. Tûn hnua ka han thlir kir leh hian ringhlel hauh lovin, ka tâna ṭha tur, ka himna tur a lo ni tih ka sawi ngam ta. Ka pa chuan min hmangaihna chu ka tâna ṭha tur ngaihtuahin, a lantir a lo ni reng mai. Evi chuan tih phal loh a Pain a siamsak chu, a hmangaihna rinhlelh nân a hmang a ni.

Chu mi bâka Evi tih leh chu tih dân phung pangngai tak a ni. *Pathian thusawite chu a ringhlel ta a.* Pathianin, "In ei tur a ni lo, tawh pawh in tawk tur a ni lo. chutilochuan in thi ang," (Genesis 3:3) a tihte chu a la theihnghilh lo va. Rûl chuan, "In thi hauh lo vang," a ti thung a. (Genesis 3:4) Rûl hian Evi mithmuh ngeiah chu thei chu a ei ni âwm tak a ni. Châng 6-na kan chhiar chuan, "Tichuan hmeichhia chuan thingrah chu ei mi a ni tih .... a hmuh chuan, thei rah chu a lo va," tih kan hmu a. Chuti a nih chuan, rûl chu a ei avâng chuan a thi ta si lo va, engnge a han thihna bîk tur tiin a ngaihtuah a ni mai thei.

Dinhmun sâng zawka din châkna chuan Evi chu a zêm bawk a. Setana khân, "In ei ni aṭang chuan in mit a lo vâr ang a, a chhia leh ṭha hriain Pathian ang in lo ni dawn tih Pathianin a hria a nih chu," a tih khum bawk a. Genesis 3:5).

Kan nu hmasa ber chuan chu theirah chu a ei chuan a tih lo chauh pawh ni lo vin, fing zawk leh dinhmun sâng zawka a din a ring ta a. Chutia Pathian thusawite paihthla khawpa a lo kal thuina chuan, Pathian hmangaihna a rinlelhna pawh kha a tinghet lehzual ta a. Eng vangin nge Pathian ṭha tak chuan hmeichhe ṭha tak chu dinhmun sang zawka ding tura hma a sâwn chu a phal loh? Tun lai lai Evi-teho pawh hi an nunna atân eng thilte nge hmasa bêr tur,

engnge ṭha berin sâng ber ang tih chungchângah bumin an awm fo a ni.

Hetia Pathian thute ringhlel tura vawihnih pênna chungthuah hian kawng pathum hriat reng tur a awm a:

1. Pathian thute ringhlel hmasa lo chuan, Evi hian Setana thusawite a ring mai thei lo.

2. Rorêlna niah chuan, chhia leh ṭha hriatna hmang pawha miten dâwt an rin avângin, thiam loh an chang lem lo vang, amaherawhchu thiamloh an channa tur chu, thutak an rin loh vâng, thutak chu engnge ni tia hmuh chhuahna hun remchâng an mausam vang a ni zawk ang.—*Patriarchs and Prophets*, phêk 55.

3. Himna chu thutak ngainatnaah chauh a awm. "Boral mekte tân fel lohna bumna tinrêng nên ... chhandama an awm theihna turin, thutak hmangaihna chu an pawm loh avâng a ni." 2 Thessalonika 2:10. Mi sakhaw mi takte tân pawh mahni ngaih dân leh tih ṭhan dânte chu thutak aia ngainat zâwk a awl hle a. Thutak chu kan ngainat loh chuan, dawt kan rinchhan ang a, thiam loh kan chang ang. (Châng 11, 12).

Heṭa thu pakhatna leh pahnihna thu ang hian Evi chuan Setana lêna âwk tur chuan a pên thumna chu a pên lût ta a ni. Pathian hmangaihna chu rinchhana hmang lo vin. A thute pawh chu a lo ringhlel ta a. Tichuan A Dânte chu bawhchhe turin a inpeihsa diam ta a ni. Pathian thu a awih ta lo va. Thei serh chu a en a, a ît a, a tawk a, a tem phwt a, a ei ta a. Bawhchhetu hmasa ber a lo ni ta.

Mi sualte hian an sualna pakhat, pahnihtir turin hun an duh rei ngai lo. Sualna hnathawh dân a ni miau mai. Thei chu a lo va, a ei ta a, tin, a pasal a pe ve a; ani pawhin a ei ve a. (Genesis 3·6)

Eng vangin nge Adama chuan thil sual chu a tih ve? Bumin a awm ve em ni? Bible chuan bumin a awm lo a ti tlat mai. Mahse bumna boruak lêng vel chu a hîp ve a ni. Evi chu a lo sual ta a, a helh hawlh a, Adama chuan a hmaa Evi ding rêng a han en chuan, ni dang ai maha ngaihno beiin a hmu a. A rilru-ah chuan, "Engtin nge maw a tel lovin ka âwm dâwm ni aw! A thi lêm lo vâng chu maw! Rûl thu kha a dîk thei mai lo vâng maw," tiin a inngaihtuah buai ta hle mai a.

Chutih lai chuan Evi chuan aw nêm tak maiin, "Adam, tûn hmate ai kha chuan ka hmangaih zual ta che a ni. Hawh teh, he thei hi min han eipui teh", a ti ta a. Sualna hi mi tiphur thei tak, lâng mawi rimawi tak, îtawm tak a ni châwk a ni.

A thinlungah chuan, "A thih phawt chuan ka thihpui ang," tiin a inngaihtuah fel vek ta mai a. Thei chu a la a, a ei ve ta mai a.

Evi chu buma awmin mi sual a lo ni ta a. Adama chu phûr tak leh rilru khûr chungin, meng fiah tak siin a tlu lût ve ta a ni. An pahnih chuan duh thlannaa a dik lo thlangin thil sual an ti ta. A dik zawk chu an thlang thei reng a; chutichuan ti sela chuan, anmahni ang a, khawvêla sualna leh manganna lo luang lût ta te pawh hi khâr a ni ang. "Setana dâwt thu awih hlauhawmzia chu sawi loh, Pathian thu awih lohna pawh hi a hlauhawm fo a ni."—*Ibid.*, phêk 55.

BUNG 10

SETANAN A BEIH DAN KAWNG PANGA

KUM 1968 khân, khawvêl intihsiakna ropui (Olympic) Mexico khawpui ah neih a ni a, tah chuan mi sâng tam takin intihsiakna chi tinrêng a chak ber nih tumtu te bei lai chu an thlir ṭhup rêng a. Chu intihsiakna hmuhnawm tak chu Mexico mikhual te chauh lo, khawvêl mi sang tamtakin hmuhhnawm ti takin an thlir ṭhup bawk a. An Radio te leh Telivision te hmangin chung thil te chu an kiang mai a intihsiak ang maiin an hmu in an ṭawngte chu an hre thei a, chûng thilte chu a hma lawk a vanlaizawla ri mantu leh thla latu an dah avânga khawvêlin a hria leh hmu thei a ni a. Kâr hnih chhûng zet chu khawvêl mi sâng tamtak ten engmah thildang pawh ngaihtuah theilo khawpin chu intihsiakna ropui chu an thlir ṭhup mai a ni.

Krista leh Setana inelna hi thil tenau a ni lova, he khawvêl hi an inelna hmun chu a ni. Hmangaihna leh sualna chu rei tak chungnung zawk nihna inchuhin an inel a. Krista chu leh lamah hruaitu a ni a, lehlamah mi sual, Setana chu hruaitu a ni bawk a. Kan vai hian a tu emaw zawk lam chu ṭantu kan ni. Lei leh vân hi a thlirtute an ni. Mihringte pawh hian an inbeihnaah chuan anmahni an inthlîr tho a ni.

"Khawvêl te leh vantirhkoh te leh mihringte mithmuha ennawma siamin kan awm." 1 Korinth 4:9. Moffatt-a lehlin dân chuan, "Intihsiakna hmuna intihsiaktute," tih a ni a. Weymouth-a thung chuan, "Thil siam tinrêngte tân ennawm en tûr kan lo ni ta a," a ti bawk.

Ṭhanghlui an liam a, ṭhangtharin an thlâk zel a. Kum tam tak a ral tawh a. Mi chhiarsen loh he indonaah hian an tel a, hmuh tur pawh an awm tawh lo. Mahse indona chu a kal zel a, tunlaite hian kan indo mup mup mai. Engtikah emaw chuan a tâwp dawn ngei e. A tawpna a thlen hma chuan lei leh vana chi tina mi tin mai chuan, a ṭan lam chu a thlangin, a chatuan hmun tur chu a insiam dawn a ni.

Thlan tur chu a fiah hle a, a thlanin a thlenin a thlenna tur pawh a ropuiin a inang lo kher mai. Tualdawihna hmun lai reng a awm lo. Krista chuan, "Tupawh ka lama ṭang lo chu, mi do a ni," a tih kha. Mathaia 12:30.

Krista hmêlma lian ber Setana chuan mihringte hneh nâna a hmanraw lek pangate chu lo ngaihtuah ila.

Bumna Hna a Thawk

Mi tin hian bumna an haw ṭheuhin an hria. Hmeithai pasal sûn khawngaih thlâk tak hian, a intun nun nân dâwrtê a hawng a. Pa pakhat a lo kal a, duli man lek thil a leisak a. Chêng sawm nâwt a pe a. Hmeithai chuan chêng kua leh duli a kir a. Nakinah chuan hmeithai chuan a chêng sawm nâwt chu hman a han tum chuan nâwt dik lo a ni tih a hmuchhuak ta a. Chu pa chuan a lo bum der mai a, athilzawrh duli man chu a lo bum chhuah sak a lo ni reng mai. Chutichuan a bungrua duli man hu leh a pawisa fai Rs. 9.50 chu a lo laksak ta a ni.

"Hrem hmun kawngkhar tluka huatthlala ka hriat chu,
Mi, a rilru chhûnga mi zêp a, thudang sawitu chu a ni."

Homer.

Vân mite hruaitu Krista chuan, Setana bumna nungchang hi a sawifiah hle.

"Dawthei a ni a, dâwt pa a ni," (Johana 8:44) a ti a. Dawtheiin an tum ber chu mi bum a ni. Miin dâwt a sawi chuan tum pahnih—a engemaw zâwk zâwk a nei ṭhin, thil dik lo dik ngeia mi rintir emaw, thil dik reng dik lova rintir emaw a tum ṭhih. Mi buma awmte chuan an dik loh pawhin dikin an inhria a, tin, a dik reng pawh dik lovin an ngai ṭhin.

Êng leh thudik thlentua insiamin Setana'n a bum ṭhin. **"A mak love, Setana meuh pawh êng tirhkohvah a insiam chawp a." 2 Korinth 11:14. Thimna tirhkoh ni mah se êng tirhkoh angin a inlâr**

ṭhin a nih chu. Pu Weymouth-a chuan, "Setana chuan êng vantirhkoh thuam chu a inbel" tiin a letling a. Miten thil dik lo chu an pawm theih nân êngin a tuam mawi ṭhin. A ṭha leh ṭha lote, a dik lote a chawhpawlh ṭhin a ni.

Mihring chuan, lui sangha angin a tawktarh an thlir a, nghakuai inphum ru-ah an âwk ta ṭhin a ni.

Felna Rawngbawllute Hmangin Setana'n mi a bum ṭhin. Thudik puangtu tura dah te, mihring bum nâna ramhuai hmanrua an han ni hlauh tur chu ngaih a nuam lo ngei mai. Mahse Pathian thuin min hrilh dân a ni miau si. "Chuvângin, a rawngbawltute pawh chu felna rawngbawltuah insiam chawp mah sela thil mak a ni lo ve; chûngho tawpna chu an thiltih ang zêlin a ni ang." 2 Korinth 11:15. Weymouth-a lehlin dân chuan, "Felna rawngbâwltute thuam inbelin," tih a ni. Moffatt-a lehlin dân chuan. "A rawngbâwltute chuan felna rawngbâwltute hmai thing hâwng an vuah a," tih a ni thung a.

Lusifara kha vân angel tam tak, sualna la tem ngai hauh lote leh kan thlahtute pawh sual tura bum thei kha a ni a; chuti a nih avang chuan, sakhaw hruaitute ngei pawh buma pulpit aṭangtea zirtirna dik lo tlangautir chu a tih duh rin loh rual a ni lo. A tih theih chi a nihphawt chuan a ti ngei ang. Thu diklo chi tuhna kawng kaihtawina ṭha tak a ni ang. Chutiang mi chu mahni thudik rinna chu tichhia a, mi dang bona tura kawng sâttu an ni ṭhin.

Isua chuan min zilh lâwk a, "Tumahin an bum loh nân che u fimkhur rawh u," (Matthaia 24:4) a tih kha.

Achâng chuan Setana hian pâwl hmangin mi a bum ṭhin. Setana chuan mi pakhat a bum thei a. Chu mi chua mi dang a bum leh thei a. Chutia kalchhawng zêl chuan pâwl te pawh a lo din a, thutak leh tak lo zirtirnate a lo awm zêl chu a âwm lo hauh lo. Tin, hun la ral zêl tûrah chuan, sakhaw pâwl lianpui, thutak neitu nia inngai, khaw. vêl pumpui thunun tum a, achânga mihring inawpna dânte pawh lek uaih uaih duh a lo ding hmuh tur pawh a la awm ang. Chutiang pawl lianpui chu a la ropui hle a, a lo chak hle hun chuan, Kristian tlâwm tê tête tân chuan an thlarau nun kawnga harsatna siamtu a lo ni thei ang.

"Kan buante hi tisa leh thisen an ni si lo, lalnate leh, thuneihnate leh, he thim chunga khawvêl roreltute leh, van hmunahte thlarau sualho awmte an ni zawk e." Ephesi 6:12.

Krista leh a thudik thianglimte chu a dinchan loh nân, Setana

leh a thawmpui angelte chuan, sakhaw pawl lian tak chu man beha thunun chu, an tum ropui takah an nei ta a ni.

Tamna hi thutak a ni tih nân kan hmang ngam lo vang. Biak in chhîp zum sânzia emaw, maichâm ropuina emaw, zaipawl leh tumrîkte ropuina emawin thianglimna teh theih a ni lo. Bumtu pawl hotu hi thâwkkhat chu finna sâng tak nei, mawina famkim nei bawk, rithei lama chungchuang. Pathian lalthuthlenga zahngaihna ṭhutphah vawngtu tura hriak thih, a ni tawh tih kan hre reng tur a ni. Thil ṭha te chu thil ṭhalo thlentu turin hmanruaa hman a thiam hle ang.

Pawisa dahkhawmna hmunah chuan dik lo hre turin a dîk an hre hmasa ṭhin. Thutak hmuh chhuah tumtute chuan thudik anga langte chu an enfiah zel a ṭûl ṭhin. "Dân thu leh hriattirna thu rawn tur a ni, chu mi thu ang zela an sawi loh chuan, an tan khua reng a var ṭhuai dawn lo a ni." Isaiah 8:20.

Miin mi dik tak a nih leh nih loh a fiah theihna pakhat chu a lemte aia a dik taka a ngainat zâwk leh zâwk lohah hian a ni.

Diabola chuan fakderna hmangin a bum ṭhin. Mihringte hian fakderna hi an lawm duh viau mai. "Achâng chuan fakderna hi kan hua emaw kan ti rawk ṭhin a, fakderna ni lo vin, fakderna thu chhâk chhuah dân chu kan hua te a lo ni lek fang si a."

"Thu chu hril rawh . . . zirtirna dik an ngaih peih loh hun a la thleng dawn si; an bengte a zat avângin, anmahni duhzâwng angin zirtirtute an hnênah an khâwm zawk ang a, an bengte chu thutak lamah an chhungawng ang a, thawnthu lam panin an pêng tawh ang." 2 Timothea 4:2-4. Moffatt-a lehlin dân chuan, "Anmahni rem turin zirtirtute an fawkkhawm ang, an duhzâwngte chawk tho turin," tih a ni.

Bible chuan, miten an hriat châk zawnga an bengte tizatu an duhzawng mi zirtirtute an hlatn hun a thleng dâwn tiin a lo hrillâwk a nih chu. Thu tluang tak—fakderna thu ni si chu an la duh zâwk dawn a ni. Thusawitute pawhin mipuite hriat châkzâwng an sawi ang, Bible chuan a lo ti a. A lo rei deuhah zawng an thu hriat fo te avang chuan, a ngaithlatute chuan mawh an la phur nasa hle ang. "A mipui a Puithiamin ang khat an ni," tia a chuan kha. Hosea 4:9.

"Ni chu a hnai tawh a, inlarna tin thlen dik ni tur chu, tiin an hnênah sawi zawk rawh. Israel chhûngte zingah inlarna lothlawn rêng rêng leh ṭhumvawr ṭha lama sawi sak derna rêng rêng a awm tawh lo

vang." (Ezekiel 12:23, 24. Moffatt-a lehlin dan chuan, "Thudik tilangtu inlârna a awm hun a thleng mêk a. Israel zingah inlârna lawilo leh fakderna ṭawngkam a awm tawh lo vang," tih a ni.

Setana chuan thil mak tiin a bum. Thil mak emaw, chhinchhiahna emaw-a hruaibo awl tak mi hi an awm ṭhin. Sakhaw lam hruaitute meuh pawhin thil pawimawh zâwk thlâkthleng nân an hmang duh hial ṭhin a.

Krista leia a awm lai khân lehkha ziaktute leh Pharisaite an lo kal a, "Zirtirtu, chhinchhiahna min entir rawh," an ti a. Chhandamtu chuan "Ṭhangthar sual tak leh uire hmang takte chuan chhinchhiahna an zawng," tiin a chhâng a nih kha. Matthaia 12:38, 39.

Isua hian, "Thiltihmak lanna nih in duh lova a hmuhin in hmu duh mai a ni e. Thiltihmak pakhat, ka thute in pawm avânga, mirring thar, nungchang thar nei in lo nih theih thuah a ni ka tui zawk ni," a ti a ni. "In hnêna thu ka sawi te hi thlarau a ni, nunna pawh a ni." Johana 6:63.

Luka 13:16-ah chuan hmeichhe pakhat Setanan kum sawm leh pariat a man thu Isuan a sawi a. A tidam ta a. Setana hian natnain hmeichhia kum sawm leh pariat lai lo phuar sela, amah vêk chuan a phuarna chu a phelh thei dâwn lawm ni? Setana hian tihdam lamah chuan tihduh chin a nei ang a. bumna lamah chuan ri a kham ka ring lo.

Chhinchhiahnate leh thilmakte chuan, tun hun hnuhnungah hian, thutak ngainatu dik tak ni lote chu a gum dâwn. "Setana thawhzia ang zelin, thiltihtheihna tinrêng te, chhinchhiahna tinrêng te, dâwt thilmak tinrêng te nên, boral mêkte tân fel lohna bumna tinrêng nên a ni ang; chhandama an awm theihna turin thutak hmangaihna chu an pawm loh avâng a ni." 2 Thessalonika 2:9, 10.

Hei hi chuan a lanchiantir ta hle a ni lawm ni? Setana leh, chhinchhiahna leh thilmak phiar khawma tla lûtte chu 'fel lohna bumnaah hruai luh an ni ta a nih chu. Felna leh fel lohna an hre hrang thei ta lo. Pathianin sual a tih te chu sual a ni lo an ti a. Tupawh thutak a ni tih nâna chhinchiahna te, thilmak te leh thil tihmak te hmangtu chu buaina leh awih lohnaah an lût ang, ti ila a sual lo vang. Chutiang mite zilh nân chuan, "Thil ṭha lo chu thil ṭha ti a, thil ṭha chuthil ṭha lo ti ṭhin a, êng chu thima ngai a, thim chu ênga ngaiṭhin chu ... a chung a pik e," (Isaia 5:20) tiin ziak a ni. Hnam hruaitute chu Armageddon indonaa tel turin "ramhuai thlaraute" chuan an chawk tho dâwn a ni. (Thupuan 16:14).

"Leia ka vahvêlna ạtang leh ka chhuak ka chhohna ạtangin." (Joba 1:17) Hei hi Setana ṭawngkam a ni a. Mi bum turin a vakvêl ṭhin a nih chu. Thu dik leh dâwt chawpawlh chu nawmnate, rilru muanna te leh hlimna te petua inchhâlin a zuar a. A dâwrtute rem zawng a zawmpui ṭhin. Bumtu leh mite tidamtu lem a ni. Chuvângin a damdawi hûr tinah chuan he chhinchhiahna T B. D. (Tihdertu Bumtu Daktawrlema) hi a chuang zel tur a ni e. Hetiang mi a nihzia chu hun hian a la rawn târ lang ngei ang.

Thil pahnih kan hriatreng tur a awm. Pakhatnaah chuan mihring te, thilte, thu-hla kalhmangte leh pawl te pawh, kan ngainat tak hian min bum awl ṭhin, tih hi a ni.

Mi hmingthang tak pakhat Elihu Root-a chuan, "Mite hian thutak an ngaina lo. Mihring mihrinna zia an ngaina mai a ni," a ti a. Chuvâng chuan America ram nakin hnu zêla a awm dân tûr chu a lungngaih thlak hlein a hria. Miin tangka sum a ngainat hle chuan thil dik lo tam tak ti tura amah bumtu a ni ang. Chuvâng chu a ni, Chhandamtu khan hausakna bumna thu a sawi ni. (Matthaia 13:22) Mi ṭhenkhat thu leh hla kalhmangte, kohhran te leh pâwl emaw ngaina an awm. Chu chu a dik lo tehchiam lo ve. Amaherawhchu thutak ngainatna kawngkhar khartu an ni ang tih a hlauhawm a ni. Isua thusawite kha hre nawn ṭhin ila a ṭha ang. "Thutak chu in hria ang a, thutak chuan bawi a bân ang che u" (Johana 8:32), a tihte leh, "I thu chu thutak ani," Johana 17:17. a tihte kha.

Cardinal (Puithiam lal tak) Carlo Caraffa an tih, Pope Paul IV-na palai chuan Paris khawpui mite chungchâng sawinaah chuan, "Buma awm an duh a, bumin awm hlawm rawh se," a ti e. an ti

Kan hriatreng tur dang leh chu hei hi a ni. Keimahni kan inbum thei a, inbum pawh chu kan ngaina viau thei a ni, tih hi.

Schopenhauer-a chuan, "Keimahni inbum nâna kan hman, hmanraw îtawm tak takte chu, mi dangte bum nân kan hmang love," a ti a.

Goethe-a chuan a la ziak thui leh deuh a, "Mi bumin kan awm ngai lo. Kan inbum mai zawk a ni," a ti a. Ani hi chuan a sawi uar lutuk deuh a, tum bik neia sawi a ni awm viau mai. Engpawhnise, 1 Korinth 3:18-a (K.J.V.) kan hmuh, "Tumah mahni inbum suh se," tihte han ngaihtuah chuan. a ngaihthiam theih mai bawk e. 1 Johana 1:8-ah, "Sual ka nei lo, kan tih chuan, mahni leh mahni kan inbum a, keimahnish thutak a awm lo a ni," tihte pawh a awm bawk.

Diabola chu a ṭha lo kher mai a. Bum thiam tak a ni. Mahse keimahni leh keimahni kan inbumnaahte zawng i mawhchhiat kher lo vang u.

Setana Chuan Heknain A Bei Ṭhin

Setanan Evi a biaknaah hian Pathian chu kawng hnihin a hêk a. Kawngkhat chu, Evi tâna finna ropui tak neihna tûr leh nasa taka hma a sawn theihna tur a khar sak a ni tih a ni a. Pakhat dang leh chu Pathian chu dâwt sawiah a puh a, "In thi ngei ang," (Genesis 2:17; 3:4) a tih kha hnialin.

He hêkna hmasa zâwk Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni lo ve, tih thu hi, Lal Isua Krista chuan a rawn paihbo chiang hle. "Pathianin khawvêl a hmangaih êm êm a, chutichuan a fapa mal neih chhun a pe," a tih kha. Johana 3:16.

Tin, hekna pahnihna, sualna leh thihna chungthuah Pathian chuan thudik a sawi lo tih thuah pawh hian, Lal Isua thusawi bawk hriat leh a ṭûl a. "Dâwt thu a sawiin, ama tihchhuah a sawi a ni, dawthei a ni a, dâwt pa a nih bawk avângin," (Johana 8:44) a tih kha.

Heta Lal Isua thusawi hi nihna leh hming pawh chiang taka sawi a ni, Inremlohna leh innghirnghona a awm a ni tih pawh a tih chiang hle. Dawthei zawng a awm ngei a nih chu. Bible chuan, "Pathian daw rual a ni lo," (Hebrai 6:18) a ti a. A chhan chu Pathian nihna tak chu thutak a nih vâng a ni. Thutak Pathian a ni. (Deuteronomy 32:4)

Chu chu a ni Lal Isuan, "Hei hi chatuana nunna a ni, nang Pathian tak chauh leh i tirh Isua Krista hriat hi," (Johana 17:3) a lo tihna chhan chu.

Pathian lam ṭang tura kan inpêk zawh phawt chuan, heknain min tinghing lo vang. A dik leh a hnehtu lama ṭang kan ni ang.

Setana'n Evi a biak chuan Pathian a hêk a. Pathian nên an inbiaknaah chuan Joba kha a hêk a. Hei hi hman lai ata tawh a tihdân a ni a, mi tam tak pawh a zirtir tawh a. Thil awmdân rem dan danin hêkna a phuhchhuak ṭhin a. Rûl anga vervêk chu a ni ngei mai.

Pathian leh Joba leh Setana inbiakna hi i ngaihtuah mah teh ang u. "Tichuan, Setana chuan Lalpa chu a chhâng a, a hnênah, "Joba chuan vâng awm lovin Pathian a ṭih em ni? Amah chu a in

nên, a neih zawng zawng nên, kil tinah i hung vêl a ni lawm ni? A kut hnathawh mal i sawm a, he ramah hian a lo neinung sâwt êm êm atin a ni. Tunah hian i kut thawh la, a neih zawng zawng hi han khawihsak teh, i hmaichhan ngeiah a sawichhe mai ang che," a ti a. Joba 1:9-11.

A tawi zawnga sawi dâwn chuan, Setana hian Joba chu thil hmuh a neih vang chauha a rawngbawl niin a puh a, tin, a khawvêl malsawmna dawn te chu lâkbo sak a nih chuan, a hnungtawlh ang a, a phatsan ang, tiin a sawi lawk a. Chutiang chuan Joba hi a hêk a ni.

Pathian chuan, "Chhin ta che, mahse a nunna chauh chu zuah la. Thil awmdân chu i enchhin anghmiang," (châng 12) a ti ta thung a.

Tichuan he khawvêl lal chu a che ta a. Ni khat thu-hla lekah bawngpa tuak zanga leh sabengtungnu zanga chu Sheba miten an lâksak a, beram sang sarih ṭek-in a denhlum sak a, sanghawngsei sangthum Kaldai miten an la a, tin, fapa pasarih leh fanu pathumte chu thlipuiin a nuai hlum sak bawk a. Hêng a vanduaina hrang hrangah hian chhiahhlawh pali chauh chu zualko turin an dam a ni. Ni khat chhûng lekin a neih hlu zawng zawng chu a bova, a inah lah chuan, a fate awm tawh si lo vin, a nupui phunchiar zet mai chauh a awm ta. Setana'n a hêkna thu dik kha tak ang maw. Joba hian engnge a tih ang le?

"Tichuan Joba chu a tho va, a puan a pawtthler a, a lu a ziat kawlh a, leiah a tlu a, Pathian a bia a. 'Ka nu pum ata saruakin ka lo chhuak , saruak vekin ka kir leh dawn a nih hi; Lalpan a pe a, Lalpan a la leh ta a; Lalpa hming chu fakin awm rawh se," a ti a. Heng zawngah hian Joba chu a sual lo va, Pathian chu a mawh-chhiat hek lo." (Chang 20–22).

Setana khân Joba kha dik lo takin a hêk a, mahse Pathian chu â taka hêk turin a hruai thei ta lo va. Joba hian engti kawng leh eng vânga chûng thilte chu a chunga lo thleng nge tih hre lo mah se, fiahna chu rinawm takin a do thei zel a. Setanan a fiah che leh buaina te i chunga a thlentîr Pathianin a phal mai thei. Setana chuan i sualnate chu ngaihdam rual a ni lo, i hnungtawlhna a tam lutuk ta, i tlâk lo lutuk, i hlawhtling chuang lo vang, ti tein a thlem mai thei che ani.

Texas ram hmun pakhat diak zet maiah hian, putar pakhat chu, Bible leh lehkhabu dang dang, Krista lama mite hruaitu tur hralhin, a sakawr tawlailirah a chuang a, ruah a do zel a.

Chu ni hrehawm tak mai chu denchhenin, Setana chuan chu putar ṭha tak hnênah chuan, "Hmanlaia i sualna nasa pui puite kha ngaithtuah teh. I thutiam i bawhchhiat zozai te, i hlawhchhamnate leh tih âwm loh pui pui i tihte pawh kha. Van ram zawng i thleng chuang hlei lawng e—bânsan vek mai rawh," a rawn ti sa sa a.

Chu putar chu a harh thut a, ring vak lo hian a lo ṭawng chhuak a. "Setan, kal bo daih rawh. Ka chanchin chu Isua Krista va hrilh zâwk teh. Ka aiawhtu a ni a, ka nunna zawng zawng hi ka kawltir vek tawh a ni," a ti a. Setana chu a kal bova—chu putar chu ruah hnuaiah chuan hlim takin hnehtu hmel puin a kal ta zêla.

Setana Chuan Natnain A Bei Ṭhin

Setana hi beidawng har tak a ni. Kawng khata a dan pawhin kawng dang a zawng leh ṭhin.

Joba hnênah chânna râpthlâk leh nasa a thlentir pawhin Joba rinna chu a nghing zo lo va. Tichuan taksa natnain Joba chu a bei leh ta thung a. A natna chu a rapthlâk hle mai a, a nupui meuh pawh a beidawng a, a lainate pawhin an ensan titih tawh a. Chu chuan a rinna chu a su ta dat dat mai a, a lungngaihna thim chuan a rinna êng chu a hliah thim dâwn dâwn a. Mi, tumna sâng tak nei a, hlawhtling thei viaute hi, khum beta rei fe an han nat meuh chuan, fiahna harsa tak an tâwk châwk a ni.

Joba chalchîng au thawm pawh hi lungngaihna riin a khat a ni. "Ka nun hian rehhlum a thlang hial ta zawk a, ka ruhte ai hian thih pawh. Kaning hluah hluah, ka nung rei lo vang; Ka awm awmin ka awm ang e, ka nite hi engmahlo an nih hi," a ti a. Joba 7:15,16.

Chutia lungngaihna leh thimnain a hual vêl lai chuan, a beiseina chu a tireh mai lo va, "Mi tihlum hial mah sela, amah chu ka nghâk cheu vang; mahse , a hmaah ka kawng chu ka ṭan ang. Hei hi ka chhandamna a ni a, a hmaah Pathian hre lo mi an lo kal dâwn loh hi." Joba 13:15, 16. "Ka tlantu chu a nung tih ka hre si a, nakinah chuan leiah hian a lo la ding ang. Ka vun hi tihchhiata a awm hnuin, ka tisain Pathian ka la hmu ang," a ti ta a ni. Joba 19:25, 26.

Setana thiltih theih tawpin a sut tlang zawh loh rinna chu hei hi a ni ta a ni. Rinna, thih thlenga nghet, thihna piah lama nunna hmu phâk chu a ni. Setana leh a hremhmun sipaite chuan kil tin kil

tang atangin bei mah se, chutiang rinna neitu chu an hneh thei ngai lo.

Setana Hian Tihduhdahnain A Bei

Setana hian bumna hmanga mi a hruai bo theih lohva. hêkna leh taksa natnaa a beidawntir theih bawk loh chuan tihduhdah turin mi dang a fuih pawrh thung thin. Sakhuana dik tak chu, a dik lo thiltihtheihna hmangin a bei thin a. A dik lo chuan khawvêl dân siamte hmangin Pathian mi thianghlimte tihchhiat a tum châng pawh a awm thin.

Hman laia Babulon lalin Dura phaizawla rangkachak Pathian a din hmaa, Hebrai mi pathum an kûn duh loh khân, lal thuin meiah paih luh an ni a. (Daniela 3).

Daniela pawh kha a Pathian biak khaptu dan a awih loh khân, sakeibaknei pûka paihluh a ni a. (Daniela 6).

Krista pian a lo hnaih khân, a pian veleha lo tiboral turin Setana chu a inring reng a; a hmanrua atan Rome sorkâr roreltu pakhat Heroda thiltihtheihna chu a lo nei sa reng mai a. (Thupuan 12:3-5, 9; Matthaia 2:7-16) A lo pian hnu pawhin, vawikhat chu ama khua ngeia sakhaw hotute chuan a lo kal chhan mawl taka a sawi an hriam in, an thinrim , an buai hle a, kham kova namthlâk turin an hruaichhuak a nih kha. (Luka 4:16-30)

Sakhaw hruaitute leh lei sorkâr mite pawh a thusawiah manna tur zawntir an ni a. (Marka 12:13) Puithiam lalte leh Pharisaite chuan amah man turin tiangkengtute an tir a, mahse an lo kir leh chuan, "He mi ang hian tumahin thu an la sawi ngai lo," an ti ta zâwk a. Johana 7:46.

Amaha innghattu tam tak te chu an inpuang chhuak ngam lo. Tupawhin Krista a ni e, tia an puan chuan, Sunagog-a hnawng turin, Judate chuan an lo remti tlâng tawh si a. (Johana 9:22).

Rorêltu liante zîngah pawh tam takin amah an ring hial a, mahse Pharisaite vângin an inpuang lo. Chuti lo chu Sunagog-ah an hnawng dawn si a. Mihringte chawimawina chu Pathianin a chawimawina aiin an ngaina zâwk ta si a. (Johana 12:42, 43)

Chûng hun laia sakhaw pâwl chuan, Krista an sawisakna, kros-a khenbeh mai chu an duh tâwk lo va, lungpui ker kuak thlânah an zalh hnuin lung lianpuiin an khâr hnan leh ta zel a ni. Rom sorkâr chhinchhiahna nen an char chiah a, sipai za rual lai an vêntir ta a.

Lal Isua chuan a zirtirte hnênah, "Ka no chu in in ngei ang," (Matthaia 20:23) "Khawvêlin a hua che u a ni," (Johana 15:19) "Mite hmêlma chu anmahni chhûngte an ni ang," (Matthaia 10:36) a lo ti a.

Tirhkoh Johana'n nakin hnu lam hmu lâwka inlarna a hmuhah khân, Lal Isua chuan, ringlotute, Rom mithim takte hmanga Setana'n tihduhdahna a thlentîr tur leh, chu mi hnua "hun hrehawm" lo awm turte chu a kawhhmuh a nih kha. Hman lai ata Krista leh Pathian dân te chungthua innghirnghona chu Setana chuan hun tlêmtê a neih thlengin a kalpui zel ang a, Krista puitute chu a do zel dâwn a ni. (Thupuan 12:10-17).

Eng hun laia mi pawh ni se, A fa rinaawmte hnênah chuan Lal Isuan hêng thu hi a sawi: "Khawvêlah hian hrehawmna in tuar ang, mahse thlamuang takin awm rawh u, khawvêl ka ngam ta." (Johana 16:33).

Richard Baxter-a chuan, "A kalkawng hi ka tân chuan a mak a, Krista tân erawh chuan a mak lo ve," a ti.

Setana Hnathawh Puitlinna Sâng ber Chu, Neitu Chan Chan A Ni

"Ramhuai man" tih thuah hian zawhna tam tak kan tâwk thin a. Ramhuai bawlhhlawh pakhat mihring kawchhûng ata chhuak zet a, lo kir leh a, a awmna hmun chu lo ruaka va hmu ta thu Krista khân a sawi a. Chu ramhuai bawlhhlawh chu a chhuak a, ramhuai bawlhhlawh dang pasarih a aia nunrawng zawk a sâwm khâwm a, an vai chuan mihring kawchhûngah chuan an lût ta a. chu mihring awm dân chu a awm dân hmasa ai chuan a tha lo zawk ta a, chu (Matthaia 12:43-45).

Krista hian mihringte thinlung hi, indona hmun, inelna hmun, a tha lam emaw, a chhe lam zawk emawin an luah tur niin a sawi a. Krista'n a vaia a luah emaw, Setana'n a vaia a luah emaw lo chu kawng dang a awm lo va. A tuemaw zâwk zâwk chu a luahtu an ni tur a ni. Chu chu Bible min hrilh dân a ni a, Krista zirtir dân a ni bawk.

Dr. J. H. Oldham-a (Secretary, Council of Christian Faith and Common Life) chuan heti hian a ziak a:

"Tun lai hian Setana thiltihtheihna hian hmun pawimawh tak a luah ta niin a lang. Kutthlâk te, nunrawn te leh mihring tisa châkna

tihpuitlin châka phûrna te chu sahbuakin a lo awm ta a; chu chang chu ni lovin, chutiang lo thleng tur ngaihtuahna chuan khawvêla mi tam tak rilruah, helna rilru a chawk tho ta zêl a, chu chu sual thiltihtheihna, anmahni thlarau ngei dotu chu a ni," a ti a.

A thu ziak khaikhawm nân chuan, chiang taka a hmuhchhuah a ziak ta a.

"Tun laia rilru kalhmang chhut dan chuan Bible thute chu a rawn nemnghet ta. Mihringte hi mahnia ding thei tâwk, a awm dân tur pawh tuma puih loh va rêl ṭha thei tâwk an ni lo va, ṭha leh chhia indona hmun an ni a. Ramhuai thiltihtheihnain neitu chan a chan theihna a ni a. chu lovah chuan chhandam tûra zahngaihna lo luan luh theihna hmun a ni.

Hei hi mihring hi sual tura ngaih a ni emaw, ṭha tûra ruatlâwk a ni emaw tihna a ni lo va. Mihring tân kawng pahnih a awm tih sawina mai a ni. A sâng zâwnga kalna kawng a awm a. a hniam zâwnga kalna pawh a awm bawk. Sual lama hruaina a awm a, ṭha lama hruaina a awm bawk. Krista thiltihtheihna a awm a, Setana thiltihtheihna pawh a awm, tihna mai a ni.

Eng kawng zâwk chu nge kan thlan dâwn? Eng hruaina zâwk chu nge kan zui ang? Tunge hotuah kan vawn dâwn, Krista nge Setana? Kan vaia thlan tur a ni chu. Kan tâwpna tur thlan theihna kan nei. Chu laiah chuan Pathianin emaw. Kristan emaw min tilui hek lo. Angelte an inrawlh lo vang. Setana lahin a tinghing hek lo vang. Mihring chauhin, a duhthlannain kawng a hawng thei a, tu zâwk nge a nuna thuneitu tur pawh ama dah tur a ni.

Nunna kawngkhar han hawn sak chuan Setana chuan neitu chan a chang thuai ṭhin. "Sawm leh pahnihte zinga tel, Juda Iskariota chhûngah chuan Setana a lût a. Tichuan, ani chu a va kal a, an hnêna a mantir theihna turzia puithiam lalte leh hotute chu a va rawn a. Anni chu an lawm hle a." Luka 22:3-5.

Ramhuaiin a luah, zirtir pakhat chuan, ramhuaiin a luah bawk sakhaw hruaitute a dâwr a, khawvêl Chhandamtu chu kohhran lûte leh sorkâr imte hnênah a phatsan ta a ni. A tâwp chu Kalvari a nih kha.

Johanaa chuan awmze lehzualin a sawi a: "A kal chhuak ta thuai a, chu mi lai chu zân a ni a," (Johana 13:30) a ti a.

Juda tân chuan zân a ni tak meuh mai. Taksa tâna zân a ni a, a thlarau tan zân a ni bawk; beiseina arsi a êng hauh lo mai. Kumkhaw chanchin lawmawm ênna vân sânga arsi êng ve

thei tur chu, a ênna a lo bo ta a, thimnain a khuh bo ta. Setana chuan a nghâwnga hrui valh barhin, awhhlumna turin thing a kawhhmuh ta a. A taksa rihna chuan a awhhlumna hruite chu uaı-chatin, ui kohamte chaw a lo ni ta a, an ei zo ta. Sual rawng-bâwltute leh Setana tawpna entirtu a lo nı ta bawk.

Setana Hneh Nâna Kan Tihtheih Thıl Pathum

"Beramno thisen avângin . . . an hneh a ni." Thupuan 12:11.

Kelvari hi engkima rinchhan a ni fo zawng a nih hi. Setana chuan Kalvari chu a hnehna hun lo thlen nân a ruat a, mahse Lal Isua chuan a hnehna ropui tak lo hlenna hunah a siam a.

"Thihnaın, thihna neitu, (chu chu Setana a ni) chu a tihboral theih nân." Hebrai 2:14.

Vawi khat chu phûl zau tak hi a kâng a, thliin a dâwm bawk a, lo neitu pakhat in panin a lo alh zuai mai a. In neitu pa chuan a sakawr chu leılehna a barh rawk rawk a, a in hual chuan lei a let ta a. Chu mi hnu chuan, a in vêl chu a hal khalh ta a. Meıkâng hlauhawm tak chuan a rawn hliau duai duaı a. Lo neıtupa in kıangı lo kang fai tawh sa a lo thlen chuan kan zawm zel tur a awm ta lo va, a in vela a leileh khân a lo dang bawk si a. Tichuan chuti laı kal kân chuan a alh leh ta zel a. Chu lo neitu in leh a neıh zawng zawng chu a him ta a nı.

Sual vanga Pathian thinrimna mei chu a alh zuai zuaı maı a, Kalvari lam a pan ta. Chuta Lal Isua kros chu, nang leh keiin bel ila, kan him ang.

Vanram pana i kal dawn chuan Kalvarı krosah ṭan la. Chu kawng chu i zawh chhûng chuan, chu kros leh a lêra Krista chu i bul hnaiah awmtîr reng ang che.

Kan tih theih pahnihna chu, "Thlarau ngûnhnâm, Pathian thu chu," (Ephesi 6:17) kan hman a ni.

Ni sawmli chaw a nghei a, a ṭawngṭai hnu chuan, Isua chu a chauvin a chak lo hle a. Chutih lai tak chuan Setana chu, thlêmna chak tak mai leh mi chaldelh tak nên chuan a lo kal a. A lo kal vawi khatnaah chuan, Isua chuan, "Heti hian ziak a ni," a o tih khum a. A lo kal leh ta a, Isua chuan "Heti hian ziak a ni," ti bawkin a lo chhâng leh a. A lo kal vawi thumnaah pawh chuan, Isua chua, "Heti hian ziak a ni," tiin a chhâng zel a. (Matthaia 4:1-9) Pathian thu, khandaih hriam tawna vawi thum han vih meuh chuan, engti

chhûng atân emaw chuan a kalsan ta, phel dirh a hlau a ni ta ve ang. (Hebrai 4:12).

Pathumnaah chuan hei hi hre reng ila: "Diabola chu dodâl rawh u, tichuan a tlân bosan ang che," (Jakoba 4:7) tih hi. "An hriattîrna thu avangin ani chu an hneh a ni." Thupuan 12:11.

Mu zangthal mai mai emaw, nghenchhan chhah pui pui, nuamsa taka nghenchhan chung ringawt emaw chuan awl takin vanramah kan lût lo vang.

Pathian leh Lal Krista leh thutak chu kan nihnain kan lantirin, kan sawi chhuak tur a ni. Pathian tâna raldotute zingah intlar vein, rinna âwmphaw chu kan la ang a, Thlarau ngûnhnâm chu lek bawkin, rinna intihsiakna tha chu kan bei tur a ni—tichuan chatuan nunna chu kan vuan ang. (1 Timothea 6:12).

"Khawvêl tlâkchham lian ber chu, mihring tlâkchamna a ni; mi, hralha lei mai mai theih loh tur, mi, an thinlung lairil bera dik leh rinawm, mi, sualna chu sualna a ni tia puang ngam, mi, a chhia leh tha hriatna chu a tih tur bil ti tura chhim leh hmar hriatna a kawktu ang maia dik tlat reng, mi, vante pawh lo chim dawn mah se, a dik tan tlat tur, a tlachham a ni."—Mrs. E. G. White, *Education*, phêk 57.

BUNG 11

PATHIAN SUAL THAWINA CHU ENGE NI?

KAN hriat tawh angin Pathian chu sual bul ṭantu a ni lova. Vantirhkohte leh mihring te duh thlan theihna nei a siamtu leh dintu a ni. Chhiatna chu awm thei a ni tih hre mahse, heng chhiatna rawn thlentîr hi a tum dan a ni ngai lova, nimahsela, finna leh hmangaihna a khat chuan an nih ang ang a awm reng tîr tum lovin, an pumpelh na leh a thawina ruahman chu siamin misual tân pawh duhthlan theih na liau liau a lo siam tawh a ni.

Vanduai thlâk takin mihring chuan a tir aṭangin thil ṭha lo chu a lo thlang ta a, chu chuan mihringah hian hniamna leh thuneitu lak a hel duhna rilru a rawn thlen ta a. He awmdân thianghlim lo hi vawiin ni thleng hian a lo awm ta zêl a. He in thlah chhâwnna avâng hian ani Lal Davida pawhin "Ngaiteh, khawlohna a dinin la awm a, ka nun sualin mi pai." Sam 51:5 a lo tih ni.

He mi avâng hian, mihringten sual rah rapthlâk tak aṭanga chhuahna an hmuh theihna tura Pathianin sual thawinân a a ruat chu, hman loh theih ani ta lova. Adama thlahte tân a beiseina chu pe tûrin a la thawk ta zêl ani. Pathianin a zahngaihna mihring te hnên a A pêk chu chhâng turin Pathian Thlarau Thianghlim âw (aw te takte) chu hriatin a lo awm ṭhin a, Pathian hmangaihna thu thinlung a sawiin sual thu ah te felna thuah te, rorelna thu ah te hriattirin kan awm ṭhin ani. Johana 16:8 en la.

Thlarau Thianghlim chuan he kan tlin lohna hi min hriattirin kan thinlungah Pathian dân thudik "Ka tinrêng a chip theih nân leh khawvêla mi zawng zawng Pathian rorelin an awm theih nân,"

Rom 3:19. tih hi min hriat tir a ni. Pathian Thlarau Thianghlim hnên aṭangin bihrukna hmun tur a awm love. Pathian lo a ni thei e, mahse a aw chu kan hria. "I thlarau hnên ata hi khawiahnge ka kal angê I hnên ata hi khawiahnge ka tlanbo ang?" Sam 139:7. Pathian chuan tumah min hmaih love.

Thiamloh channa aṭanga ngaihdamna a mi hruai a duh vângin, nguntakin min enkawl rêng thin. Sual aṭanga thianghlimna a min chawikân a duh a, lei aṭanga vâna min hruai a duh a ni. Keini chawikân a duh a, lei aṭanga vâna min hruai a duh a ni. Pathian chuan thil ṭhenkhat hrechiang turin min duh a. Sual khur thûk tak aṭanga kan chhuah theih nâna kailawn an ni a, fimkhur takin i lo ngaihtuah teh ang u:

Thil pali kan tih theih lohte chu

A hmasa berin *kan sualte kan thaibo thei lo.* Pathian leh mihringte laka kan sualna ngaihdamna chu kan in pe thei lova, chu ngaihdamna chu kan va tihsualna te hnên aṭanga hmuh tur a ni. Sum enkawltu rinawm lo niin, Pathian hnêna kan ba te kan tlâk thei lo. Engmah pêk tur nei silovin A hnênah kan ba a, kan leibat chu nitinin a tam tulh tulh mai a ni. Kan dinhmun chuan hmasawn lam a pan lo.

Pahnihna ah chuan, *Kan nunphungin thianghlimna a lawm lo.* Tûnah hian A vân thianghlimna hmunah chuan min kaltir ta thut sela, nuam kan ti kher awm love. Chuta an nundante chu kan duh lovang a, awm rêng pawh kan thlahlel kher lovang. Pathian nungchang thianghlimna êng chu kan mihrinna thinlung tinatu a ni ang a Lal Isuan a sawi angin, "Tupawh thil tisual apiangin êng an haw thin, êngah pawh an lokal lo, chuti lo chuan an thiltih te a lang ang," Johana 3:20.

Pathian Lehkhabu chuan Pathian chu "Amah chauh chuan thih. theihlohna a nei a nei a, eng hnaih theih rual lovah chuan a awm a" 1 Tim 6:16 a ti a, chu chu, misual chuan chu êng chu an hnaih thei lo tihna a ni.

Pathumna ah chuan, *Keimahni kan in siamṭha thei lo.* "Ethiopia mi hângin a vun a tidanglamin keitein a zia a thup thei em ni? Chuti a nih chuan nangni sual tih chîng thinte pawhin thilṭha in ti thei ang chu!" Jeremiah 13:23. Keitein a zia tellova a hmul a ṭo tir theilo angin kan thinlung tih danglam theihna Pathianin a neih angin kan nei lo. Hei hi zawlneiten an lo ziah vang ngawt ni lovin

thilsiam dân danglam theilo chuan a remdik chiah a ni. Keini misualte pawhin hemi dikna hi kan hria a, kan lo tlin tawh lohna te hi kan theihloh zia tichiangtu an ni.

Tirlkoh Paula chuan ti hian a lo ziak a, "Tisa duhzâwng chu Pathian dona a nih avangin chu chu Pathian dânin a awm si lova, awm pawh a awm thei bawk hek lo a ni." Rom. 8:7. He Bible châng thu ah hian ziaktu hmingthang tak chuan, "Lehkhathiamnate, finna te, duhna sawzawinate leh mihring thawhrimna te hian an mahni hmun an nei theuhva mahse thiltih theihna an nei lo. *Pawnlam nungchang thatna te chu an pe mai thei a,* mahsela thinlung an thlâk thei lova, nunna lui chu an ti thianghlim thei lo." Krista Panna Kailawn, p. 18.

A tâwpberah chuan, *Kan sual vânga pawitihna pawh kan insiam thei lo.* Kan sualna vânga kan chunga thil lo thlengte avangin pawi kan han ti mai thei a, Esauva angin lungchhe tak pawhin kan tap mai thei a. amaherawhchu chu chuan simna dik tak chu min pe chuang lo. Heb. 12:16. 17.

Simna diktak chu mihring thinlung atanga chhuak a ni lova. Lal Davida chuan, "Ka sual hi ka hma ah a awm fo thin a ... Husopin min tifai la, ... thisen chhuahnate lakah min chhanhim la ... keimahah hian thinlung thianghlim tak siam la." Sam 51:3, 7, 14, 10 a lo ti a ni. Mahsela Davida chuan he a sual avanga pawitihna, a thinlunga simna rawn auchhuahtirtu hi amaha a neih a ni lo. Keini misualte chuan mahni pawh kan in tanpui thei lova, kan sualte kan thaibo thei lova, thianghlimna pawh nuam kan intihtir thei lova, vâna hlimtaka awm tûr pawhin kan inpuahchah thei hek lo. Pawnlam nundan tlem chu kan tidanglam thei e, kan pianpui sual tidanglam tur erawh chuan kan ti thei lo.

Thil pakhat kan tih theih chu

Enge kan tih theih chu le? Heii hi zawhna pawimawh tak a ni a, mahse hei aia la pawimawh zâwk chu Pathianin enge a lo tih tawh reng chu? tih hi a ni. A hmasa berin Pathianin sual thawina tur peihsa a lo neih tawh rêng chu lo ngaihtuah ila—Thuawihlohna in mihring rilrua chhiatna a lo thlen tawh chu phelh leh turin enge a lo buatsaih tawh le?

W. S. DIETRICH

Tunlai mite hnêna he zawhna chhânna Pathianin a lo pêk chu mihringte benga thuchah lungtiawi ber a la ni a, "Chanchin Tha"—Chatuan atân a chanchin tha thu chu a ni. A mawl thei ang berin lo sawi ila, heng thil pahnihte hi sual ngaihdamna leh nunthar a nun theihna chu a ni. An pahnih hian Pathian zahngaihna thiltihmak chu an ni.

A hmasa zâwk hian sual tih tawhte chunga pawitihna leh sim duhna a neihtir a. Thiamlohchantirna a awm tawh lova, Pathian ngaihdamna chuan a thinlung chu vân muanna eng chuan a tikhat si a. He malsawmna hi a ni Davida chuan thahnemngai taka a lo zawn a, a lo hmuh chu ni. A tawngtaina thu hi i lo ngaihtuah nawn leh teh ang u: "Ka khawlohna te hi mi silfai sak var la, ka sual hi mi tlenfai sak ang che ... Husopin mi tifai la, tichuan ka fai ang, min silfai la, tichuan vûr aiin ka vâr ang." Sam 51:2, 7.

A pahnihna, chunglam atanga nundan thar, chuan mihring chu nundan danglam a pe a, hei hi Isuan "Piantharna" a tih chu a ni. He danglamna hmutute chu sual leh a thiltih thalo lakan chuan an thi thin a, tisa châkna nuam an tih êm êm thin te chu an duh tawh thin lo. Chûngte ai chuan Pathian dân zawm leh nundân thianghlim a nun chu an thlahlel zâwk a, rose pangpâr te mawi taka an lo pâr a, grep kûngin rah bâwr tha takte a chhuah thin ang hian Krista nunmawi chu anmahni ah a lo lang thin.

Tûnah enge kan tih theih ang? tih hi lo ngaihtuah leh ta ila. Diktakin engmah kan ti thei o. Pathian hnathawh vek a ni. Chuti a nih si chuan engatinge he danglamna hi mitinin kan neih vek loh kan ti a ni thei e. He thilpêk chungchâng ah hian Pathian chuan thleibik a nei em ni? Nei love, mahsela mihring chuan Pathian thiltum thatakte chu Ama duhzâwng sualte a thlan thin avângin engmah lovah a siam thin a ni. Mihring chu duhthlang theia siam a nih avângin a tâna vân thilpêk hnar theihna pawh a nei a ni.

Hetah hian Pathian sual thawina remruat chu Krista pawmna chauh vin hmuh theih a ni tih hriat a mamawh a ni. Hei hi sakhaw engemaw aiawha ngaihdân han ruahman mai a ni lova, nunna thudik ropuitak pakhat chu a ni zâwk. He sualthawina a thil pawimawh tak mai chu nungchang thar, nundan that lo lawmna hi a ni. Kan taksa thilah a ni ang bawkin kan thlarau nunna chu a lo nei tawhtu hnên atang chauhva hmuh theih a ni a, Krista chu a ni, he leia sawiselbova nung a, chu nunna mi dang hnêna pe leh thei tu chu ni. Amah chauh chu he feina nundân thar kan hmuh theihna awm chhun chu a ni a,

hemi avâng hian mihring sualte hnêna nun thar pe theitu leh Chhandamtu chu Isua Krista chauh hi a ni. He thudik ropui tak hi a ni Tirhkoh Johana chuan a lo ziah ni—"Hriattirna chu hei hi a ni, Pathianin chatuana nunna min pe a, chumi nunna chu a Fapa ah a awm a ni. Fapa neitu chuan nunna chu a nei; Pathian Fapa neilotu chuan nunna chu a nei lo." 1 Johana 5:11, 12.

Engtinnge Krista leh A nunna thar ropui tak chu kan hmuh tâk ang le? Thil pahnih chiang taka kan ngaihtuah tur a awm a, Mihhringin ama tihtur a a rilru put dân, rinna thiltih leh Pathian duhzawng a a inpumpekna te chu. Hei chauh hi a ni. Mahse hei hi a tâwk a ni. A bâk chu Pathianin a ti vek ang.

Mi pakhat chuan Isua hnênah, "Pathian hna kan thawh theih nân enge kan tih ang?" tiin a zâwt a. A chhânna chuan sual hnêna leh feltaka nunna bul chu Rinna a ni tih a tilang a, "Pathian hnathawh chu hei hi a ni, a mi tirh hi ring ula," Johana 6:28, 29 a ti a rinna chuan inpumpêkna a huam a ni tih kan hrereng tûr a ni.

Pathian min ṭanpui duhtu leh theitu chu kan ringin a hnên lam kan hawi thei a, titûra min duh chu Amah rinchhan a thurual pui hi a ni. Kan Lalpa Isua chuan heti hian a sawi a, "Keimah lovin engmah in ti thei si lo" Johana 15:5, hei hian Pathian a in nghah tak zet a tul zia a ti lang ani. Tirhkoh Paula chuan "Krista min ti chaktuah chuan engkim ka ti thei a ni" a lo ti a. Hei hian thurual taka Amah nên thawh a ṭûl zia a ti lang bawk a ni.

I thinlung zawng zawnga Pathian i zawn hunah chuan i hmu ang. Jeremia 29:13. "Ani chuan min hlat lo ṭheuh si a." Tirhkohte 17:27 tih hi hre reng ang che. He thu hi tirhkoh ropui Paula chuan Greek ho hnênah Atheni a Mars tlângah chuan a lo tlangaupui tawh ṭhin asin.

Pathian hnêna i kal chuan khawiahnge a hruai ang che a, enge a sawi ang le? Kalvari tlângah a hruai ang che. Martar ropui tak Baptistu Johanan a sawi angin," Enteh Pathian Beramno, khawvêl sual kalpui tu saw" Johana 1:29 tiin a lo kawh hmuh ngei ang che.

"Inthawi nân thisen hlan ka duh love" i ti mai thei e, mahsela Pathian chuan," Lo ngawi rih la, lo nghâk teh. Enteh, ka hmangaih êm êm che a, Ka fapa ka pe tawh che a sin. Amah chu i rin a, boral lova chatuan nunna i hmuh theih na turin," Johana 3:16 a ti che

a ni. Pathian hmangaihna ropui taka Kalvari tlânga lantir chu misual te tan chhandamna a ni a, chutah chuan i hmu ngei ang.

I sualna chu engtinnge a lo awm tâk tih lo ngaihtuah ila. "He miah hian hmangaihna a awm, keimahnin Pathian kan hmangaih a, kan sualte thupha chawina (lungawina) ni turin a fapa a rawn tîr ani zawk e." Johana 4:10 kha hmangaihna avânga inhlanna khân i sual te chu a lo tlêngfai dâwn ta a ni. I bawlhhlawhna te chu thianghlimnaah chan tirin, la sual rêng rêng lo ang in a siam dawn ta che ani." I sual te chu sen lar angin sen tawh mah sela, vûr ang in a vâr ang. Isaia 1:18.

Kalvari tlâng a Pathian hmangaihna, nangma sual thawi nân a luang chhuak chu ngun taka i ngaihtuah chuan, chu tihdamna lui chi i thinlung ah a luang ngei ang. Hmangaihna leh lungngaihna in tâwkin, chu mi aṭang chuan "Pathianin ṭhatna in simna turin a hruai ṭhin che" Rom 2:4 tih hi lâwm takin i lo pawm thei a ni.

"Pathian duhzâwng anga lungngaihna chuan chhandamna turin, chhandamna thle simna a siam si ṭhin a, khawvêl lungngaihna erawh chuan thihna a siam zawk thin." 2 Korinth 7:10. Mihring siam lungngaihna chuan sual man chu a tuar thin a, Pathian duhzâwnga lungngaihna erawh chuan sual a kalsan ṭhin. Hei hi an danglamna chu a ni.

Kross chu la kalsan rih teh suh! I sualna thai bo che bâkah simna dik leh sual avânga lungngaihna dik chu a pe che a ni. Kan sawi tawh angin kraws leh a awmzia zawng zawng chuan i thinlung sual chu thianghlim naa chantir turin a ti thar a. I khawvêl leh sual duhna te chu i chhandamtu hnênah hruaiin feltaka nun nuam tihna chu a pe ang che.

Paula chuan, "Kei erawh chuan kan Lalpa Isua Krista kraws lo chu ka chhuan loh tur zia mai chu, chumi zârah chuan khawvêl hi ka tân khenbehin a awm ta, keipawh khawvêl tan khenbehin ka awm a ni." Galatia 6:14 a tia. Pathian chuan khawvêl leh sual ata chu a hnawt chhuak lovang che. "Hmangaih tawp lovin ka hmangaih chia, cuhvangin lainatna in ka hruai haw che." Jeremia 31:3 A ti zawk a ni.

Hmangaih Johana, Zanriah Hnuhnung an kil zâna Isua awma lo thle phei a khân kan duhna lo inthlâk dân chu hêng châng pahnih ah hian min hrilh a, nguntakin ngaih tuah leh teh:

"Keimahnin Pathian kan hmangaih ka ti a ni lova, Amahin min

hmangaih a, kan sualte thupha chawina ni turin a Fapa a rawn tir ka ti a ni zâwk e." 1 Johana 4:10.

Amahin min hmangaih hmasak avângin kan hmangaih a ni" 1 Johana 4:19.

Hemi hi Pathian hmangaihna thiltih mak chu a ni. Kalvari tlângah chuan tih famkima awmin Pathian thinlung chu i thinlung. ah a lo luang lût ta. Amah Pathian ngeiin inthawina A pêk theih ropui ber chu A hlan tawh a, chu chu i sual aṭanga tlan chhuak theitu che awm chhun chu a ni. A hlâwkna dawngtu chu i ni a, A hmangaihna laipui chu i ni Ama lakah i hel emaw i tlanbo hma lutuk emaw, i duhthlanna chu i thlâk emaw loh chuan i rilru duhnate chu sualna aṭanga la bovin Pathian leh A thianghlimna ah chuan a hruai lût ang che. Kan nu leh pa hmasaten sual avanga nuam an lo tih tawh loh, Pathian nêna inpawl leh A awmpuina chu nuam an lo tih tawh loh, Pathian nêna inpawl leh A awmpuina chu nuam i lo ti ṭan dawn a ni.

Hmangaihna chuan hmangaihna a rawn hring a, tah chuan i lo danglam ta a ni. Kraws chuan inah a hruai haw chia, kawng dang a awm si lova. "Kawlkila mi zawng zawng te u, ka lam lo hawi ula chhandamin awm rawh u, kei hi Pathian ka ni si a, a dang rêng rêng an awm lo." Isaia 45:22.

"Keimahniah hian dân thu ruat chu hlena a awm theihna turin" Rom 8:4. Pathian Fapa chu Kalvari ah a thi a. Hei hi Pathianin mihring tlu tawhte anmahni chaknaa A dan zawm theilotu te tân a a lo pêk chu a ni. Hei hi nunthar pe tura Pathian khawngaihna leh thiltihtheihna thiltih mak chu a ni. Hei hi miin a lo neih chuan a nunna a tichakin a ti danglam thin a, Mi, a sual simtu chu hniamna tinreng lak aṭangin zahawmna leh thianghlimna ah a lo chawikâng thin. Chu chuan he khawvêl ah hian nungchang entawn tlak nei tur leh khawvêl thara khua leh tui ni turin a buatsaih a ni.

BIBLE HI ENGNGE A NIH

TITI pakhatah chuan, mikhual pakhat hian naupangte pakhat hi, "Kum engzât nge i nih"? a ti a

Naupang chuan, "Tun hnaa mi thiamten min endik dân chuan ka zirlru chu kum 12 a ni a, ka nungchang chhiat leh that thuah chuan kum 7-a upa a ni a. tin, ka taksa insiam dan chu kum 6-a upa a ni a, mahse kum indawt dâna ka kum i hriat duh chuan kum 8 ka ni e," a ti ta mai a.Tun lai naupangte hi chuan an pipute ai chuan, tawngkam an hrethiam tam ta ngei mai. Chu ti e tilo chuan, Bible, khawvêla lehkhabu ropui ber leh hralh chhuah tam ber chu, tun hma te ai khan an chhiar tlêmin an re tlêm êm êm si a.

New York khawpuia sâptawng zirna sikula lût naupang singkhat leh sangli hai chu an enfiah a, pali zela pakhat chuan thupêk sawm hi an la hre ngai reng reng lo zuk nia

Bible Tih Tawngkam Hi

Bible chhûnga thu awmahte hian Bible tih tawngkam hi a awm hauh lo va. a mak hle mai. A bu kâwmah emaw, thuhmahruaiah emaw, thubelhah emawte chuan a chuang pawh a ni thei. Mahse a chhûnga thu ziakahte hi chuan a awm lo.

Bible tih awmzia chu engnge ni a, a chhûnga thu ziakte chu engati nge Bible thu an tih tâk?

Bible tih ṭawngkam hi Latin ṭawng, *Biblia,* an tih aṭanga lo chhuak a ni a—lehkhabute tihna a ni. Tin, a thûk leh zawkah chuan Grik ṭawng, *Biblos,* tih aṭanga lak chhuah a ni a, chu chu lehkhabu tihna bawk a ni. Tichuan Bible tih awmzia chu, lehkhabute tihna a ni ta a. Bible thianghlim tih pawh chu lehkhabu thianghlimte tihna a ni a, a inmawi hle mai. Bible hi dik tak chuan lehkhabu tam tak zawm khâwm a ni a, thuthlung hluiah bu sawmthum leh pakua a awm a, thuthlung tharah bu sawmhnih leh pasarih a ni a, avaiin bu sumruk leh paruk a nih chu.

Bible-in A Invuah

Hêng lehkhabu hrang hrang ziakte hi Bible chuan engnge a vuah?

Bible-a a vuah tlânglâwn tak hmu chhuak tur chuan, Isua thusawi hrang hrang pulite kan thlir a ngai ang a. Pakhat chu Luka 4:16-21 a ni a:

"Tin, a seilenna khua Nazaret chu a lo thleng a; tin, Chawlhnia a tihdân pangngaiin inkhawmna inah a lût a, chhiar turin a ding a. Tin, Zawlnei Isaia lehkhabu chu a hnênah an pe a. Tin, lehkhabu zial chu a phelh a, he thu ziakna lai hi a chhiar a, 'Riangvaite hnênah chanchin ṭha hril tura mi ruat avângin Lalpa Thlarau chu ka chungah a awm; Ani chuan, salte hnêna chhuahna thu leh, mitdelte hnêna mitvâr neih lehna thu sawi tur te, tihduhdah tuarte chhuahtirna tur te, Lalpa lungawi kum thu sawi tur tein, mi tir a ni,' tih hi. Tin, lehkhabu chu a zial a, rawngbâwltu a pe leh a, a ṭhu ta a. Tin, inkhawmna ina mi zawng zawng mit chu a chungah a fu a. Tin, an hnênah, 'He Pathian Lehkha Thu hi vawiinah hian in hriatah a lo thleng ta,' tiin a sawi ṭan a." Hetah hian Nazaret khuaa Sunagoga thil ropui tak, Sabbath nia lo thleng, Isuan a lo kal chhan zawlnei Isaia'n a lo hrilhlawk chu, khawvêl tân a puanna chu a ni. A thu chhiar chu Isua'n "Pathian Lehkha Thu" tiin a vuah a nih chu.

Chu lovah chuan Isua thusawi bawk, Matthaia 21:42-ah khân kan hmu leh a. "Isuan an hnênah, 'Pathian Lehkhabu . . . in chhiar ngai lo vem ni? In satute lung duh loh kha, chu ngei chu a kila lung ṭangkai ber a lo ni ta. . . .'" a ti a.

Mathaia 22:29-ah chuan Ama thu bawk kan hmu leh a. "Ṭ'a hian Lehkha Thu in hriat loh avângin, in ngaisual ṭhin a ni," a ti a. Chûng lovah pawh chuan a la sawi ta fo va. A thawhleh hnu khan,

amah zuitu pahnih lungngai takte nên chuan Jerusalem ạtangin Emmau panin an kal za a, khua a tlai hle tawh a. Khenbeha A awm thute lungchhe taka an sawi zawh chuan, an hnênah "Mi âte u! Zawlneite thu sawi zawng zawng awi kawnga ngawngte u! Kristan chung thil chu tuarin ropuinaa a luh tur a ni rêng lo vem ni?' a ti a. Tin, Mosia leh zawlneite zawng zawng lehkhaah a ṭan a, Pathian Lehkha zawng zawnga ama chanchin ziak apiang chu anmahni a hrilhfiah zel a." Luka 24:25-27.

Chutichuan Bible, hmân laia lo ziakte chu Isuan "Pathian Lehkha Thu "tiin a lo vuah a. Chuvângin keini pawhin mawi takin "Lehkhabu Thianghlim." "Lehkhabu Zahawm," "Pathian Lehkhabu te" kan lo ti a ni.

Pathian Lehkhabua Chhiar Telte

Pathian Lehkhabua chhiar chu eng engnge ni? He zawhna hi zawh awm tak leh pawimawh tak a ni reng mai. Krista, khawvêla a awm lai khan, Thuthlung Thar hi a la awm lo va, Pathian Lehkha Thu a han tihte pawh kha thuthlung a ni ṭhin rêng a ni.

Thutlung hlui leh thuthlung thar hi inkalhna a awm lo. Thil pahnih inzawm tlat, an tlûk leh tlu tlâng, an din leh ding tlâng an ni. A hlui hi a thar lungphum a ni. Thuthlung Tarah hian tuthung hluia mi vawi 250 aia tam chiangkuang takin lak chhuah a ni. Zirna sângа zirtirtu Pu Milligan-a chuan, "Thupuan hi chu hman lai kohhran ṭawngkam te, an rilru te, an chungа thil lo thleng te leh anmahnia hriatrêng tlâk te sawinain a khat chuk a, Thuthlung Hluia thu chuangte sawi fiahna famkim tak a ni," a ti.

Mi pakhat chuan Thuthlung Hlui hi ngûnhnâm. Damaska siam thîrzai tê tê so khâwm, tih-sata, chhera tuai, a hriamzia chu bil rual lo angin a sawi a. Thuthlung Hlui leh Thar chu thîr phiarkhawm, tih-sata vân meia so khâwm tlat, "Thlarau ngûnhnâm, Pathian Thu", (Ephesi 6:17) lo ni ta chu a ni.

A nih leh, khawvêla a awm laia Pathian Lehkha Thu tia Isuan a lo vuah, Thuthlung Hlui chuan eng engnge huamа Isuan a sawi? Thihna ata a thawhleh hnu khan, hêng thu hi chiang takin a sawi a, thuthlung hlui chu chi thum a ni, a ti a ni:

Hêng hi ka thu kha a ni, Mosia Danah te, Zawlnei Lehkhabuah te, Fakna Hla Buah te ka chanchin ziak apiang a lo thlen turzia in

hnêna ka awm laia ka hrilh thin che u kha,' a ti a. Tichuan, Pathian Lehkha Thu hriat nân an thinlung a tifing ta a." Luka 24:44, 45.

Hênghi Thuthlung Hlui then dan chi thum chu a ni a ni. Mosia I ân te, (chu chu Bible-a lehkhabu hmasa pangate an ni), Genesis Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deutoronomy-te an ni a, Pentateuch (lehkhabu pui panga) tiin an sawi bawk thin. Tin, a pahnihna chu Zawlnei Lehkhabute a ni a; chu chuan Thuthlung Hluia lehkhabu zawng zawng, Fakna Hla tih loh chu a huam vek a. Tin, a Pathumna, Fakna Hla chu tuna Sam kan tih chauhi hi ni lovin, Ruthi te, Chronicles pakhatna leh pahnihnate, Ezra te, Nehemia te, Esther te, Joba te, Thufing te, Thuhriltu te, Hla thlankhawm te, Tah hla te leh Daniela bu te a huam a.

Roman Catholic Bible-ah lehkhabu dang pasarih, Thuthlung Hluiah hian belh a ni a, Protestant-hi chuan chung chu an pawm ve lo ve. Tobia, Judith, Finna, Ecclesiasticus, Boruch leh Makabis pakhatna leh pahnihna an ni a. Chi dang leh Estheri bu bung ruk dang leh Daniela gu bung thumna chang 70 dang awmna a awm.

Hêng lehkhabu chungthuah hian hriatreng tur pakhat a awm a; hêng lehkhabu, Apocrypha an tiha ziak awmte chu Krista leh a a zirtirten an sawi chhuak ngai lova, thu dang nêna inzawm pawhin an hmang rêng rêng lo, tih hi. Hêng lehkhabute hi belhchhah an ni tih mai lovah chuan Catholic Bible chu Bible lehlin tha tak mai a ni.

Thuthlung Thar pawh hi "Pathian Lehkha Thu" tia sawi chu a ni tho. Petera chuan Paula lehkha thawn a sawi dân chu hetiang hi a ni.

"Kan unaupa duh tak Paula pawhin, a hnêna finna pêk ang zela, in hnêna a ziak ang khân, a lehkha thawn zawng zawngah chuan, chûng thu chu sawiin, chutiang bawkin a ziak a ni; chûngah chuan thu hriat har takte a awm a, chûng chu mi fing lo leh mi nghet loten, Pathian Lehkha Thu dang an ngai kawi angin an ngai kawi a, mahni leh mahni an intihboral phah thin." 2 Petera 3:15, 16.

Tirhkoh Petera chuan Paula thu ziakte chu, "Pathian Lehkha Thu" dangte nen zaikhatah a luantir a ni.

1 Timothea 5:18-ah khan Paula chuan Luka 10:7-a mi, "Hnathawktu chu hlawh hmu tlâk a ni," tih kha a rawn sawinaah chuan, "Pathian Lehkha Thu" tiin a vuah.

Tichuan Thuthlung Hlui leh Thuthlung Thar chuan Pathian Lehkha Thu chu a siam a ni tih chu chiang takin kan lo hre ta a ni.

Chu Pathian Lehkha Thu chu tuna Bible kan tih tâk hming pui ber chu a ni.

"Thuthlung Tharah hian hmun sawmnga aia tam mah chu, Pathian Lehkha Thu emaw, Pathian Lehkha Thute emaw ngaichang tura ngenna a awm a, chu chuan tun hma lama chung thu awm. ziate chu a fiaha a pawimawh ang chiahin tun laia chanchin theh darhtu Protestant-te tan a pawimawh a ni tih a entir a ni."—Frederick Wright, *The Divine Authority of the Bible* p. 37.

Hêng Isua thusawi pahnihte hi i ngaihtuah teh ang u. "Pathian Lehkha Thu chu a lo thlen theihna tur a nih hi." (Marka 14:49) "Pathian Lehkha Thu bân theih a ni si lo va." Johana 10:35.

Tirhkoh Paulan, "Pathian Lehkha Thu tinrêng" (2 Timothea 3:16) hlutna te, pumkhatna te leh hruaina te a lo uar thin te leh, "Pathian Lehkhain engnge a sawi (Rom 4:3) tia rilru dik tak leh rinawm taka zawta a lo au chhuak te kha, a mak love.

BUNG 13

BIBLE HI KAN LO NEIH DAN

MIHRING hian khawi aṭangin nge thil hi a lo chhuah ṭhin tih hriat kan châk ṭhin a. He lehkhabu, khawvêla hmingthang ber lo chhuah ṭanna pawh hi hriat kan châk ṭheuhin a rinawm.

He lehkhabu hi a ni H. L. Hastings-an, "Tun hma ama thil lo thleng te, inthlahchhawn dân te, hnam lo chhuah dân leh an awmphung te, Dân te, nun mawi dân te, hrilhlawkna te, hla te, thusawi thiamna te, dawmdawi te, hriselna tûra awm dân tûr te, ram hausak leh retheih dân te, mi tan eamw, pawl tân emawa awm dân tûr dan ṭha famkim te a chuang vek a ni," a tih lehkhabu chu.

He Pathian Lehkha Thu hi a lo chhuah dan hmasa berte engnge ni? Mi tam takin Bible hi khawvêla lehkhabu ropui ber a ni an ti ṭhin. A lehkhabu ngeiah chuan a lo chhuah ṭan dân chu engtin nge a chuan? Khawvêl lehkhabu tha ber a pawngpaw nih mai nge, mihringte tih theih bâk a sawi?

Bible-in A Sawi Dan

Bible-a zawlneite thu chu, mi dang zawng thu aiin a zahawm a, thihna, kum sâng lai lo phum tawh ata lo tho lehte pawh awm ta sela, an thu ai chuan a rintlâk zawk a ni. Tehkhin thu ang zia zângin Isuan, "Mosia leh zawlneite thu an ngaih loh chuan mitthi zinga mi tho leh mah sela an awi chuang lo vang," a tih kha. Luka 16:31.

Pathian lehkha Thu min pek chungchângah hian, thil panga hriat reng tûr kan nei a ni.

A hmasa ber leh a pawimawh ber chu, chanchin ṭha thutak tla-

ngau ṭhahnemngai tak, Tirhkoh Paula'n, Pathian Lehkha Thu zawng zawng chu Pathian thâwkkhum a ni, (2 Timothea 3:16) a tih kha a ni. Hei hian Pathian Lehkha Thu zawng zawng hnâr chu Pathian a ni a, Bible pumpui lo chhuahna hnâr a ni tih chu a hrilhfiah a ni.

Pahnihnaah chuan Tirhkoh ropui tak Petera thusawi kha kan hriat a ṭûl a. "In chunga khawngaihna lo thleng tûr thu hrilhlawktu zawlneiten, Krista Thlarau anmahnia awm chuan Krista tuarna tur te leh chu mi hnua ropuina awm tûrte chu a hriat lâwktir laite khân, eng hun nge ni, engang hun nge ni a hriattir ṭhin tih chhui chhuah tumin, chu chandamna chanchin chu an zawng a, ngun takin an chhui ṭhin." (1 Petera 1:10, 11) a ti a. Hetah pawh hian Pathian Lehkha Thupêknaah chuan Krista chu a tel ve a, hrilhlawkna te pawh hi a thuah chuan an tel ve a ni tih chu kan hre thei a ni.

Pathian Lehkha Thupêk chhuahnaa a kûl ataia ṭang pathumna chu, palma sawinaah a lang nghâl a. Tirhkoh Petera bawkin, "Thu hrilh lawk rêng rêng hi mihring thua chhuak a ni ngai si lo va, miten Thlarau Thianghlim tirhin, Pathian hnên ata an sawi zâwk ṭhin a ni." tiin, a sawi. 2 Petera 1:21. Pathian leh Fapa leh Thlarau Thianghlim chu khawvêl dinnaah leh mihring siamnaah lungrual taka an inpuibawm ang khân, mihringte hmanga khawvêl hnêna Bible pêknaah chuan an inpuibawm a ni tih chu hetah hian a lang chiang hle a ni. Mite chu Thlarau Thianghlim tirhin an ṭawng chhuak ta a. Davida'n "Lalpa thlarau chuan keimah mi hmangin a sawi a, A thu chu ka leiah a awm a," (2 Samuela 23:2) a tih khan he mi thu bawk hi a sawi a ni.

Pathian Lehkha Thu thianghlim pe chhuaktute zingah mi nung dang an la awm ta fo va. Pêk chhuah tuma inhlan chhawn dân chu Thupuan châng hmasa berah mawi takin târ chhuah a ni. "Isua Krista thu puan chhuah, Pathianin a bawite hriatir atân a hnêna a pêk, thil lo awm lâwk tur thu chu; tin, chu chu a vantirhkoh hmangin a bawi Johana a rawn hriattir a," tiin. Thupuan 1:1.

Pathianin a thu chu Krista a pe a, ani chuan a zawlnei Johana hnên thlen turin a vantirhkoh a tîr chhâwng a, chu mi hnuah Johana chuan mihringte tân a sawiin, a ziak ta a ni.

He vantirhkoh hi hmanraw pakhat Pathian lehkha Thua lo lang thar chu a ni. (Daniela 8:16, 9:21; Luka 1:19 enla)

Pathian aṭangin Krista hnênah, chuta ṭangin A vantirhkoh hnênah, tin, zawlneite hnênah a lo thleng a, anni chuan Thlarau Thianghlim tirh ang zelin an ziak emaw, an sawi emaw ta a ni—chu

chu a inpêk chhâwn dân chu a nih chu. Chu chu a ni, "Pathian, hmasânga thlahtute hnêna bung tam tak leh kawng tinrênga zawlneitea thu lo sawitu khân, hêng ni tawpah hian keimahni hnênah a Fapa chuan thu a sawi ta," tia Hebrai 1:1-a kan hmuh kha. Bible chu lei leh van lehkhabu, van aṭanga mihringte hmanga mihringte hnêna pêk a ni.

Bible-a Lehkhabute Leh A Ziaktute Chungchâng Tlêm

Thupêk sawm kha Pathian chuan awin a sawi phawt a, tin, lung phêk pahnihah a ziak ta a: "A belhchhah leh chuang lo va." Deuteronomy 5:22. Pathian Lehkha Thuah he dân thianghlim hi, a hranpa nalhin a ding a; Pathian ngeiin mihringte hnêna a sawi, amah ngeiin a ziak a ni.

Mosia chuan Bible-a lehkhabu hmatâwng ber ber panga hi a ziak a, Joba lehkhabu pawh hi a ziak nia tlâng ngaih a ni. Josua pawh ziak tura tirh a ni bawk a. (Joshua 24:26)

Chu mi dawtah chuan Lalte hun rei tak a lo tla zep a. Davida leh Solomona an lo hmasa a, Juda leh Israel ram ṭhendarh thu te, Samuela bu te, Lalte bu ṭhenkhatte leh Chronicles te, Davida Sâm te, Solomona Thufingte, Thuhriltute leh Solomona Hla (Hla thlankhawm te,) Isaia te, Jeremaiate, Hosea te, Joela te leh Amosa te an ni a.

Babulon sala an tan lai hun nêna thu inzawnin Ezekiela thu te, Daniela thu te, Obadia thu te, Habakuka thu te leh Zephania thu te a lo awm leh. Lalte bu leh Chronicles tawp lam pawh chu, heng hun lai vela ziak nia hriat a ni.

Juda mite chuan an ram an luah leh hnuah, Ezra te, Nehemia te, Esther te, Hagaia te, Zekaria te leh Malakia te lehkhabu hi belhchhah an ni leh a.

Thuthlung hlui hi Isua pian hma kum zathum emaw, zali emaw laia puitlin a ni a. Thuthlung Thar erawh hi chu Isua pian hnu kum 100-na vêla slam zawh a ni.

Bible pumpui hi kum sangkhat leh zanga chhûng awha puitlin a ni a, mi sawmli dawn laiin bu hran hran hi an ziak a. A lo chhuah ṭan dan te, vawn ṭhat a lo nih dan te, a thu inremzia te, a thu mawina te leh a thiltihtheihna te hi, thilmak ropui tak a ni.

Miten Engtin Nge An Lo Sawi

H. L. Hastings chuan Bible chungchâng a sawinaah chuan, "Heta hi le, lalber te, lal ropui te, hlaphuahtu te, sakhaw ngaina mi te, mi fing te, sanghamantu te, ram awptu te, Aigupta finna zir zo te, Babulon skula zir chhuak te. leh Jerusalema Rabbi-te ke bula seilian te thu ziak chu. Mi hnawhchhuah, khawhar takte chuan an ziak a, thlalerah te, beram vên bûkah te, hmun hring dupah te, leh tuitling reng sirah te chuan. A buatsaihtute zingah chuan leiman khawntu te, ranrual vêngtu te, huan enkawltu te, an tel a; mi rethei te. mi hausa te, ram awptu te, thuhriltu te, hnawhchhuah te, hotu te dan siamtu te, thubuai remtu te, mihring chi hran hrim leh dinhmun hran hrana dingte pawh an awm bawk a. Ziak dan kawng hrang hrang-a ziak an ni a: mi naran maite chuan hetiang hian lehkhabu hrang hrang swmruk leh paruk han ziak teh reng sela, a inpersan nasa awm teh ania.Entir nân, damdawi lam ziakna lehkhabu sawn ruk leh paruk la khâwm ta ila. chûng chu daktor siwm thum leh sawmli emaw, skul hrang hrang chhuakin. an ziak ni ta sela--chûng zawng zawng chu fin khawmin lehkhabu pakhatah thuikhawm ta mai ila, a chhûnga thute ang chuan mi pakhat han enkawl teh reng ila, eng ang fakauvin harsa ang maw. A nih loh leh. Sakhaw rawngbawltu sawmthum leh pangi sakhaw thu theuh ziaktir ta ila—chûng lehkhabua thute chu a inpersan nasain bu khata siam rual a ni lovang e," a ti.— *Will The Old Book Stand*, phêk 21.

Pu Voltaire-a chuan Bible hi chu lehkhabu puak sawm vek tawh a ni e, a ti rawk a. A ngaih dân chu a puaksawm vek zawk a lo ni lek fang a; a thihna chu kum 150 lai a ni ta. Bible thung erawh chu a la awm reng a.chhiartu leh ngainatu pawh tunhma ai chuan an pung zel zawk a ni.

Pa thil tithei tak, Ingersoll-a chuan kum sawm chhûngin, tumahin Bible hi an chhiar duh lo vang, a ti mai bawk a. A thihna a rei ta hle e, Bible chu vawiin ni thleng hian, lehkhabu dang dang za belhkhawm aiin hralh a la tla zawk fo si.

Bible hi vawi tam lehthlâk tum mah la, a dik ngaiin a dik reng ang a, a kalna apiangah hnuhma a nei zel ang.

Lehkhabu dang zawng zawng khûmin tawng pui hrang hrang leh tawng tenau hrang hrang lehlin a ni tawh a. Siam zawhna chu kum sanghnih lai ni tawh mah se, a pumin emaw, a then a zâr emaw hi

chu ṭawng hrang sangkhat aia tamin chhiar tur a awm; khawvêla lehkhabu rual pawl ber a ni bawk.

Mi pakhat chuan, "Kaisara lalna ram chu a ral ta a, Rome sipai rualte chu vaivutah an chang zo ta, Nepoliana sipai rual, sapram lam tinghingtute pawh an riral ta, Pharoa chhuan thilte chu a tlu chhe tawh, thlân lungzum lian puipui (pyramid) an dinte chu, thlaler leiah ni tin a pil tual tual a. Tura chu sanghamantute lên phona lungpui a ni ta a, Sidon lahin lungpui pakhat pawh a hnutchhiah ta lo. Mahse Pathian thu chu a la ding zel. Tihboral tumna thil zawng zawng chuan an ṭanpui hlauh a, mihringte thil hlun siamte chu a ral thuai ṭhin a, Pathianin thu a sawite chu a ding reng ṭhin tih hi ni tin a lang chiangtulh tulh a. Pipu thurochhiah dânte chuan phumbo an tum tawh a, a ngai thei lotuten tih boral tumin fawhkai tam an hal tawh, Juda Iskariot-a tam takin fâwpin an mantir tawh a, Petera tam takin chhechham meuhin an phat tawh bawk, Dema tam takin an thlahthlam a, Pathian thu chu a ding reng si a ni," a ti a.

BIBLE HI ENG VANGIN NGE MITEN AN MAMAWH?

BIBLE. Pathian Lehkha Thu tih bawk chu, sawi dan dang a awm bawk a. "Lalpa lehkhabu," (Isaia 34:16) tih te. "Pathian Chanchin Tha," (Rom 1:1) tih te. "Pathian Thute," (Rom 3:2) tih te. "Pathian thu tha," (Hebrai 6:5) tihte leh "Krista thu," (Kolossa 3:16) tih tea sawi a ni a.

He lehkhabu, van lam atanga lo intan chhuak hi mihringte tâna siam a ni a. Eng vâng nge? Eng vângin nge miten an mamawh?

Miten Bible an mamawhna hian, thihna leh nunna thuin khawvêl a dap ang hian, a dap ve a ni. Sir Walter Scott-a, Scot ram mi lehkhabu ziaktu hmingthang tak chu, naupan lai chuan naupang dam thei lo tak a ni a, a lo puitlin chuan a chakin a taksa a tha hle a, mumang pawha man phâk loh khawpin a lo hlawhtling ta mai a. Mahse a sumdawnnaah chhiat thutna nasa tak a tâwk ta hlauh a, lei a ba nasa ta hle mai a, a leiba rulh nâna hna a thawh nasat luat avangin a lo dam lova, a thi thelh thelh a. Chutia thi têpa a khuma a mut lai chuan, a mâkpa John Lackhart-a hnênah chuan "Lehkhabu kha min han chhiar sak teh", a ti a.

Sir Walter Scott-an lehkhabu tam tak a ziak tawh thute chu a ngaihtuahin John Lockhart-a chuan, "Eng lehkhabu ber nge ka chhiar ang?" tiin a han zâwt a.

Pu Scott-a chuan, "Zawh a ngai em ni? Lehkhabu chu pakhat chauh alawm awm," a ti a. Tichuan, a chênna Abbotsford-ah chuan, a fate hovin an din hual a, thihna thim chuan a rawn hual laiin Pa-

thian Lehkhabu (Bible) chhiar ri chu a ngathla a, thlamuanna êng ropui tak chu hmuin 21st. Sept. 1832 khan a boral ta a.

Bible hi mi zawng zawng tan Pathian khâwnvâr, beiseina êng chu a ni. Lungngaihna thawi nâna Pathian damdawi chu a ni a. "Pathian lehkha thua chhelna leh thlamuanna hmua beiseina kan neih theihna turin, hman laia ziak apiangte chu keimahni min zirtirna turin ziak a ni si a." Rom 15:4.

Tun lai, mihringte tâna hun khirh tak, vanah te intihboral vekna chhum dum chu a lên zur zur lai hian, Bible thutiam, "keini in-chhanhim nân kan hmaa beiseina dah chu chelh tura tlante hian, fuihna nasa tak kan neih theihna turin, chu beiseina chu nunna thirchakaiah kan nei a, rinawm leh nghet tak a ni," tih chu min lo pe ta. Hebrai 6:18, 19.

Bible-in Tih A Tum Dangte

Bible-in tih a tum dang hangte lo thlir tawh ila, chu chu miten Bible an mamawh chhan dangte a ni a. Tirhkoh Paula'n ṭanwgkam tlêmte, châng hnih leka a lo sawi hi a thu tlângpui chu a ni thei mai ang.

"Pathian Lehkha Thu tinrêng, Pathian thâwk khuma pêk tawh Pible an mamawh chhan dangte a ni a. Tirhkoh Paula'n ṭawngkam kawngah te, felna zirtir kawngah te, a sâwt bawk a ni, Pathian mi chu, hna ṭha tinrêng thawk tura kim taka inthuamin a famkim theih nân," (2 Timothea 3:16, 17) a ti a.

Heta Tirhkoh Paula'n a han sawi hmasak ber chu thurin a ni a, chu chu zirtirna, thutak, rinna siamtu, tihna a ni.

Bible lehlin dan hrang, Revised Standard version-ah te, Wey-mouth-a lehlinah te, leh Mocatt-a lehlinnaah te chuan, "hlâwk" emaw, "hmantlâk" emaw tiin zirtirna thu hi an letling.

Pathian Lehkha Thu ang chuan mihring hian thurin kan neih a mamawh a. Chung thurinte zirna chuan hlâwkna min pe dawn a ni. A châng chuan, "Thurin ka duh chuang love, Thlarau chauh a ni ka duh. Thlarau lam thil min pe mai rawh," ti tein kan rilruin kan sawi châng a awm mai thei. Mahse, thurinte chu Thlarau lam thil chu a ni zâwk a, "Pathian Lehkha Thu tinrêngte chu Pathian thâwk-khuma pêk an ni a, thurin atân a ṭangkai a ni." Tun lai khawvêl leh kohhrainin a mamawh lian ber chu, rinna dik leh nun dân dik thurin ropui tak tak chu chiang tak leh nghet taka târ chhuah a ni. Enge-

maw chu kan rin a ngai a, eng vângin nge kan rin chu kan rin kan hriat a ṭûl bawk ani. Thle tawn mai mai, "zirtirna thli tinrênga leh lam leh lama vawrh" (Ephesi 4:14) an tam lutuk ta. Tam tak chuan engnge rin tur an hre lo, an rin aiin an rin loh thil chu dik zâwkin an hre tlat a.

Isua leia a awm lai pawh khân hetiang bawk hi a ni a. Vantlâng zinga a rawngbâwlna a ṭantirh laia tlâng chunga thu a sawi khân. Mipui hnênah, "Ka thusawite hi in rin a, in tih bawk chuan, mi fing lungpui chunga in sa ang in ni ang. Ka thusawi in rin loh va, ka thu anga in tihloh chuan, mi â ṭiau vaivut chunga in sa ang in ni ang," a ti a. Chu thusawi chu a fiah tâwk hle a ni. Heti hian Matthaia'n bung 7 chang 28, 29-ah a ziak a. "Isuan chûng thu chu a sawi zawh ve leh, mipuiten a thu zirtir chu mak an ti hle a, lehkhaziaktute ang lova thuneihna nei awm taka anmahni a zirtîr avangin," a ti a. Isua chuan engemaw chu a ring a. Engemawah a innghat a ni.

Thurin ropui tak sawina awm lovin sakhuanah harhchhuahna ropui tak a la awm ngai lo. In ṭha tak sa turin hmanrua ṭha tak tak a mamawh a. Kristian nungchang nghet tak siam tur pawhin thurin ṭha tak a ngai a ni. Kristian inti si rin tur bulfûk tak nei lo chu taksa ruh neilo ang a ni. Ding char turin tikhauhtu chu a nei lo va. Chakna pawh a nei lo.

Taksa siam famkim turin ruh chauh chu mamawh a ni lo va. Ruh ringawt chu eng ruai a ni lo.

Mahse mihring taksa kim, hmantlâk ni tur pawhin thurin chauh chu a tâwk lo, thurin ṭha tak chu loh theih lova ṭul chu a ni si a, "Pathian Lehkha Thu tinreng chu . . . thurin atân a sâwtpui awm a ni."

Pathian thu bul hriatthiamna kan neih theihna tûr, thurin atân chauh Pathian Lehkha Thu chu a ṭangkai a ni lo va, helai châng (2 Timothea 3:16) vêkin a sawi ang hian "zilh kawngah te, a sâwt bawk a ni."

Zilhna hi tumahin kan lâwm lo vang, kan pianphung a ni lo. Amaherawhchu Pathian chuan ṭûlin a ngai a. Miin dam lova a inngaih loh chuan, daktawr a râwn ngai lo. Pathianin mi zilh chu a châk zâwng a ni lo nâ a, kan chaklohna te kan hriat a, kan chak lo a ni tih chu kan pawmloh chuan Pathianin min tichak thei lo.



Krista chuan vawikhat chu hmeichhe nungchang tha vak lo hi a bia a. Nunna tui thu a hrilh a. A sualnate sawi chhuak lêm lova ṭanpui a tum phawt a. A han be thui deuh a,

"Kal la, I pasal va ko la, lo kal leh ang che." a ti ta a.

Ani chuan, "Pasal ka nei lo," a ti a.

Isuan a chhâng a, "I sawi dik ngawt mai ... pasal panga i nei tawh, tuna i neih hi chu i pasal tak a ni lo rêng a ni," a ti a. Johana 4:16-18. Krista chuan a sualna chu a hrilh a, Krista chuan a sualna chu a hrilh a, tichuan hmeichhia chu a chhanchhuak thei ta a ni. A tirah chuan a rin dân angin, a nihna thup nân Krista chu a hnial a, a Pathian biakna hmun ṭanin Judate biakna hmun chu a kalh a nih kha.

Thinlunga sualna inphûm, chapona te, îtsîkna te, huatna te, awhna te hi mihring mit chu in hmuh theih loh mah se, Pathianin a hmu a, a huatzâwng a ni bîk a ni. Hêng, chhûng lama sualte hi lantir turin Pathian Lehkha Thute hi ruat a ni a. Hebrai 4:12-ah chuan, "Pathian thu hi a nung a, thil a ti thei a, khandaih hriam tawn eng ang ai pawhin a hriam a, nunna leh thlarau, ruhtuah leh thlîng phel hrang khawp hialin a chuan thei a, thinlunga ngaihtuah leh tumte hi a hre nghâl thei a ni," tih kan hmu a. Thurin dik lo leh kawi chu Bible hian a tarlang a, mahni hmasialna leh ngaihtuahna sualte pawh chu a târ chhuak bawk a. Chutichuan sual ringtu chhûnga mi emaw, ring lotu chhûnga mi emaw pawh chu Pathian thu chuan thiam loh a chantir. Duhsak bik leh thlei bik a nei lo. Pathian Lehkha Thute ngun taka rilru taka zawngtu chuan, thiam loh chang a nihna a hmu chhuak ang. Sual zilh loh chu a hlauhawm thin a ni.

Thiam loh chantîrna thu sawi zawh hian, zilhna thu sawi lan a ni a. A ṭha zâwka dah dân kawng a awn loh chuan, thiam loh chantîr ringawt chu, a sawt sawhlawt lo. Chu mi thuah pawh chuan, Pathian thu bawk chu a titu tûr a lo ni leh ta a.

"Pathian Lehkha Thu zawng zawng chu Pathian thâwkkhuma pek a ni a. Thurin atân te, zilhna atân te, siamdikna atân te a ṭangkai a ni." Moffatt-a chuan "Siam ṭhat nân," a ti a.

Pathian Lehkha Thu chuan rin tur ropui tak tak a din a, mimal malte sualna chu, a mal malin a zilh chang a ni lo va, sualna lanchhuahtir a tum bawk a ni.

Pu Alexander McLeod-a chuan tlangvâl pahnih chanchin a sawi a. Chûng tlangvâl:e chuan khâwla thil an siamna hmun an tlawh a. An tlawh chhan chu, khâwl chi khat, ṭha tak mai, mi thiam tak pakhatin a s'am thar chu a rûka en ngun a, a lem ziak an tum a ni a. Chutia an tih chuan mi thiamin chu khawl siam tura a thil hriat rûkte chu an hre ve thei mai dâwn a.

An thlen inah chuan tlangvâl pakhat zawk chuan Bible a la a, an keu rawk a. Exodus bung sawmhnihna tak hi a zuk keu hlauh mai a. Thupêk Sawm a zuk chhiar ta a. A pariatna a han chhiar zawh chuan, a chhiar zawm thei ta mang hauh lo mai. Pariatna thu chuan mei ang maiin a rawn kâng ta mai a, a chhia leh ṭha hriatna chu a na ta êm êm mai a: "I ru tur a ni lo", tih a ni si a, An pahnih chuan khâwl thar thiamna, rûk an tumnaah chuan beidawngin an hawng ta a, mahse an thinlungah thiltihtheihna thar an hawn ta zawk a. "Tleirawlin engtinnge a awm dan a tihthianghlim ang? I thu ang zela awm dân vêng ṭhain." Sâm 119:9.

Hmân laiin Aigupta ramah, tlangvâl duhawm tak leh hmelṭha tak Josefa chu sal angin an hralh a. Chutih laia Lal vêngtu sipai hotu chu Potiphara a ni a, a in chhûng enkawltuah Josefa chu a awm ta a. Chutah chuan Potiphara nupui chuan a rûktea sual lian tak tih pui atân a thlêm a, duhsakna leh lâwmmante pawh a tiam a. Mahse Josefa chuan, "Engtin nge he sual nasa tak hi tiin, Pathian ka do theih ang," a tih khum ta a nih kha.

Mi tin mai chuan chu Aigupta ram a mi ngaihnobei tak, aw mawi tak chuan Josefa chu a ngaihmelh reng a, Pathian hre mi tak tlangvâl chu zawi zawi hneh tumin a se se pui reng a ni. Leia a hotupa chu phatsan a duh lo va, vâna a Pathian chu kalh a duh hek lo. A sualna chu tumahin hre lo mah se amaha ṭha chu a hnehtir duh lo a ni.

A duh loh manah chuan engnge a têl tâk? Lung inah an tântir a, a ke chu khaidiata hlîngin, thing kawl chhûngah an dah ta a nih kha. (Sam 105:18)

Chutia a nghehna thurûk chu engnge ni ta ang le? Kanan rama a pa puan in chhûnga felna hruaitu tur thu a zirte chu a hre reng a, a thinlung chhûngah a vawng tlat a, chu chu a ni. "I chunga thil ka tih sual loh nân i thu chu ka thinlungah ka khâwl khâwm a." (Sam 119:11) Pathianin a hmu reng tih a hria a, a thu angin a awm a, tichuan thlemna a lo awmin, a hneh ta ṭhin a ni. Khâm râpthlâk

tak kovah ding mah se Pathian thu leh a awmpuina chu vawnbânah a hmang ṭhin a ni. Mi pakhat chuan heti hian a ziak a, "Pathian thute chu tupawhin a nihna tak hre khawpa an zir chuan, rilru pui tak an nei ang a, nungchang zahawm takin an nung ang a, tumna nghet tak an nei bawk ang. Chung chu tun lai hunah hian hmuh tur a vâng hle a ni,"—E. G. White, *Krista Panna Kailawn*, phêk 95.

Hêng kan han sawi tak zawngte hi, kan châng thlan, "Pathian Lehkha Thu zawng chu Pathian thâwk khuma pêk a ni a, thurin atân te zilhna atân te, tihdikna atân te, felna zirtirna atân te a sâwt a: Pathian mi chu, hna ṭha famkim (Kim, thiam tawk), kim taka thuam (Hmanraw kim pêk, Weymouth) a nih theih nân," (2 Timothea 3:16, 17) tih kan sawi fiahna mai a ni.

Bible-in A Tum Ropui Ber Chu

Bible hi khawnvar (Sam 119:105) te, eitur (Mat. 4:4) te, taboh len mei (Jeremia 23:29) te, khawizu (Sam 119:103) te leh khandaih (Ephesi 6:17) te vuah a ni a. Hengte leh thil dang pawimawh leh ngaihnawm tak tak te chu kalsanin, Pathian Lehkha Thu innghahna laipui, tawitêin lo thlûr rih ila.

Ama chungthu a sawinaah chuan Mihring Fapa chuan, "Hlau suh, Hmasabera leh Hnuhnungbera ka ni," a ti a. Thupuan 1:17.

Jerusalem Judaten, kût laiin amah thah tumin an zawng a, chu chu rawng a bawl ṭan tirh lai kha a ni a. Isua chuan Judate hnênah chuan, "Pathian Lehkha Thu in chhiar ngun ṭhin a chhûngah chatuana nunna awmin in rin avângin; chûng lehkha chu ka chanchin hriattirtu chu a ni si a," a ti a. Johana 5:39.

Khenbeha a awm a, a thawhleh hnua a thiltihte pawh ziakna kan nei a. "Mosia leh zawlneite zawng zawng lehkha hîanin, ama chûngthu Pathian Lehkha Thua awm zawng zawngte anmahni chu a hrilhfiah a." Luka 24:27.

Hêng thute hian Lal Isua chuan Pathian Lehkha Thu chu ,a bul aṭanga atawp thlengin, amah sawi lanna a ni tih chu, hnial rual lohin, a tichiang a ni.

Horeb tlâng thingbuk aṭanga Mosia hnêna, "Awma Ka Ni" titu kha Krista a ni.... Israel thlahte hnênah chuan mi rawn tir a ni e, tiin i hrilh tur a ni, a ti a. (Exodus 3:14). Hei hi Israel fate chhandamna thutiam chu a ni. Tichuan mihringte anga a lo lan hma

chuan, "Keimah hi ka ni e," tiin a rawn inpuang a. Bethlehem nausen, Chhandamtu nunnem leh tlâwm chu, Pathian, "tisaa lo lang," (1 Timothea 3:16) chu a lo ni ta. Kan hnênah chuan, "Beram-Vêngtu Ṭha Ka ni," "Nunna chhang chu ka ni," "Kawng leh thutak leh nunna ka ni," Lei leh vâna thuneihna zawng zawng ka hnêna pêk a ni tawh," tiin, a rawn inpuang ta. (Johana 10:11, 6:51, 14:6; Matthaia 28:18) Thutiam tinte tinghettu chu ka ni," "Keimah ka ni e, hlau suh u," a ti a. "Pathian kan hnênah a awm" tih hi sual laka kan chhuahna tirinawmtu leh vân lam dân te zawm tura kan theihna tinghettu a ni."—*The Desire of Ages*, phêk 24:25.

Bible Chhûng Bu Tina Krista Chu

Genesis — Hmeichhe thlah a ni.
Exodus — Pathian Beram No an hrilhlawka chu.
Leviticus — Puithiam Lalber a entir.
Numbers — Arsi Jakoba aṭanga chhuak.
Deuteronomy — Mosia anga Zawlnei.
Josua — Pathian sipaite hruaitu.
Roreltute — Jehova thuchah Kengtu.
Ruthi — Kan Laina leh Tlantu.
Samuela — Lalpa leh Davida thlah
Lalte leh Chronicles — Lal berte aia Lalber.
Ezra leh Nehamia — Khawvêl leh van Lalpa.
Estheri — Min sawipuitu.
Joba — Kan Tlantu tholeha chu.
Sam — Pathian Fapa
Thufingte — Pathian nena seiliana chu.
Thuhriltu — Nite chung lama mi chu.
Hla thlan Khawmte — Ṭha famkim.
Isaia — Tlanna siamtu leh Chhandamtu chawimawia chu a ni.
Jeremaia — Lalpa, kan felna chu.
Ṭah Hla — Mi lungngaia a ni.
Ezekiela — Lal leh Puithiam a ni a.
Daniela — Messia, tihhluma, khawvêl roreltu lo ni ta chu a ni.
Hosea — Hnung tawlhte chhanchhuaktu.
Joela — A aw a chhuah a, lei a nghing ta tih a ni a.

Amosa — A zilha a tungding leh.
Obadia — Lal a ni.
Jona — Zawlnei tholeha chu.
Mika — Roreltu. Bethlehema piang a ni.
Nahuma — Chanchin lawmawm thlentu.
Habakuka — Mi thianghlim, Kalvari ser nei, a ni.
Zephania — An zinga chhanchhuaktu Lalpa.
Hagaia — Hnam tinte lungkhama a ni.
Zekaria - In Lal, nunnêm leh tlâwm chu.
Malakia — Felna ni a ni.
Matthaia — Immanuela, kan hnênah Pathian a awm.
Marka — In satute lung duh loh.
Luka — Leiha ngaidamtu.
Johana — Siamtu. Tlantu leh Lal lo la kal leh tur.

Tirhkohte thiltih — Lalpa vana lawn ta chu a ni.

Rom — Thiam loh changtute thiam chantirtu.
Korinth Thawn Khat — Thawhlehna nghahfâk
Korinth Thawn Hnih — Hmangaihnaa tirluitu.

Galatia — Tlanna zahngaihna chu a ni.
Ephesi — Kohhran lu a ni a.
Philipi — Thawhleh hnua nunna thiltihtheihna.
Kolossa — Thilsiam zawng zawnga piang hmasa ber.

Thessolonika Thawn Khat — Mitthite kaithotu aw.
Thessolonika Thawn Hnih — Mi sualte hlauh, mi thianghlimte ngaihsan.
Timothea Thawn Khat — Pathian leh mihring kara palai awm chu.

Timothea Thawn hnih — Lallukhum petu a ni.
Tita — Khawvêl nghahfak lawmawm.
Philemona — Muanna siamtu.
Hebrai — Kan Puithiam Lal ropui chu.
Jakoba — Lalpa, a lokal lehna hnai tawha chu.
Petera Thawn Khat — Beramno hmelhem lo.
Petera Thawn hnih — Kan thinlungte chhûn Arsi.
Johana lehkha thawnte — Nunna thu.
Juda — Mikaila, Vantirhkoh chungnung ber chu a ni.
Thupuan — Lalberte leh hotute Hotu a ni.

Tlai khat chu pa pakhat hi, a fanu tê tak tê nen an awm dun a. Anin lehkha chhiar a duh a, a fanu chuan infiam a duh thung a; an inkawlkalh kher mai a.

Chu pa chuan tihdan tur hriain a inhre ta a. Khawvêl pumpui lem (map) a la lawk a, sakawrbakchehin a chep nawi ta a. A fanu hnênah chuan "Khai le, hêng lehkha nawi hi han rem khawm teh le, dik taka i rem khâwm vek chuan, khawvêl lem a lo chhuak dawn a ni," a ti a. Tichuan naupang tê chuan remkhawm a tum ta a, chutih chhûng chuan a pa chuan lehkhabu chu a chhiar thei ta a.

Mahse rei loteah chuan, "Ka pa, ka rem zo ta e," a han ti ta mai a. A pa chuan mak a ti êm êm mai a. Chhuat a han en chuan khawvêl lem chu ṭha tak maia remkhawm a zuk hmu ta mai si a. Makti tak mai chuan, "Engtin nge chuti êm êma ranga i han rem theih mai chu le?" a ti a.

A fanute chuan, "A awlsam khawp alawm. Khawvêl lem leh lamah khan mihring lem lianpui a awm a, a letling zâwnga dahin ka han rem phawt a, mihring lem a lo chhuah veleh, ka letling leh a, khawvêl lem rem harsa tak chu ka rem zo a ni mai alawm," a lo ti thên a.

Bible-a lehkhabu zawng zawngte hian, mi pakhat chanchin an sawi a, chu chu hmuh chhuah phawt chuan thu dang pawh hi a awlai vek mai a ni.

Chu mihring chu i hmu chhuak tawh emaw chu? I Chhandamtuah i nei tawh em? I ṭhianah te, i entawn berah te, i thiltih theihna atân te i hmang tawh em?

He lehkhabuina a tarlana chu i ṭhian a ni a, tin, chu i ṭhian i rinna chu he lehkhabu thute hian a châwm a. A lehkhabute pawh chu ngaina rawh. He lehkhabu hian sual lakan a vêng ang che, sualin he lehkhabu i tawh loh nan a vêng thung bawk ang che." I famkimna thurûk chu (2 Timothea 3:17) Mi famkim leh Lehkhabu ṭha famkim i kawmngeih a, i inpêknaah a awm a ni a.

BIBLE-A HMANLAI THU CHUANGTE HI A DIK EM?

PU GEORGE WASHINGTON-A America ram President a nih lai khân Bible-a mi tih loh chu, Isua pian hma kum 400-na hma lama mi awmte chanchin rêng rêng hriatfiah an nei lo. He mi kum hi Greek leh Rom-a thu hlui ziakna rinawm tâwkte chuan a chhui kir hlat ber a ni. Chuti chu a nih chuan, Pu George Washington thih laite khân, Thuthlung Hlui hun laia ziak lehkhabu dang rêng a awm lo a nih tak chu. Chuvângin Thuthlung Hluia thu awmte leh mi chanchin ziakte rêng rêng hi a dik loh a dik thua ṭanpuitu tûr engmah a awm lo a nih chu. Mahse Bible chuan khawvêl chanchin, kum zabi 400-na thleng leka chhui kir mai pawh ni lo vin, Krista hian tun hma kum sangli thlenga chhui kir niin a insawi tlat si a.

Chanchin Kal Tawh Leh Awm Lai Mêk

Thil hlui chhuitute chuan, Bible-a thu chuangte hi ṭâwmpuitu dang an hriat loh avângin, a dik tâwk lovin an ngai ṭhin a. Hmusit tute chuan hnam leh mi rêng rêng Bible-a chuangte chu awm ngai lo an ni e, tiin an hmusit thu an chhâk chhuak ṭhin. Ring lotu, mi nasa pui pui lahin Pathian thu nung chu an tihlum thei dawn emaw tiin, an rih loh dân thu rum pui pui an ṭheuh darh fo va. Bible-a Israelte leh hnam dang chanchin chuangte hi a dik chuan, an chunga thil lo thleng zozaite pawh hi ziakna dang engati nge a awm loh?

ti tein an zawt a. Bible-a thu chuangte hi a mal êm mai a, a dik lo a ni phawt ang tiin huai takin ngaihdante an siam a.

Chu lovah pawh chuan, ziak dan hi tun hnai maia thiam chhuah a ni a, Mosia lehkhabute hi a rinawm thei lo, Mosia hun lai, Isua pian hma kum sângkhat leh zanga vêl lai, tuna kum sangthum leh zanga vel lai lo ni tawhah khan miten lehkha ziak an la thiam hlei nem, an ti bawk a. Heng lehkhabute ziak hun lai chu an sawi hnai ta mai ṭhin a. Daniela bu kher phei hi chu an sawinawi nasa lehzual a. Babulon leh Medo-Persia hun tawp hnu daiha ziak a ni an ti tlat a ni.

Pathianin A Lo Vâwn Ṭhatte

Keini Bible thu pawmtute, a chhûnga thute chuan mihring awmphungah Pathianin tum a nei a ni a tihte ringtute tân chuan, Pathian hnathawh ngei a nih rin tur thil eng engemaw a lo thleng ta a. Bible thute chu a dik lo vang tihna thâwm a rîk luai luai lai tak chuan, a dik ngei a ni tih tilangtu thil ropui tak tak hmuh chhuah a lo ni ta a ni. Hman laia hnam, an chanchin Bible-a chauh chuang site sulhnu chu tam tak laih chhuah a lo ni ta.

Mark B. Chapman-a chuan, "Lei intiang pâwng lian pui pui mai, kum sang kal tawha mi te chu laih chhuah a ni a, chung chu ngun takin an enfiah a. Chûng chhûngah chuan thil hlui tumahin an an ngaihsak lohte chu a lo awm a. Chûng chu Lal in ropui tak takte, Biak in te, hriatrengna lung te leh in ropui tak tak te a lo ni a. Chu chang chu ni lo vin, thil ziak dahkhawmna te, leirawh chan, thu ker awmna te, bêl te, lungphêk te leh bang thu ziak chuanna te pawh laih chhuah a ni a. Chûng chuan hmakhawsâng mite, tuna kan hriat tawh mang lohte chanchin leh an hun kal indawt zel thute min hriattir a, an nungchang, an dân, an vêla thil awmte leh an finzia thlengin, an ngaihtuahte leh an phûrna lam te pawh min hriattir a a ni," a ti.—*Mounds, Monuments and Inscriptions*, phêk 9, 10. Chutiang lei aṭanga an laih chhuaha an thil hmuhte chuan Bible thute hi a rintlak ngei a ni tih chu nasa takin an tilang chiang a ni.

Ziaktu dang leh chuan, "Hetia Thuthlung Hlui thute sawi chhe tura thu tam tak a lên vel a, thil tam tak tih a nih lai taka, thil hmuh chhuah mak tak tak mai, Bible-a chuangte ngei nemnghettu an hmu chhuak ta mai hi Pathian lo ruat mak takah chuan chhiar tur a ni

e," a ti bawk. James Orr, "*The Problem of the Old Testament*, phêk 396.

Hetianga thil hlui dap vela laitu pawl hi khawvêla sorkar lian deuh deuh hi chuan an siam vek a. Chûng an thil laih chhuahte chungchângah chuan Dr. Robert D. Wilson-a chuan, "Thuthlung Hluia thute hi a rinawmna tinghing khawp tumahin hriat an la nei lo tih hi ka ngaihdan chiang tak a ni ta. Thu ziak chhui tlâk han chhui meuh chuan, Bible-a thu chuangte chu a dik a ni tih hmuh chhuah a ni zel mai a ni," a ti.

Hman Lai Mite Ziakdan Chi Thum

Professor W. W. Prescott-a, *Spade and the Bible*, ziaktu sawi dan chuan, hman lai mite ziak laih chhuahte chu chi thumin a then theih a. A kera ker te, hnah lehkha anga siama ziakte leh hlum bêla ziakte an ni a.

A kera ker chu thirah te, lungah te, thingah te leh hlumah te a ni thin a. Ziaktu pakhat chuan, "A kera ker tam ber chu lungah a ni a, mahse dar ker khuar emaw, nem emaw te, suan emaw, rangkachak emaw pheka ziak te, khawihnun pheka ziak te, banga thil zuma ziak te, tangka leh tangkapuia thu chuang te pawh a awm tho," a ti a.—*The Spade and the Bible*, phêk 19. Chutiang chu a sang têlin hmuh tur a awm. Chûng zînga lar deuh ber berte chu, "Moab lung" te, "Rosetta lung" te, "Behistun lungker" te an ni. Hêng chanchin pawh hi kan la sawi ang a.

He mi bakah hian ziakna pheka ziak (papyri) a awm leh a—chu chu, hman lai chuan an lehkhapuan ve ber chu a ni. Papyrus kung atanga siam a ni a, Aigupta mite chîn chhuah a ni. Pu Milli gan-a chuan, "Papyrus kûng chu sei takin an hlai a, a khamphei zawngin an phah a, chutiang bawk chuan a kalh zâwngin an bawhthuah a, inchâr turin an nembet tlat a. Thil ban an hnawih bawk a. Chu mi thil ban chu, a theih phawt chuan Nile lui tuinu takin an thlawr thin, titlo deuha an rin avângin. Nia an pho ro hnu chuan saingho emaw, chengkawl kâwr mâm takin emaw an hrut mâm zet a, tichuan ziakna tlak a lo ni thin a ni," a ti.—George Milligan, *Selections from the Greek Papyri*—Introduction phêk 21, 22.. Phek sei pui, Bible-a lehkha zial tia sawi angte kha siam tur chuan phek tur chuan phek tam tak bel zawmin a siam theih a ni.

Lehkha tui atâna an hman, Isua zirtirte pawhin an hman kha chu, "inṭing, thil ban deuh nêna chawhpawlh, tuia chiah ral a ni a. A rawng pawh chutianga siam chu a da lo rei hle a, tun hnaia thil hmuh chhuahahte a hriat theih viau mai."—Prescott. *Op. cit.*, phêk 21.

A hria ate sawi hmang chuan, "danin a pawm theih chi, thil dawn ziakna te, inneihna lehkha te, thurochhiah te, thu dik ni ngeia pawm ziakna te, sorkar thuvuak thlâk te, roreltu hnêna dilna te, rorel dân ziakna te, chhiah lâk thu hla ziakna tam tak te leh lehkha thawn leh thil chhinchhiah, ziak zirna te, dawi thu te, mihring nunna rahbi hisapna te, leh ni tin bu leh thil dang dang chanchin ziakna chu papyrus aṭanga siam phêkte chu a ni a. Hmakhawsanga an nun dân te, rei tak chhûnga mi chu, min hriat chhuahtirtu ber a ni," an ti.—*Ibid.*, phêk 23.

Ziak dan chi thumna chuan hman lai mite nun dan a tarlang hle a, tin, Thuthlung Thar Grik ṭawnga ziakte min hriat thiamtirtu ṭangkai tak a ni a; chu chu "Ostraca" an tih, bel keh thema ziak a ni Khawpui hlui tak takte laih chhuahnaah chuan tam tak, bawlhhlawh karah chhar chhuah a ni a. Papyrus lehkha phêk aiah hian, mi rethei zâwkten an hmang ṭhin, hnah lehkha chu a to zawk avângin. Hêng bêl keha ziakte hi chu a tawi deuh nge nge a, mahse mi rethei zawkte nunphung chu mi a thlir thiamtir hle.

Hêng a sâng têl têla awm, thing te, lung te, thir te, lehkha te, bel te, hlum rawh chan te, gang te leh thil dang danga inziakte hi kan chhiar theih loh chuan, a awmzia kan hre chuang dawn lo va Mi nung zingah chhiar mai thei an awm si lo va.

Mihringin chhiar tuma, beidawng lova an beihna avânga lung pathumin an thurûkte an lo puan tâk dan te, hmanlai mite ṭawng an lo hriattir dân te leh chung chuan Bible thu ziak te chu a rawn ṭâwmpui tâk dân ngaihnawm tak chu lo bawhzui zel ila. Kan dam chhûng zawng hian rinhlelhna tur chu kan hmai lo na ang a, Pathian chuan rin theihna khawp chuan ṭanfung tur chu min siam sak vek tho ve. I Bible-a Krista chu, kum tam tak tichhetu thlipui râpthlâk tak tak lo do chhuak tawh Lehkhabu-a Krista ngei kha a ni. Amah chu i pawm a, a thuah i innghah phawt chuan thli leh thlipui tinreng te, rinhlelhna tuilian te, boralna te, lungngaihna te leh thlemna te chu a do chhuak so ngei ang.

LUNGTE AN AU CHHUAK

ISUA KRISTA chu ropui takin Jerusalem khawpui panin, sabengtung chungah a chuang a, mipui nasa takin an zui a, a zuitute chu an pung tual mai a. Davida fapa hnênah Hosanna! Lalpa hminga lo kal chu a eng a thâwl e," (Matthaia 21:9) tiin chhum lo chat lo vin an au va. Pharisai tam tak, lo hmu rengtute chuan mipui ngaihdan chu kawihher ṭâlh an tum a. Mipuite chu tâwn tlangin, an au ber Isua chu an pan a, a hnênah, "Zirtirtu, i zirtirte hi zilh rawh," (Luka 19:39) an ti a. Isua chuan, "Ka hrilh a che u, hêngte hi an ngawih reng chuan, lungte tal an au chhuak tur a ni," a ti a. Chu chu, Pathian thil ruat chu a lo thlen a hun phawt chuan, tihpuitlin a ni ngei ngei zel ang, a thlentirtu tura ruatten thlentir kher lo mah se. tihna a ni a.

Tunah kan thusawi bakah khan kal tawh ila. Kan sawi bâk kha chu, hmanlai lung pathumin an thurûk an puan darh tak a, Aigupta leh Babulon mite ṭawng hriat theih a lo nih tak thu leh chu mi vânga thir te, lung te, thing te, khawihnun te, hnah te leh bel te Bible-a thilhlui chanchin te an rawn nemgheh zel thu, a nih kha.

Pu Napoleon-a chanchin hi kan hre nual awm e. Sipai hruaitu thei tak, khawvêl dêng chhuak khawpa hmingthang, hlawhtling pur pur mai a ni a; mahse a boral thut mai bawk a nih kha.

Napoleon-a chuan, ropuina leh ram lâk âtchilhin, 1798 kum khân French sipai rual chu Aigupta rûn turin a hruai a nih kha. Chu mi ṭum chuan bungraw phurtu lawng zali zet a hruai a, sipai hotu lian 'am tâwk tak leh sipai singthum leh sangriat lai a hruai

bawk. Chu chang chu ni lovin lehkhathiam ṭha ṭhate, mi fing thil chhût mite, lem ziagtute leh remkhawm thiam ai (Engineer) te za rual a hruai tel bawk a. Dik tak chuan a sipaite an zuk indo ringawt ai chuan, hêng mi thiam chi hrang hrang za rualin an zuk thawh-chhuah chu khawvêlin an hlâwkpui zawk a ni.

Rosetta Lung

1799 kum chuan, chung mi thiam zinga pakhat chuan Rosetta khawpui ḍai, Aigupta ramah, Nile lui chhuah aṭanga hla lo teah chuan lei a lai a. "Lung chang mak deuh tak 'ni a lai chhuak ta mai a. Chu lung chu fit 4 ṭhelha sei, fit khat leh a chanvea hlai, fit khat ṭhelha chhah a ni a. A hmai pakhat chu a mam a, hmun thuma in-ṭhenin, daidanna a awm a. Chûng hmun tinah chuan a kera kerin thu inziak a awm ṭheuh a. A hnuaihnung berah chuan Grik tawngin a inziak a, chu chu mithiamte chuan an chhiar thei a. Hmun hnih dang ziak erawh chu a mak viau mai a, an hre thei hauh lo va.— Prescott, *The Spade and The Bible,* phêk 25.

Chûng thu inziak mak tak tak chu a awm ta chauh a. French mi pakhat Champollion-a an tih chuan a bei ṭa ngat ngat mai a. Chûng hmun thuma ṭhen, hmun tina ziakte chu a inang vek ang tih thu hlain a bei ṭa phawt mai a. Grik ṭawnga ziak kha chu an chhiar thei sa a nih kha. Hmun hnih danga ziakte pawh chuan thu thuhmun an sawi a ni tia chhui chhuah chu harsa a ti hle mai a. Kum li zet hah taka a beih hnu chuan, a chhiar thei ta tih chu khawvêl mipui hriat atân a puang thei ta chauh a ni.

Hmun pakhata mi chu, Aigupta miten milem hmanga thu an ziak ṭhin dana ziak a ni a, chu chu an thiam hmasak zawk a ni a; tin, hmang danga mi chu, an thiam hnuhnung zawk, milem hmang bawka thu an ziak dana ziak niin a hmu chhuak ta a. He French mi pakhat thilhmuchhuah aṭang hian hmanlaia thu ziak tam takte chu chu a lo chhiar theih ta a ni. Chutianga thu ziak chu Aigupta ramah chuan lungphêkah te, thlânah te, hriat rengna lungah te a sâng têl tâla hmuh tur a tam mai a. Chutichuan Bible thute nemnghettu, thu tam chu hmuh chhuah lo ni ta a ni. He lung hi "Rosetta Lung" tiin an vuah a; Aigupta rama mi, kum 1799-a chhar, a hnu kum sawmhnih laia chhiar tâk chu a ni.

Behistun-a Thu Ziak

Aigupta aṭang leh Nile lui ruam aṭang chuan Persia ramah lo kal chho ila, Behistan khua, lian vak lovah kal ila. He khua hi tlâng pakhat fit 1700 laia laia sâng, Persis was Zangore tlang thuûr mi, mi, Kerkha lui pêng Samas-Ab luikam dinglam panga ding bulṭhuta awm a ni a.

Pu Prescotta chuan, "He tlâng chhengchhe tak pangpêr, a bulṭhut aṭanga fit 500 vela sangah chuan, Persia ram Lal Daria pakhatna chuan, hman lai ziak dan chi hrang hrang pathum hmangin, thu ropui tak a ker a .... A hnuaihnung berah chuan fit sawm pakhat vela sangin thlur riat a siam a, chuta thlur thum chu Susian-ho ṭawng a ni a, thlur nga dang chu Persia ṭawng a ni. Hêng chungah hian, thlûr khat Aigupta ṭawnga ziak a awm leh a, a sirah Lal Daria lem, a rim chhuah tumtu Gautama taksa chu ke nghahchhana hmangin, a awm a. He Behistun-a thu inziak hi 1835 khan, chûng la' rama an dah British sipai hotu pakhat Henry Rawlinson-a'n a hmuh chhuah a ni a.— *Ibid.*, phêk 26 Kum li lai a awm chhûng chuan, chuta thu inziak ziak chhawng turin a bei fo va. Khâm nasa tak pang, fit zanga laia sângah a awm a ni si a. He thu inziak awmna hnuaiah hian inchi sawm leh pali leka zauvin, pa huaisen tak chu, chu thu ziak chawng tur chuan, a din theih ṭawk ṭâwk a nih chu. A sâng deuh laia mi la chhawng tur chuan, chu chuan, chu chhawrdawh tê tak têah chuan leihlawn dintira lawn a a ngai a. Pu Rawlinson-a chu, a sang lai ber a ziak chhawn dâwn chuan hruizenin chunglam aṭangin an uaitir ṭhin. Hetia a beih vel laia a awmna hi fit 500-a sang a nih bâkah, a awmna hnuai chiah chu fit 350-a sang lêngkir a ni leh nghal a. Chutia a lâk chhâwn nâna kum li lai a beih hnu chuan, a ziak lâk chhâwn, hawrawp mak pui pui let chhuak turin kum sawm leh pariat lai chhui a la ngai ta fo va. Rosetta lung chhiar-dân kawng bawk kha zawhin, chhiar a tum ve ta a. Hetia Pu Rawlinson-a'n thu ziak chu chhiar tuma a beihnaah hian, a hun hman tam ber chu lehkhabu dang râwn lovin a ni a, a awmna hmunah huan lehkhabu han râwn tur awm hek lo.

Heta thu inziak chhiar dân chuan hman laia Babulon mite an chanchin Bible chauha chuangte thu lo ziak dân, a hmuh chhuahtirin, khawvêl tân a lo puang darh thei a ni.

Moab Lung

Tuipui Thi aṭanga khawchhak lam mêl sawmpanga a hla khaw pakhat, Dibon an tih, Moab rama mi lo pan zel ila. Pu Prescott-a sawi dan chuan, 1868 kum khan, chutah chuan Missionary pakhatin lung phêk pakhat, fit lia sei, feet hniha zau, inchi sawm leh palia chhah a chhar a. Chu lung hmai khatah chuan Phoinikiho hawrawpa thu inziak awmin a sawi a. Mi nam lung a nih vângin, chu Missionary chuan chu laia Arab mite hnen aṭang chuan lei a tum ta a; chêng sangkhat leh zaruk dawn laiin a dawn a. Jerusalema French mite chuan an lo hre ve ta a, an indawnna let li laia tam chuan an lo dawn ve leh ta mai a. Chung lai mi puithu takte chuan, chu lungah chuan dawi eng emaw awmin an ring ta tlat mai a, an rawh sa a, a sat hnu chuan, tui vawt an leih a, tichuan a keh darh ta a, a keh chu an insem ta hlawm a. Nakin hnu daihah, a kehsawm an insem takte chu an zawng khawm leh ta a, mi thiam chhiar theih tur chuan an chuktuah khawm leh hrâm a.

Chu lung chu Isua pian hma kum zabi 850 vel laia, Moab lal Mesa an tih chuan pathian, Chesmost an tih tana a phun a lo ni a, Israel mite laka hum an nih thu hriatreng nân a phun a ni. Pu Prescott-a chuan, "Israelho Pathian chu Jehova a ni ngei tihte pawh a ni ngei tihte pawh a inziak a, tin, Omri-a chuan Moab chungah ro a rel tih thu vawi hnih a ni," a ti a.—*Ibid.*, p. 29. Hei pawh hi, Bible-a thil hlui chanchin ziakte hi a rintlak a ni tia ṭanchhan tur tâm tak zinga pakhat chu a lo ni ta a ni. He lai chanchin hi hman hmanah tawh Bible chuan min hrilh a, tun hnaiah chung thute chu a dik a ni tiin ḷungte an lo au chhuak ta a nih chu He lai thu hi 2 Lalte 3:4-ah a awm. He hriatrengna lung hi "Moab lung" vuah a ni.

Suahdûrin lung a laihchhuahte chuan, lehkhabu hlut tak, kan Bible-a thute chu a dikna a thai lang ta. Chu lehkhabu chu chhiar la, a chhûnga thute chu ring la, zawm ang che. He lehkhabu Siamtu chanchin sawitu hian Tlantu thu pawh a sawi a ni. Chu Tlantu, Kalvari tlânga mi chuan a kross a pu a, kan tân lallukhum min tiam si a.

BIBLE HRIATTHIAM DAN

TUEMAW chuan, "Êng chu chak takin a lo kal vang vang a, mihring rilru a thleng a, a kal zel thei ta lo a ni," a ti a.

"I thu chu ka ke atân khawnvâr a ni a, ka kawng atân êng a ni." Sam 119:105. He êng hian mihring rilru pangngai a lo thlen chuan, a eng thei ta ṭhin lova, "He khawvêl pathian hian an rilru a tihldel avangin. (2 Korinth 4:4). Chuti chu a nin si chuan, engtin nge mihring rilru tihdel tawh chuan Pathian Lehkhabu Pathian êng chu a hriat ang a, a pawm theih ang?

Rahbi mawl tê tê panga leihlawn rahbi panga chauh, Pathian thu hriatnaa min ṭhantir zel thei tur a awm e.

1. Van Lam Hruaina Dîl Rawh

Mi pangngai chu tupawh a ṭawngṭai theih a ni A chhiar thiam lo a ni thei, a ziak thiam lo a ni thei a, a hmuh hial pawh a hmu thei lo a ni thei, mahse a ṭawngṭai thei a, a nunnain a ṭula a hriat chu a au chhuahpuiin Pathian êng, a rilru taka a nghahhlelhna te chu a sawiin a ṭawngṭai thei a ni. Ṭawngṭaina hi thil mawl tak a ni a, ṭawngṭaina dik tak pawh hi mawl taka sawi chhuah a ni duh viau a ni. Heta hi mawl tak leh mawi taka ṭawngṭaina chu a awm e. "Aw, i êng leh i thutak chu tîr chhuak la, anni chuan mi hruai rawh se." Sam 43:3.

Bible thute kan zir hmain kan ṭawngṭai a ṭûlna chhan pakhat chu hei hi a ni. He lehkhabu hi Pathian Thlarau thâwkkhum a ni a, "Khawvêl mi chuan Pathian Thlarau lam thilte chu a lâwm ṭhin lo." 1 Korinth 2:14. Chuvângin Pathian Thlarau chu min tiêng turin,

kan mamawh a. Tirhkoh Paula chuan, "A thlawna Pathianin thil min pêkte chu kan hriat theihna turin, keini zawngin . . . Thlarau, Pathian hnena mi chu kan hmu zawk a ni." Chang 12. Kan hriat reng tur chu ṭawngṭainain a ni Thlarau Thingghlim chu kan chan tih hi a ni a. Isua chuan, "Nangni, mi sualte mahin in fate thil ṭha pek nachâng in hriat chuan, a diltute chu in pa vana mi chuan Thlarrau Thianghlim a va pe dawn êm!" (Luka 11:13) a ti a.

Pathian chuan keimahni meichher, keimahni hâl ngei chu hmanga kan kal chuan, lungngaihnaah kan tlu lût ang tiin min zilh tawh a. (Isaia 50:11) Kan mit khaw êng hmu thei lote chu min tihvâr sak chuan Sam phuahtu angin, A dan thu aṭangin thil mak lo chhuak chu kan hmu ngei ang. (Sam 119:18) "Kan Lalpa Isua Krista Pathian, ropuina Pa chuan amah hriatna kawngah finna leh hriat chiantirna thlarau a pêk theihna tur cheuin". Ephesi 1:17.

2. *Pathian Lehkna Thu Zir Rawh*

Naupang tê pakhat hi in chhûngah a infiam a, bawkvâkin a vâk vel a. Chawmpangkârah, vaivut kauh deuh rual Bible a chhar ta a. A nu chuan "E, ni e, a nih tak kha mawle," a ham ti a. Naupang tê chuan, "Chuti chu, a neitu chu i pe kir leh mai ang u, kan hmang lêm hlei nêm!" a ti ta an ti.

Mi ṭhenkhat chuan Bible hi an duh lo hrim hrim a. Ṭhenkhat leh thung chuan an mangnghilh mai loh pawhin, tun lai nun dan nena han thlirin, hlui lutuk a, chhiar tlak meuhah an ngai lo. Tun Indopui IIna, hun râlṭit lai te pawh khân American mi chu sawm zela pakhat chauhin ni tin Bible an chhiar a, za zela sawmli leh pali chuan Bible an la keu ngai reng reng lo tih ngun taka chhûtna aṭangin hriat a ni.

Chanchin bu lâr tak pakhatah chuan, ziaktu pakhatin heti hian a ziak a. "Bible chu hloh chiah zawng a la ni love, a awm hi a hriata hriat loh a ni ta hrim hrim a ni. Bible nena hun khawhral tam deuh ṭhin mihring chu an vâng kher mai. Kristian tam zawkte chu a hminga Bible ngaina lek fang an ni . . . Khamvêl mihring hian an ngaihthah ṭa khawp a, dotute pawhin sawichhiat zai an rel duh tawh lo. Mi tlemte chauhin an la hmusit a ni. An mangnghilh ta a ni mai. Sakhaw lam zirna skul lar taka zir pakhat chuan, "Zirtute pindana Bible a awm lo chu dan pangngai bak sâwnna a ni love,"

tiin min hrilh mai chu le . . . Lehkha thiam, hnam nungchang siam that thiam mi tam tak chu, a hmei a pain Bible hre lo mi an ni. Lehkhabu zuartute hi tute nge Bible lei thin zawt la, mak i ti hle ang. Lehkhabu zuartu pakhat chuan tun hnai maia min hrilh dan leh an ti ti atang pawha mi fing tawk tak an ni tih hriat theihten Methodist Bible emaw, Baptist Bible emaw, Lutheran Bible emaw, Episcopal Bible emaw lei an rawn tum chawk a ni, a ti. Bible tam tak hi chu, ina dah mawi atân mai mai lei an ni a. Sakhaw ngaihsak takte awmna in anga lantirtu nia an rin avângin an dah thin. Lehkhabu dah tlarnaah han dah ve chu a mawi a, kohhran mite hian neih loh chu zah pawh an zak a ni ta ve ang. Mi thenkhat, puithu deuhte chuan vanneihna thlen theitu nia ringin an kawl mai mai bawk.

Mi tam tak chuan Bible chunga thil dahte phal lo khawpin an serh a, mahse an nunna an harsatna zawng zawngte leh an hriat duh zawngte rût chhuahpui theitu, a chhûnga thu awmte chu chhiar turin, an keu leh mang si lo.

Bible ngeiin eng ti turin nge min rawn?

Isua chuan, "Pathian Lehkha Thu hi chhût chhuak rawh u," (Johana 5:39) a ti a. (K.J.V.)

Tirhkoh Paula chuan, "Pathian ngaiha thaa inentir turin thahnem ngai rawh, (2 Timothea 2:15) a ti a. (Saptawnga mi dik taka lehlin chuan, "Pathian pawm tlaka inlantir turin zir rawh," tih a ni ang.)

"Nangmah leh i zirtirnaah chuan fimkhur la," a ti bawk a. 1 Timothea 4:16.

"Mihring hi chhang chauhin an nung lovang" Kristan a ti a. Matthaia 4:4.

"I thute chu tihlan a ni a, ka ei a," Jeremia 155:16.

"Lalpa lehkhabuah zawng ula, chhiar rawh u." Isaia 34:16.

"Ka thusawi hi ngaihtuah rawh; Lalpa chuan kawng engkimah hriat theihna a pe dawn si che a". 2 Timothea 2:7.

Naupangte pawhin Bible an zir tur a ni. Timothea hnênah chuan Tirhkoh Paula'n, "Krista Isuaa rinna awm avâng chuan chhandamna hmu khawpa tifing thei che Lehkha Thianghlimte chu i naupan têt ata hre tawh i ni," a ti a. 2 Timothea 3:15.

Engtin nge Thlarau Thianghlim kaihhruaiin Pathian Lehkha Thute chu, fing taka kan zir theih ang? Paula chuan 1 Korinth 2:13-

ah khân thurawn hmantlâk tak min siam sak a. "Mihring finna zirtir thua sawi lovin, Thlarau zirtir thua sawi zawkin, Thlarau lam thute chu thlarau lam mite hnêna hrilhfiahin, chung thil min pêk thute chu kan sawi thin," tiin.

Chu mi awmzia chu, thu pakhatah Bible-in engnge sawi a tum kan hriat theih nân, a chhûnga thu hran hrante chu kan khaikhin tur a ni, tihna a ni. Chu mi bâkah chuan, a sawi leh sawi chu kan entawn leh zel ang a. Isaia sawidanin, "Dan chunga dan chherchhuan a, dan chunga dan chherchhuana; hetah tlêmtê, sawtah tlêm tê, tih hlir a ni si a." Isaia 28:10. Chutiang chuan thu pakhat emaw. Bible-a thu harsa thenkhat emaw kan zirnaah chuan a awmzia dik lo taka kan hriatna tur chu kan pumpelh dawn a ni.

Kâr khata Bible zir nâna minit sawm lek hman zian chu Bible thu hre tâwk nih theihna a ni a; Ni tin Pathian thua darkar khat hmang ngat chu mi thianghlim a nih theih hial a ni.

3. Zir Duh Nei Rawh

Thawnthu pakhatah chuan, tlangvâl pakhat hi Grik mi fing Socrates-a hnênah a lo kal a. "Mi fing ni turin engnge ka tih ang?" tiin a zawt a. Socrates-a chuan dîlah a hruai a, a lu chu tuiah chuan a kuai kûn a, a nempil sak ta reng mai a. Chu tlangvâl chu a tâl vak a, engtin tin emaw a tâl chhuak hram a. A tâl chhuah hnu chuan Socretes-a chuan," I lu tui chhûnga a awm lai khân, engnge i duh ber?" a ti ta a. Tlangvâl chuan," Thâwk theih (boruak) ka duh ber a ni," a ti a.

Mi fing Socretes-a chuan, "A ni tak e, khatia tui chhûnga i lu a awm laia thâwk theih i duh ang khan, finna i duh chuan, a hmuh dan kawng chu i hre mai ang," a ti ta e, an ti a.

Isua Krista chuan sanghamantute leh chhiahkhawntute chu puithiamte leh sakhaw hruaitute aiin a thlang a, an zir duh vang chauh a ni mai. Thudik lama maimitching mi chu, zir ngaihthahtu nen inthenawm an ni.

Kohhran mi pakhatin an rawngbawltu chu, a thusawi zawhah a chhâl a. Thusawitu chuan, "Ka thusawiah khân Krista zirtirna kalhin ka sawi a awm em ni?" tiin a chhâl lêt ve a.

Chu mi chuan, "Chu lai thuah chuan ka hnial hlei nem che. Krista thusawi taka kha alawm ka rin loh chu," a ti e, an ti a. Chu-

tianga rilru inkhâr tlat chu zawng, saidawium nghet taka chhin leh char tlat ang a ni a, engmah a thun luh theih loh a ni.

Mipakhat chuan, "Angel meuh pawhin, finna zawng zawng sawina thuchah rawn thlen se, tlêm tê chauhin an ngaichâng ang. Thusawi ropui kan tihte chu, kan hriat tawh sa, kan hriat châk apiang sawi hi a ni mai," zuk ti a!

Zir duhna nei mi pakhat hnen atanga thurawn kan neih hi hriat rêng a tha hle ang: "Nausen piang thar tê angin thlarau lam hnute engmah pawlh loh chu châk rawh u, chu miah chuan chhandamna tling khawpa in than len theih nân." 1 Petera 2:2.

Beroia khuaa mite hi thu thar an hriat chuan a hneh "Chuta mite chu Thessalonika khuaa mi ai chuan an lo tha zawk a, chutichuan rilru lawm takin thu chu an pawm a, an thu sawi chu a dik leh dik loh hriat nan ni tin Pathian Lehkhaah an zawng thin," (Tirhkohte 17:11, 12) a ti a.

Rilru inhawng hi chu rilru zahawm tak a ni thin. Rilru inhawng lo erawh chu a zahawm lo. "Mi rêng rêng a duh loh zâwnga nem thlûk chuan, a ngaihdan ngai kha a nei rêng tho."

Beroia khuaa mite hi thu thar an hriat chuan chuan a hneh nghâl mai a ni lo va, an rilru an lo hawng a ni. Taima takin an chhuia,chumi hnuah mi tam tak chuan, an la hriat ngai loh pawh chu, an ring ta a ni.

Mi ropui tak Horace Mann-a chuan, "Tupawhin ropuina a zawn chuan, ropuina chu theihnghilh phawt sela, thutak zawng sela ti-chuan a pahnih hnih chuan a hmu mai ang," a ti.

Hma kan sawn loh chuan a hnung tawlh zawngin kan kal ang. Tirhkoh Paula chuan, "Tun ang hunah te hi chuan zirtirtu ni tawh tur in ni na a, Pathian thu bul bert- chu tuinemaw an zirtir che u in mamawh a nih hi," (Hebrai 5:12) tiin a ziak a. Chu bâkah chuan ngenna tha tak, "Krista thu bul hril tawh lovin puitlin lam i pan ang u," tiin a chhunzawm a. (Hebrai 6:1).

Tun laia khawvêl dinhmun a harsat lai takte hian, Bible, Tirh-koh Petera'n, "thutak in hnêna awm" (2 Petera 1:12) tia a lo sawi Isuan, "A hun taka chaw" (Mathaia 24:45) a lo tihah hian kan tan thuchah a awm chu a rinawm a ni.

Mi dang hmang te pawhin Pathianin min tiêng thei bawk ang. Krista khân, "Chutichuan kal ula, hnam tina mi zirtirah siam ula,"

tiin thu a pêk tawh kha. Pathianin a tirh zirtirtute an awm chuan, ngaithlatu turte pawh an awm ngei ang.

Engkim hre veka inngai chuan zir leh chuan tur a hre ṭhin lo. Saula, Judate hêktu leh tiduhdahtu tlangval chhuanawm tak, engkim hria nia inngai chu Damaska khaw kawngah Kristan a tidanglam ta a. Krista zuitute dona a âtchilh chu a bântir a, namen lova tihtlawm a lo ni ta a. Krista hnênah chuan, "Lalpa, engti turin nge min duh?" a ti a. Chu mi chhânna chu, "Tho la, khuaah lut rawh, tichuan i tih tur an lo hrilh ang che," (Tirhkohte 9:6) tih a ni. Damaska khaw upa tak maiah chuan, hnam a hmusita a tihduhdah mi ngei mi pakhatin a lo hrilhfiah ta a. Pathian duh dan kan hriat duh tak tak chuan, Aman hriat dan tur kawng a siam chu zawhin a thutak chu kan man dawn a ni.

Hman ḍeuh tawh khân British Lawng Sipai zinga hotu pakhat la naupang tak hian, Mediterranean tuipuiah, dorûk, lungpui lian lo tak, hlauhawm tak si a hmu chhuak a. Lawng sipai hmunpuiah a hriattir thuai a. Chu hmunpui chuan lawng zawng zawng a hriattir a, fimkhur turin a zilh bawk a. Tin, lawng kalkawng ziaknaah chhinchhiah vek tura tih a ni a. Lawng Captain pakhat upa tawh tak hi chu lamah chuan a kal dawn a. "Chutiang dorûk lungpui rêng rêng a awm lo, ka kal tam tawh êm mai. Ka hre vek alawm," a ti a. Chu dorûk awmna takah chuan chak taka kal turin thu a pe ta a. Rei lo teah a lawng chuan dorûk chu a su a, a keh sawm chhe ta vek a, a chuangte pawh chu tuipuiah chuan an tla hlum ta hlawm a. Chu pa chuan a hre tam lutuk a, lawng kalkawng ziakna pawh chu a en duh lo a ni.

"Mahni ngaiha fing inti i hmu ṭhin em? Chu mi ai chuan mi â-ah beiseina a awm tam zâwk." Thufingte 26:12.

"Mahni ngaihdan ngaihsanna leh chapo puina chuan rilru zîmna hmunah rilru a dah reng ṭhin a, hmelma lianpui "Ngaihdana thlei bikna" kutah mihring nunna a leh veltir ṭhin.

"Ngaihdana Thlei bikna"—a ṭha lova ruat lâwkna hi chapona lêng vel a ni a. Ngaihdan te, chi leh kuang te, hmun te, politik te hnampui te leh sakhua te chapona pârchhuang a ni. Thlei bikna (a ṭha lova ngaihna neih lâwkna) hi a zualkai thei hle mai a, a neitu ṭhuan a chapo pui thei hial ṭhin.

Mahse miin a ngaihdana thlei bikna nei lova a inngaih chuan, mihring nun tizingtu chhumpui chuan a hual rêng a ni tih a inhre tur

a ni. Chu mi chhumpui chu a ngaihdan chu a ni ta a. Mihring rilru phuartu hi, salte ke an ṭâwnna khaidiat ai chuan, phelh a harsa zâwk ṭhin.

Ngaihdana thlei thlâk bik neih hi sakhuana chungthuah hian a tlânglawn hle mai a, a nghet duh viau va, mihringte nunna ṭhan tiṭhutu huatthlala tak, thil dang ber ai pawha huatthala a ni. Sual a ni e, tih mai loh chu tih ngaihna dang tehchiam a awm lo. Chuvangin ni tin ṭawngṭai ṭhin ila, "Lalpa, vawiin ni han ngaihdana thleithlakna neihna sual lakah min vêng ang che. I thiltihtheihna te, zahngaihna te leh hmangaihna te chuan kan nunna hi vawng la, êng hmu turin min pui ang che," tiin.

Pathian Lehkhabu ropui tak, Bible hi hrethiam tur chuan, "Aw Lalpa i kawng chu min entir la ... kalkawng phei takah min hruai ang che," (Sam 27:11) tiin rilru taka kan dîl a ṭul a ni.

Sakhuana vanga an ram chhuahsan ṭûl ta te chu, America ram panin an chhuak dawn a. America ram mai pawh chu an kalna tur a ni kher lo thei a, lo thlei thlâk lâwkna leh nun râwnnain, chu aia hlaah pawn chuan a ûm zel thei a. Chutih lai chûan an Pastor John Robinson-a chuan heng thu ropui tak tak hi a sawi a.

"Kohhran siamṭhat tawh nia inngai, sakhuana rahbi rawn rap thui ve tawh viau. hmabâk sâwn thei tawh rih si lote dinhmun hi a lungchhiat thlak hlein ka hria. Luthera hote lah hi Luthera'n a hmuh piah lamah chuan hruai theih an ni si lo ... Calvin-a hote pawh, Pathian mi ropui tak (Calvin-a) chuan a kalsanna takah khân an tawp mai bawk si—Calvina lahin engkim a lo la hmu kim hman si lo. Heng mi ropui tak takte hi an hun lai chuan êng ropui tak alh rêngte chu ni mah se, Pathian remruatna zawng zawng chu an lo pawh vek lo hi a lungchhiat thlâk na chu a ni. Tunah te hian la dam hlawm se zawng êng an hmuh hmasak an lo pawm ta ang bawk khan, êng nasa zawk pawm pawh an hnial hauh lo vang," tiin.—Daniel Neal, *History of the Puritans*, 1848, Vol. 1, phêk 269, 270.

"Lalpa kawngte chu zawh tura in lo intiamna, in kohhran dante hrereng rawh u, Lalpa kawng chu hriattir in nih tawhte leh an la hriattir tur che u te pawh. In thutiamte leh Pathian nena in thuthlung leh Pathian thu aṭanga thutak leh êng dawng tlang tur in nihziate hrereng rawh u."—W. Carlos Martyn, *The Pilgrim Fathers of New England*, (1867), phêg 70, 71.

4. Hriatsa Paih Pawh Duh Rawh

Hriatsa paih leh duh tak tak, rei tak kan ngaihdan lo ni tawhte bansan hi thil harsa lehzual a ni a. Kawng chho taka sakawr rit tak phurhtir tum ang a ni.

Zir tur chu tam tak kan nei, mahse zirsa paih leh tur chu tam lehzual kan nei bawk. Kan pipute chuan lei hi a zâwl niin an hria a, an rilru thlaktir a harsa hle a, hun pawh a duh rei hle. Ṭhenkhat phei chuan an ngaihdan an sawhsawn hauh lo.

Kum zathum sia rei mah a ni ta e, kum sawm leh pasarih mi, tleirawl pakhat chu Italy rama Biak in lianah chuan a ṭhu a, khawnvar pakhat, a khaina hrui sei taka inthên inthện chu, ṭawngṭai theihnghilh rak khawpin, a lo thlir a, a lo ngaihtuah a. Chu tleirawl chu Galileo-a a ni. Chu mi hnu aṭang chuan, thil ritte leh lei hîpna awm dante chu a chhui ta a, a chhui thûk tulh tulh a, chakna thiltihtheih dan te, arsi lam te leh thiltihtheihna chi dang dangte pawh a lo zir ta zel a.

"Pisa hmuna inchhawng sang hmingthang aṭangte chuan thil rit deuh leh rit lo deuhte a thlâk a, an tlâk dan chu a ran lam a inang a ni tiin mite a entir ṭhin a. Mi fing tak takte chuan an hmu thei na a, an ngaihdan neih lawk chu an tidanglam duh lo va. Tun hma kum sanghnih laia Grik mi fing Aristotle-a'n thil rit apiang a tla chak e, a lo tih chu an vuan nghet tlat a.

Galileo-a chuan, lei hi engkim lai takah che lovin a awm a ni lo va, lei leh vana thil awmte khi an vir vel ṭhin zawk e, a ti a. Bruno-a pawhin Galileo-a sawi hma kum tam lo teah khan chuti bawk chuan a lo sawi tawh a, mahse zirtirna ṭha lo tichhuaktu nia an hriat avangin kohhran lute chuan an hâlhlumtir a.

Galileo-a chuan entlang a siam chhuak ta a. Chu chuan a thil en chu a let sawmthum leh pathumin a tihnai a, khawvêl chu a lo vir vel ngei a ni tih fiah nan a hmang ta a. Mi fingte chuan an ngaihdan chu an thlak duh chuang lova, han thlak mai chu chutih lai chuan a hlauhawm bawk si a. Tichuan mi fingte chuan Catholic kohhran hruaitute thurual puiin, chu thudik chu sawi tawh lo turin an khap ta a. Kum 16 lai ohu a han ngawi a, mahse a thil hriat chhuah thar chanchin chu a ziak ṭan ta a. Pope leh mi fingte chu an inkhawm a, putar Galileo-a dam lo chan tawh tak chu Rome-a lo kal turin an ko lui a; chutah chuan Puithiamhoyin an lo chhâl a. Thla li lai an khar-

khip hnu chuan, a chhuah theihna tur a ni avângin khawvêl a vir love, tiin a sawi duh ta a. Mahse a chhuahsan dawn lai chuan, zawi te hian, "Vir zawng a vir a nia," a ti leh ṭâlh, an ti.

Thil thar diai mai pawm aiin, ngaihdan rei tak lo vawn tawh sawhsawn hi namen lova harsa a ni ṭhin. Kan rin ve atan chuan miten dika an lo ngaih chu a dik anga rin mai tur a ni, tih aia thu â lehchuang a awm dawn em ni? Miten ti lêm lo mah se, thu dik lo thudika thlak thleng aia tihdan fing a awm dawn em ni? Chutianga tihrâm hrâma ti fomi i nih chuan, thlan chhuahte zinga pakhat, "thlante" zinga pakhat i ni a ni.

Pathian Lehkha Thu êng leh a thuin min râwn chu, "Buhpawl leh buhfang chuan engnge inanna an neih? tih hi Lalpa thu chhuak a ni." Jeremia 23:28. "Dan thu leh hriattirna thuah, chu mi A thu anga an sawi loh chuan anmahniah êng a awm loh vang a ni," (Isaia 8:20) tihte hi an ni. (Hei hi saptawng Bible-a mi dik taka leh-chhuah a ni).

Thuthlung Hluia ngennate, buhfang chu pâwl aia thlang zawk tur leh êng chu thimna aia thlang tura min tihna bakah hian Thu-thlung Thara Isua thusawi pawimawh tak dang a awm a.

"Pathian thupekte chu in thlahthlam a, mihring pipu tihdante chu in vuan nghet tlat a." Tiin amah vekin an hnenah, "Nang-mahni pipu dante chu in vawn theih nan Pathian thupekte in duh lo hi rem in hre zet mai e!" (Marka 7:8, 9 R.S.V.) a ti a. He laiah hian Isua hian a tiel hret ni tur a ni. "In tih dan hi in thiam hle vei a ni lawm ni? Pathian in ring a. A zuitu sâng takah in inchhal tê tê a. In pipu dante in vawn theih nân Pathian thupêk chu in duh lo lehhlauh si a," a ti ang a ni. Krista chuan, dik lohna kawng ata pên chhuak a, thutak—bawi nihna bântuah chuan an pên luh nan, an rilruah zahna thlen a tum a ni. (Johana 8:32).

5. Zawm Duh Rawh

Bible zirna leihlawn rahbi sang ber, a pangana chu "zawm duhna" a ni. Hruaina ṭawngṭaina a kan dîl a, taima taka kan zir a, duhna kan neih a, kan hriat tawh sa thil dangte chu paih kan duh a, Pathian thu chu zawm kan duh veleh-chuta ṭang chuan min hruaina chungthuah Pathian mawhphurhna a lo ni ta a ni. Johana 7:17-a Krista thusawite hi ngunthluk takin chhinchhiah mah teh. Jeru-

salem khawpuiah, mipuiin amah chu mi ṭha nge mi sual, Pathiana chhuak nge ramhuaia chhuak tia ruai ṭhehnaa an inhnial lui lui laia sawi a nih kha.

"Tupawh ama duhzawng tih duh chuan, thu zirtir hi Pathiana chhuak nge keima phuahchawpa ka sawi a hria ang." Bible lehlin don pakhat, "Revised Standard Version" an tihah chuan a chiang kher mai. "Tupawh, a duhzawng chu Pathian duhzawng tih a nih chuan, thu zirtir chu Pathian aṭanga lo chhuak nge keima thuin ka sawi mai tih a hre ngei ang," tia lehlin a ni.

A mâwlin, a ṭha tawk teh e! Pathian chuan A Fapa hmangin "Min zui duh thlang chu, kawng ka kawhhmuh ang. Ka duhzawng tih chu in tum hmasa ber a nih chuan, thu zirtirte chu a dik leh dik lo ka hriatfiahtir ang che u," a ti a ni. Chuti êma Pathian rinawmna kim chu han luahlân tur he khawvêl zau takah pawh hian a awm lo.

Isua chuan, tehkhin thu ropui tak, amah buh chi thehtu a nihzia te, Pathian thu chu buh chi a nihzia te, mihring thinlung chu lei a nihziaah te khân a sawi chiang hle a. Pathian thu chu, a pawm duh lo rilru sak taka a hnawn dan te, rilru pan, rilru inthlak thuai thuai, phûr awl tak mai, hriat dan mai maiin a thununaa a awm ṭhat theih loh dan te, khawvêl ngaina mi rilru, nausaknate leh nawmnaten an hnenah a nun theih loh thute a sawi a. Chu mi zawhah chuan Kristian nun hlawhtling tak chu—

"Lei ṭhaa mi erawh chu hêng mi hi an ni: rilru fel leh ṭhain thu an hria a, an vawng reng a, chhel takin an rah ṭhin," (Luka 8:15) tiin a sawi ta a ni.

Grikho thawnthuah chuan Diogenes chu chhûn zân zawmin khawnvar khaiin mi rinawm pakhat tal hmuh tumin a vak vel ṭhin e, an ti a. Chutiang deuh chuan, tunlai mite awmna kil tin kil tangah hian mi rinawm, A zahngaihna zara Pathian duhzawng zawm tur chu, hmuh chhuah tumtu an awm emaw tiin Pathian Thlarau Thianghlim chuan a zawng mek a ni.

He rahbi pangana, zawm duhna hi a sang ber lai a ni a. He mi kan thlen chuan a hmaa kan sawi tak, tih tur palite kha chu rilru takin kan ti ngei a ni tih a lang chiang tawh a. Matthaia kha chhiah-khawmna hmuna a ṭhu lai kha Isuan a kova,"Tupawhin min zui a duh chuan amah inphat sela, a kros pu sela, tin, min zui rawh se," (Matthaia 16:24) a ti a ni.

Krista chuan Kros a nei tawh a. Keini pawhin kan nei a. Tirhkoh Paula chuan Krista kros chu a chhuang a. (Galatia 6:14) A chak lohnate pawh a chhuang bawk . (2 Korinth 12:7-110) Krista chu thih thlengin thu awiin a awm. (2 Timothea 4:6-8) "Thih thlengin rinawmin awm rawh, tichuan nunna lallukhum chu ka pe ang che." Thupuan 2:10.

Thu awina kawng chu zirna kawng a ni. "Min zirtirtu zawng zawng aiin finna ka nei zawk a ni; I thu hriattirte hi ka ngaihtuah a nih ṭhin avângin. Tarte ai chuan ka hre thiam zawk a ni, i thuunna thute ka vawn avangin." Sam 119:99, 100.

Mi Khawhar Nunna Chanchin

Mi pakhat chu khaw pilril deuh takah a lo piang a, hmeichhe narân mai hrin a ni nghe nghe a. A pianna khua ni lo, khawdangah a scilian a, kum sawmthum a nih thlengin thingrem siamtu hnatthawhnaah a thawk a, chu mi hnu chuan kum thum emaw chu thusawia zin zin mi ah a ṭang a. Lehkhabu a ziak nauh lo. Pisa hna pawh a thawk lo. Ama chênna tur ama ta ngeiin a nei lo va, nupui fanau pawh a nei lo. Zirna sangahte a lût ve lo va, khawpui ropui deuh chu tlawh pawh a tlawh lo. A pianna khua aṭanga mêl zahniha hla a kal chhuak lo Mi lianten inchhek len nâna an tih ang thil, engmah tih a nei lo va. Mi dang sawimawina pawh a kawl hauh lo.

A tlangval sa ṭhat lai takin, mipui vantlâng chuan an lawm ta lova. A ṭhianten an tlanchhiat san a. A ṭhiante zinga pakhat lahin a phatsan bawk a. A hmêlmate kutah mantirin a awm a, a thu an relnaa an nuihzaburna leh endeuna zawng zawng chu a tuar chhuak a. Rûkru pahnih nên thing kawkalhah an khêngbet a. Thing kawkalha a thih dawn lai te chuan, a khêngbettute chuan khawvêla a thil neih chhun a kawr chu a changtu tur zawngin ṭhum an lo vâwr a. Chutia a lo thih tâk hnu pawh chuan, thing kawkalh lêr ata an la thla a, ṭhian pakhat khawngaihna azârah mi thlânah an zalh a.

Kumte lo ralin a lo thar zel a, chutia a awm tâkna chu kum sangkhat leh zakua aiin rei ta mah se, vawiin thlengin khawvêl mite thu lairil a la ni cheu va, hmalam sawntu tam takte hruaitu pawh a la ni reng fo.

Sipai rual din tawh rêng rêngte, lawng rual siam tawh rêng rêngte, rorêl pâwl din tawh rêng rêngte leh Lalbtr lo lal tawh rêng rêngte thiltih finkhawm pawhin, he leia mihringte nun hi, he mi pakhat, khawhar taka nunna hmang zotu ang hian, an la khawih ngai love, ti ta ila, ka la dik hle zel ang.

—PHILLIPS BROOKS

CHATUAN A KAN KRISTA

PU BRUCE BARTON-A chuan lehkhabu pakhat Isua Krista chanchin a ziakna chu, "Mi pakhat tuma hriat lova chu" tiin a vuah a. Krista chanch'n hi a ṭan zâwng te, a kalh zâwng tein thu tam ziak a ni ta a. Ṭawngkam maktaduai tam tak tak hmangin a chanchin thehdarh a ni bawk. A hun lai leh A nunte chu kan hun leh kan nun nena inphaman turin lehkhabu tam tak, inzawm zutin ziak zel a ni bawk.

Sipai hotu hmingthang tak, Nepoliana chuan Kaisara nên chuan lalna ram ropui tak, chakna thahrui hmanga din ve ve leh chûng lal ramu chu chakna thahrui bawka tihchhiat sak ve ve niin a sawi a. Leh lamah chuan Isuan hmangaihnain lalna ram a din ve thung u, a zuitute maktaduai tam tak chuan a tân thih an huam a ni, a ti.

Hitlera zuitute vâng lai khân, tleirawl pakhat chuan "Hitlera hi chu a ropui teh e! Isua Krista erawh hi chu a tê hle thung," a ti rawk a. Mahse Hitlera hming chu sawichhiatnain a bawm khat ta a, Krista hming fakna erawh chu a sang tual tual zel a, tihchhiat rual loh a ni zel a ni.

Bible-in he mi mak tak mai, khawvêlin an entawn huai huai hi, eng ang nge nia min hrilh i ngaihtuah teh ang u. Zawhna sawm lai han chhâng sela, a nihna sawm lai pawh 'nan sawi lang teh se.

1. Pathian Fapa A Ni Em?

Zan khat chu Jerusalem khawpui chu mite an mut tawh avângin a reh ṭhuap mai a. Sunagog-a thusa pawl tak, hming pawh thang tawk tak, a rûktein a vâk chhuak a, Isua Krista chu hmun fianriala a awm lai hmuh a tum a lo ni a.

Chuta an inhmu chu a ropuiin a chhinchhiah tlâk ngei mai. Chu mi ṭum tih lovah chuan, a hma lam emaw, a hnu lamah emaw rêng rêng, Isua chuan chhandamna chanchin lawmawm thu lairil chu, mawl tak mai, mawi tak mai leh pawimawh tak maiin a la sawi ngai lo.

He zan thim hnuaia an intawhna hmun Olivet huanah hian a ni, ropui taka inchei chungin Nikodema chuan a rilru tibuaitu ṭhin hlih kianna ṭawngkam chu a lo dawn ni. Isua chu Pathian Fapa a ni nge ni lo? Nikodema chuan hriat chian a tum tlat a. Thudik chu hmuh chhuah ngei a tum a. Chu zan reh takah chuan mihringte finna chi tinrengin a phâk loh, thlamuanna thianghlim tak thlentu, thu nung reng chu Lal Isua chuan a sawi ta a nih kha. "Pathianin khawvêl a hmangaih êm êm a, chutichuan a fapa mal neih chhun a pe a, Amah chu tupawh a ring apiang an boral loh va, chatuana nunna an neih zâwk nân." (Johana 3:16) a ti a nih kha.

Krista chuan ama chanchin a sawi a ni a. Nikodema chuan, chu chu a hre thiam a. Adama kha Pathian fapa tia vuah chu ni ve mah se, chu mi nihna ang lovin Isua chu Pathian Fapa a ni a. Pathian Fapa mal neih chhun a ni. Pathian chuan Adama chu a lalna ram chu a ruatsak a. Angelte pawh mawhphurhna ropui tak tak a pe ṭawk a. Mahse Hebrai 1:5-a kan hmuh angin tumahin Fapa hmun chu an luah lo. "Vantirhkohte zîngah tu hnênah nge hêng thu hi a sawi ngai le? Nang zawng ka fapa i ni e, vawiin hian ka hring che a ni." Chutichuan Johana 3:16-a thu kan hmuh, tlanna thu innghah chhan leh a chhîp sâng lai ber chu, a lo lang chiang ta. Chatuana nunna kan neih nân Pathianin a Fapa a pe ta a lo ni.

Matthaia 16:12-17-ah chuan hetiang thu hi kan hmu a, "Isua chu Philipa Kaisari bial chu a lo thlen chuan, a zirtirte hnênah, 'Miten Mihring Fapa hi tunge a ni an tih?' tiin a zawt a. Tin, anni chuan, Ṭhenkhatin, 'Baptistu Johana a ni, an ti; ṭhenkhatin, 'Elija a ni an ti; ṭhenkhatin Jeremia emaw, zawlnei tua emaw a ni an ti, an ti a. Ani chuan an hnênah, 'Anih leh, nangin tunge a ni mi tih?" a ti a. Tin, Simon Peteran, 'Krista, Pathian nung Fapa chu i ni,' a ti a, a chhâng a. Tin, Isuan a hnênah, 'Simon Bar-Jona, i eng a thawl e; tisa leh thisenin a hriattir che a ni si lova, ka pa vana miin a hriattir zâwk che a ni,' a ti a."

Hêng thu awmzia hi man fuh loh tur rêng a awm lo. Isua chuan Pathian chu, a pa vana mi ni ngeiin a sawi a, tin, amah Krista chu

Pathian Fapa a ni ngei tih pawh Pathianin sanghamantu chu a hriattîr niin a sawi bawk.

He lai thu hi sanghamantu—mi mawl maiin, mawl taka a suangtuah a, a puithuna âttnlâk tak nêna a phuahchawp thu mai maiah chuan, dik takin, kan ngai mai thei lo vang. Isua Krista ngeiin zêp lo leh tlang taka thudik ngei nia a sawi a ni. Chutichuan, Isua sakhaw mi tak anga lang, bumnaa khat si, mahni nih loh pui nia inchhâl duh mi emaw a nih loh vêk chuan, nia a inchhâl ngei, Pathian nung Fapa, mihring sualte chhan chhuaktu chu a ni ngei tur a ni.

Hmun tam takah, a hnêna ama chanchin a sawite chu Pilata hmaa a thu an sawi laite khân, a hmêlmate chuan an rawn nemnghet leh a. "Kan dan kawng khat a awm, chu mi dân ang zelin Pathian Fapaa a insiam avângin, a thi tur a ni." an ti a. Johana 19:7.

Isaia pawhin a lo hrilhlâwk a, "Kan tân naupang a lo piang a, Fapa pêkin kan awm." Isaia 9:6. Van angel lo palai, Gabriela khân Nula Thianghlim Mari hnênah, "Chungnungbera fapa an ti ang," a ti a. Luka 1:32. Baptistu Johana'n a baptis zawha, Jordan lui tui atanga a lo chhuah khân Pathian aw a lo ri a, "Hehi hi ka fapa duh tak, ka lawm êm êm chu a ni," tiin a rawn puang bawk. Matthaia 3:17. Kalvari tlânga aw ropui leh lungchhiatthlâk tâk chhuah chunga a thih khân, lir a lo nghing a, lungpuite a khi chat a, thlânte pawh a inhawng a, Rom sipai za hotu meuh pawhin, "Dik takin he mi hi Pathian Fapa a ni e," tiin a au chhuak a nih kha. Matthaia 27:45.

2. Krista Hi Pathiana Vuah A Ni Em?

Pathian Fapaa vuah leh Pathiana vuah chu a danglam thei mai ang. He thu pawimawh tak mai Krista hi Pathian a ni em ni tih chungchângah hian Thuthlung Hlui leh Tharte hian engte nge an sawi, i lo en leh teh ang.

Thuthlung hlui chuan Pathian Fapa chu Pathian a ni, a ti a. "Fapa pêkin kan awm ta ... a hmingah chuan Pathian Chaka an ti ang," (Isaia 9:6) a ti a.

Isua thusawi pawh han en ila, "Kei leh ka pa chu pumkhat kan ni," (Johana 10:30) a ti a. Hebrai kan en leh chuan Pathianin A Fapa chungthu A sawi kan hmu a, "Fapa hnênah chuan heti hian a ti. "Aw Pathian, i lalthutphah chu chatuan chatuan atân a ni," (Hebrai 1:8) tiin.

Chanchin Ṭha Johana ziak, châng hmasa berah chuan, th urilru khawih tak ṭak a awm a, "A tirin thu a awm, thu chu Pathian hnênah a awm, thu chu Pathian a ni" tiin. A tira Pathian hnêna awm thu chu tunge ni a, Pathian chu tunge ni? Châng sawm leh palinaah Thuthlung Tharin a sawifiahna chu kan hmu leh zêl a, "Thu chu tisaah a lo chang a, kan zîngah a awm ta a, (Pa fa mal neih ropui angin a ropuizia kan hmu), khawngaih leh thutakin a lo khat," tiin.

Mi narân pawhin an hriatthiam theihna tura thu mawl leh chiang taka ziak, thuthlung thar chuan, Krista chu Pathian a ni a, thu chu Pathian a ni a, thu chu Krista a ni a, Pa Pathian chuan Fapa chu Pathian a vuah a ni. Pathian vantirhkohte zawng zawngin Amah chibai bûk rawh se," (Hebrai 1:3) tia mite lo fuih chu a awm reng a ni.

Pathianin A Fapa a chawikanna hmun hi kan hriat tak tak chuan, A Fapa chuan Pathianin min buatsaih sak hmunah cnuan min chawikang ve ang.

3. Thil Siam Hmalamah Krista A Awm Em?

Khawvêl siam hma pawhin Krista chu a awm tawh reng a ni, tia Bible-a huangte chu kan hriatfiah nân chuan Pathian Fapa ngei leh Thuthlung Hlui zawlnei kan ngaihthlâk a ṭul ta a.

Krista chuan, a rawngbawl ṭantirh lai khân, "Van aṭanga lo chhuak ka ni," (Johana 6:38) tiin a inpuang a. An khenbeh hma leia a zan hman hnuhnun ber ṭum khân a ṭawngṭai a, "Aw ka pa khawvêl awm hmaa i hnêna mawina ka neih khân, tunah nangma hnên ngeiah mi chawimawi rawh", (Johana 17:5) a ti a. Hetah hian Pathian Fapa hian he khawvêl siam hma pawhin a awm a, a Pa nên ropui takin an awm hmasakna an ti ṭhin a.

Thuthlung Hlui lamah chuan Zawlnei Mika aw kan hria a. Bethlehema Krista lo pian thu châng a sawilâwk lo va, mihringte ngaihtuah phâk hauh loh—hun kal tawhte chu chhuikirin—chatuan ram min fan pui a. Krista chungthuah chuan, "A lo chhuahna chu hmasâng ata, chatuan aṭangin a ni," a ti a. (Mika 5:2).

4. Krista Chu Siamtu Pathian A Ni Em?

Bible-a châng hmasa ber chuan, "A tirin Pathianin lei leh vân a siam", (Genesis 1:1) a ti a. Châng sawmhnih leh parukah chuan,

"Pathianin kan anpuiin mihring siam ila" tih kan hmu leh a. Tu Pathian nge ni chutia Pathianin a bak tâka chu Ephesi 3:9-ah chuan, "Pathian Isua Kristaa engkim siam tawha chu," tih kan hmu a, hei hian a tichiang ta hle a ni. (Hei hi sâptawng Bible-a mi dik taka lehlin a ni—Mizo Bible-ah a awm lo). Johana 1:3-ah chuan, "thil siam zawng zawng hi ama siam loh engmah a awm lo," tih a ni leh a. (Amah a tih hi THU, Krista chu a ni). "Lalpa Isua Krista pakhat, amah avângin engkim a awm" (1 Korinth 8:6) tih a ni bawk.

He chatuan Krista hian, a thiltihtheihna tawp nei lo chu hmangin, a kaa thu chhuak chuan ni leh thla leh arsite zawng zawng leh an awmphungte pawh chu a lo din a nih chu. A thum arsi zawng zawngte leh ni leh thlate chu an vir vêl a, a kutin mi ruang a din a, nunna thaw chu a thaw lut a, mi nung a lo ni ta a ni.

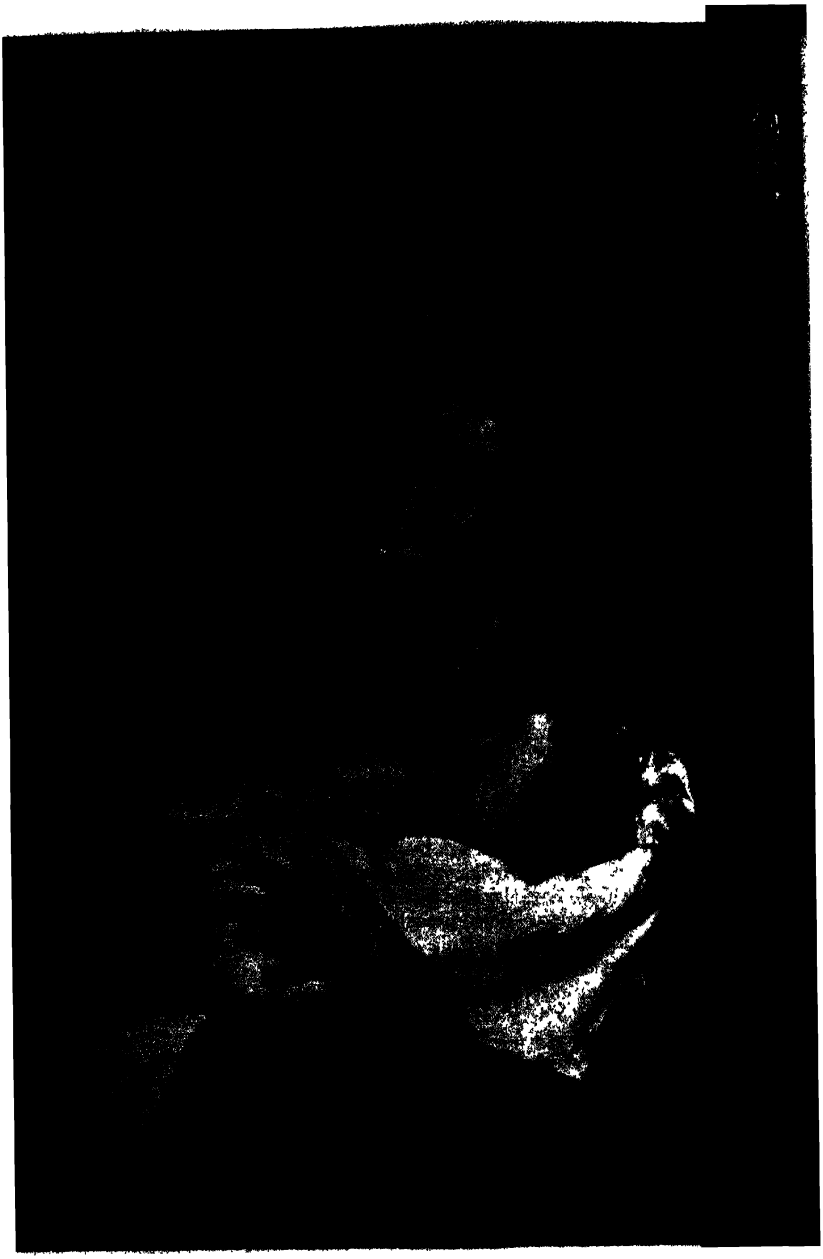
Hei hi Krista, siamtu a nihna chu a ni—chu dinhmun atang chuan thuchah lawmmawm tak a rawn puang a. "Chuvangin, mi tupawh Kristaa a awm chuan, thil nung siam thar a ni a: thil hluite an ral ta a, ngai teh, thil zawng zawng a lo thar ta." 2 Korinth 5:17. Kristian intite hi nun tharin nung ta sela chuan ram tinah nungchang tha lo atanga chhanchhuaktu tha tak an ni ngei ang. Tupawhin chutianga nun a duh a, tanpuitu atân Thlarau Thianghlim a sâwm chuan, englai pawhin a inpeih reng a ni e.

5. Krista Chu Nula Thianghlim Hrin A Ni Em?

Isaia, chanchin tha zawlnei an lo tih fo chuan, Messia nula thianghlimin a hrin tur thu a lo sawi lawk a, "Lalpa ngei chuan chhinchhiahna a pe ang che u; ngai teh u, nula thiang hlim pakhat a rai ang a, fapa a hring ang a, a hmingh Emmanuel a sa ang," tiin

Thuhthlung thara bung hmasa berah ngei khân Pathian vantirh-koh chuan, heta lo sawi lawkna hi a rawn nemnghet ta a, Josefa hnênah nula thianghlim Mari chungthu a sawi a: "A nau pai chu Thlarau Thianghlim laka mi a ni ... Lalpan zawlnei kaah, 'Ngai teh, nula thianghlim chu a rai ang a, Fapa a hring ang a, A hmingah Emmanuela an sa ang,' tia sawi kha a thlen theihna turin chûng zawng zawng chu a lo awm a ni. Emmanuela chu 'Kan hnênah Pathian a awm' tihna a ni." Matthaia 1:20-23.

Africa rama cheng mihang pakhat, Mosolman, chu indo lai



khan an man a. A mantute chuan thil tê tak tê, a awrh an lâk sak a. Chu chu vanneihna thlentu atâna puithu taka a awrh a ni. Chutia an han lâksak chuan a hlauthawngin, a lungngai êm êm mai a. A thil awrh chu an han hawn chuan a chhûngah lehkha them tê tak tê a lo awm reng mai a, chu lehkha themah chuan "Pathian" tih ringawt hi a lo inziak a. A awrhtu chuan chu thil tê tak tê chu a ring êm êm mai si a. A man'u zinga pakhat chuan a han pe kir leh a, a lawm lutuk chu a bawkkhup a, a petu ke chu a fawh sak ta an ti. Lehkha them mai mai "Pathian" tih ziakna chuang ringawt pawh chuti fakau chuan, a ngainain a hlut a lo nih chu. Kristian chuan, Pathian chu Amah ngei leiah a lo kal ta a, a va hluin a va ngainat tlâk êm!

Mihring tisa pua Pathian a lo pianna hi thurûk mak tak a ni. "Thu" (fapa) chu tisaah a lo chang ta a. (Johana 1:14) Mi nung dang din thar a ni lova, Pathian nihna tidanglamin din a lo ni ta zawk a ni. "Pathian tluka awm chu thlâkhlelh hleih theihah a ruai lo va, mihr'ngte anga lo piangin, bawi angah a insiam a." Phillippi 2:6-7.

Hei hi thil mak tak chu a ni. M'hring lo pian dan hi a mak hle. Kan chaw ei kan pai tawih, taksa tâna a insem darn dân te pawh a mak a. Êng kan neih dân te pawh a mak a. Lei leh vante hi thilmak a ni bawk a. Nunna chi hrang hrangte pawh hi a mak vek mai. Sualna lah hi a buaithlâkin a mak tho va. Bible chhûng lam lêh pâwn lamah pawh makna chu a awm zêl. Mi ropui tak takte chuan Bible pawn lamah hian a chhûng mi aiin thil mak a tam zawk'n an sawi hial thin. Chuvângin nula thianghlimin a lo hrin chungchâng hi fiahfai k'lh kelhin hrilhfiah thei lo mah ila, Pathian chu i ring mai ang u. Nula thianghlimin a hring tih ringtute chuan Bible tnu an ring a ni mai a; a ring lotute erawh'n Bible thu chu an hnâwl a ni mai bawk. Josefa khân a nupui hual. nula th'anghlimin nau a pai tih a hriat khân. Thlarau Thianghlim paitir a ni tih pawm tur chuan kan rin theih ma nasa zawk da'h rinna nghet tak a mamawh tih chu kan hriat reng a tha ang. Krista nun dân duhawm tak te, a thusawi theihna ropui tak te, a thilmak tih nasa tak te, a thusawi theihna ropui tak te, a th'lmak tih nasa tak te, a chanchin tha thlen lo darh tate lah kha hêng hun hnu daiha lo thleng a ni si a. Mahse Josefa chuan a ring mai a, a nihlawh ta a nih kha. Hriat thiam theihnate kan ngah tawh zawk hnu leh a nemghettu thu tam zawkte kan hriat

tawh hnu phei hi chuan, kan rina kan pawm ve mai chu a ṭha ang a, tin, chutia kan tih chuan kan nihlawh hle ang.

Pu V. F. Kienberger chuan, chanchin bu pakhat, *Homilectic* and Pastoral Review, an tihah chuan, chanchin ziaktu pakhat thiltih a sawi a. Chu chanchin ziaktu pakhat chuan hmun hran hranah, "Thil lo thleng tawhah engnge pawimawh ber?" tiin mite a zâwt a. A mi zawhte chuan an chhân dân chu hetiang a ni.

"Jamestown hmuna Saphovin awm hmun an khuar kha," tih te.

"Tours hmuna Saracen-ho hneha an awm kha," tih te,

"Atom tihpuah ṭum kha," tih te.

"Lir thei si mchhuah a nih ṭum kha," tihte a ni a.

A mi zawh parukna, skul naupang kum sawm leh pali lek mi erawh chuan, "Krista lo pian kha," tiin a chhâng.

Hmân laia zawlnei Mika a nih kha, "Nang Bethlehem Ephratha, Juda ram sâng tam tak zinga telah tê hle mah la, nangma lak aṭang hian Israelho roreltu tur chu ka tân lo chhuak ang a, a lo chhuahna dou hmasâng ata, chatuan aṭangin a ni." (Mika 4:2) tia lo au chhuak kha.

6. Sual Kai Lovin A Nung Em?

Sualna hi Pathian dân bawhchhiatna a ni tia hrilhfiah a ni a. (1 Johana 3:4) Heleia Krista a awm lai khân, khenbeha a awm hma lawk, Kalhlên kût ruai ṭheh zan khân Ama zirtirte hnênah, "Ka Pa thupêkte ka zawm tawh," (Johana 15:10) a ti a.

Judate hnênah cnuan, "Mi thah in aum," "In zingah tuinngê sual kawngah thiam loh mi chantir thei awm?" (Johana 8:37, 46) a ti a. Tihboral tumtute chuan Pathian dan bawhchhiaa a thiltih sawi tur an hre lo. Pilata hmaa an hruai pawh khân, a thu a han enfiah chuan Rom Ram Awptu meuh pawh khân, a chhia leh ṭha hriatnain a tirh luih angin, "He mi chungah hian engmah sual ka hmu love," (Luka 23:4) a ti a. Pilata nupui pawhin, a mumanga zilhna a tawh avangin, a pasal hnênah thu hmanhmawh tak a thlen bawk a. "Kha mi fel tak chungah khân engmah tih suh," tiin. Matthaia 27:19. chuan, "He mi fel thisenah hian ka thiang a," (chang 24) tiin. Pilata, mi rilru nghet lo tak chuan mipuite hmaa a kut a sil hnu chuan, "Hemi fel thisenah hian ka thiang e," (chang zu) tiin a sii chhuak a.

Tirhkoh Petera lo thlîr leh ta ila: thu tawi tê, ṭawngkam

nghawng nei tak, hriat ṭhelh rual lova fiahin a ziak kha. "Ani chuan thil rêng a tisual lova, a kaah ngamthlêmna a awm hek lo," (1 Petera 2.22) tiin. Paulan a lo sawi kim lehzual a. "Keimahni anga kawng tinrênga thlemna tawk tawh, sual erawh chu sual lo," (Hebrai 4:15) a ti a.

Hetia Krista, sual kai lova a lo nunna hian engnge a hrin chhuah le? (1) Mihring, mi sualte tisa angah hian Pathian nunna a awm reng chuan, tisaah chuan sualna chu ngam a ni thei a, Pathian dân zawm chu a theih a ni tih min entîr. (Rom 8:3, 4) (2) Kan sualnate khuh turin, fel taka a nunna chu kan tan a lo awm ta a. (Rom 3:25) (3) Mihringten sualna an donaa lo ṭanpuitu leh lo lungkham pui theiah a insiam lehzual. (Hebrai 2:17-19) (4) Mihringte hnênah Pathian a lantîr (Johana 1:18).

"Pathian dânte chu a ṭha lo va, zawm rual a ni lo tih entîr nân Adama sualna chu Setana'n a hmang a. Kan mihringah Krista chu Adama tlin lohna tiphuisuitu tur a lo ni ta a.... Kum sângli lai chhûng chuan mihringte chu an rilru leh an taksa chaknate leh an chhûnglam mawinaahte chuan an hniam tial tial a; chûng mihring lo tla hniam tawh takte chak lohna chu Krista chuan amah leh amah a inbel ta a. Chutiang chauh chuan mihring hniam taka lo tal pil tawhte chu a chhanchhuak thei ta a ni."—*Desire of Ages*, phêk 117.

"Tisa avânga dân chu a chak loh va, a tih theih rual loh chu, Pathianin ama Fapa nge', tisa sual ang puin, sual thawi nân rawn tirin, tisa sualna awm chu thiam loh a chantîr ta a ni; tisa dân zawh lova Thlarau dân zawh zâwktu keimahniah hian Dân thu ruat chu hlena a awm theihna tûrin." Rome 8:3-4.

Chutichuan Pathian Fapa chuan tisain sualna chu a hneh ta a, Pathian dante chu awi rual a ni lo tih te chu a sût ta a. Keimahniah a Thlarau Thianghlim chuan min chênchilh a peih reng a, a dânte chu keimahniah zawm puitlin a nih theihna turin. Tisa ringawt chuan a zawm thei a. Chuvângin Pathian Thlarau hnênah kan inhlân tur a ni a, tichuan zawm theihna chu kan nei thei ang. (Rom 8:6-9).

Krista chu mihring angin a lo awm a, "entawn tur min hnutchhiah a, a hniak in zuina turin." 1 Petera 2:21. Hindu-te hi "In Pathian Krishna nun dan chu chu in tîna entawn tur ṭha tak a ni em tiin zawt mah teh. Hindu mi dik tak leh fingvâr tâwk a nih phawt chuan "Ni love, Krishna chu pathian alâwm. A hniak hnung kan zui thei lo va, a nun dan ang pawhin kan nung thei lo," a ti tlat mai ang.

Pu Emerson-a chuan, "Mihring lo lang tawh rêng rêngah chuan Isua hi a ṭha famkim ber a ni," a ti a. Pu Renna-a chuan, "A tel lo chuan thil lo thleng tawhte chu hriat chhuah thiam rual a ni love. ... nakin hnuah eng eng emaw chuan min la barakhaih mah se Isua chu an tluk ngai lo vang," a ti bawk a.—*Life of Jesus*. Thil kal tawhte ziaktu khermei tak, Pu James Anthony Froude-a pawhin,, "He khawvêl rawn raptu, mi ṭha famkim ber chu "Lungngaihna nei mi' a vuah a ni," a ti.

Bible chuan Pathian Fapa a ti a, mihring fapa sualna nei lo, a ti bawk.

7. Eng Vângin Nge Krista A Thih?

China mi pakhat chuan khenbeh thu a han hriat chuan "Mi pakhat thihna chu mi dang sualna nên a inkungkaihna engnge awm ang?" a ti tlat mai a. Chutiang zawhna chhânna ṭha famkim chu kan nei rih lo a ni thei e. Chutiang bawkin Kros thu finna te, a lo inrel-chhuah phung te leh a Pathian thuna te leh tlanna a lo nih tâkna te pawh mihring rilru hian kimchang takin a fang chhuak zo kher lo vang. A ṭul pawh a ṭul hek lo. Mi mawl berte pawhin an rinna kutin Kalvari tlâng thisen kai puan hmawr chu an dek thei a, an lo dam viah thei a, chu chu a tawk e. Krista chu Kristianna hi a ni a, Kristianna pawh chu Kris'a a ni. Mahnia hriat chhuah chi a ni a, chu hriat chhuahna hnuk chu Krista Kros a ni.

Thuhr'ltu ropui tak pakhat chuan, "A hun lai kha chuan Kros chu misualte tihhlumna a ni a. Mihring nghaisak nâna râwng ber a la ni. Krosa an tihhlumte chu, krosah chuan kilhnain an kilh bet a, khawvawt eng ang pawh, khawlum eng ang pawh an tuar tlawk tlawk mai a, an tuar nasat êm vangte leh an chauh luat êm avângin, a tawp a tawpah chuan an hnuk a chat ta chauh ṭhin. Tnil hlui ziaktute sawi dan chuan, a ṭhen chu kâr khat lai nung reng siin an inkhai reng a, mute hian an la nun laite pawh chuan a mitmute chu an kher chhuah sak nual ṭhin. Lal Isua taksa ngeiin chutiang kros chu a han deh meuh erawh chuan khawvêla ropuina atân a siam nghâl thuai a ni," a ti a.—Charles T. Everson, *Jesus*, phêk 15.

Amaherawhchu kros chu kan inah kan tar vâng te, incheina ang ziazanga kan awrh avâng te, sana-bunnaah te ngaihṭhat nâna kan khai vang te mai chuan chhandam kan ni dawn hauh lo. Mahse, kan duhthlan a nih phawt chuan, "Kei erawh chuan kan Lalpa Isua Krista Kros lo chu ka chhuan loh turzia mai chu, chu mi zârah chuan khaw.

vêl hi ka tân khenbehin a awm ta, kei pawh khawvêl tân khenbehin ka awm a ni," tiin rinawm takin kan au chhuak thei a ni. Galatia 6:14.

Kalvari tlâng hian thil pathum a chawimawi a ni.

a. Pathian dan a chawimawi a. Thu sawm pêk dân thute chu a chawimawi an ngai a ni lo va, a ropuina, chawimawi tlâk a nihna chu miten an hmuh a ṭûl a ni zawk. "Nunna tura thupêk" (Rom 7:10) a ni si a. Chu dân zawmna chuan lawmna a thlen ṭhin. Sualna erawh chuan thihna a thlen thung a. Pathian tân a dânte chu paihbo theih ni ta sela chuan, sualnain awmhmun khirhkhân tak a siam pawh chu dân chu dah kiangin a tihfel theih mai ang. Mahse dân chu Pathian zia ngei ziak chhuahna a nih miau avângin, a zia chu thlâk a nih ngawt loh chuan dan zirtirnate chu thlâk rual a ni lo. Chuvângin Pathian tih theih chi a ni lo va, a ti dâwn bawk hek lo.

Inchhawng sâng tak tukverh aṭanga tuemaw thi tura a zuan thlâk vâng mai chuan, lei hipna, lei lama a taksa a tlâkna tur chu mi dangte an tlâk hlum tawh loh nân Pathian in a tidanglam chuang lo. Chutianga a tih zel chuan khawvêl hi buainain a khat thuai ang. Thil lir thei te, lum thei te avânga mihring an boral fo avâng pawhin lir theite dân zui chu a thlâk lêm lo.

Chutiang bawk chuan, Pathian thil nung siamten, A dân chu an bawhchhiat avângin, an duh dân zuiin A dân chu a tidanglam chuang lo. Chutia a tih chuan, A rorelna, A dâna innghat chu tihchhiatna a ni ang. Sâm phuahtu chuan, "Felna leh rorêlna fel chu i laḷthutphah nghahchhan a ni a," (Sam 89:14) a tih kha.

Dân chuan mi a chhanchhuak thei lo, "An vaiin thil an tih sual" (Rom 3:23) tâk avângin. Mihringte chu anmahni an inchhanchhuak thei lo. Angelte pawhin an ṭanpui thei lo. "Pathian Dân chu Pathian tluk bawka a zahawm avângin, a bawhchhetute chhanchhuak tur chuan tuemaw, Pathian tluk bawk a ngai ta ani."

Tichuan Kalvari lam lo pan leh ta ila; kha mi ni hma chiah khan tlai tawh takah Jerusalem khuaa pindan chungnung zâwkah chuan, Isua chuan a bân a lek chhuak a, uain thlum tak, a thisen en. tirtu chu novin a chelh a, a zirtirte hnênah, "Hei hi ka thisen, sualte ngaihdam nâna mi tam tak tâna chhuak tur, thuthlung thar chu a ni," (Matthaia 26:28) a ti a.

Isaia, zawlnei chuan, a hma kum tam takah khân, "Kan bawhchhiatnate avângin hliamin a awm a, kan sualnate avângin vuakthitlinin a awm," tiin a lo ziak daih tawh a. Kalvaria a tuar hnu kum

sawmhnih leh panga aia rei mahah khan, Petera pawhin "Amah ngeiin thingah khân a taksain kan sualnate a phur a," (1Petera 2:24) a ti bawk a.

Krista Kros aṭang chuan êng a lo chhuak a, Pathian dân chu a rawn chhun êng a, chu dân zirtirna thianghlim takte ropuina chu a tharin a rawn tilang ta a. Lei leh vûna mi zawng zawngte tân, Pathian danglam lo leh A Krista danglam ngai lo te dân danglam lo chu, chatuan atân a ni tih a rawn tilang chiang lehzual ta a ni.

Kalvari chuan, lei leh van lalṭhutphah chu ropuina mawi leh tharin a rawn thuam ta a. Kros êng chuan zirtirna hlu tak innghahna lungphum chu a chhun êng a, thlarau lam lunghlu angin ropuina leh mawina chuai ngai lo chu, timawituah a lo awm a; vân angel thianghlimte chuan, chhandamte nên chatuan Pathian leh A chatuan dâna an rinawmnate leh an intukluhna te chu a tinghet lehzual ta a ni.

Isaia cnuan, "Dân chu a tilianin a tiasnawm ang," (Isaia 42:21) a ti a. Chu tak chu Kalvari Krosah hian kimchang takin a hlen ta a ni. Setanan Pathian dân paih a duhnate chu, Isuan a thihnain a khâr sak ta. "Kumkhua atân i thu chu vânah nghet takin a awm a," (Sâm 119:89) tia Pathian chatuan thu chu sawhsawn rual a nih lohzia leh lei leh vân mite tân, kumkhuaa chiang turin a lo siam ta a ni.

b. Kros chuan Pathian hmangaihna a chawimawi a ni.

British thlawhna pakhat chu hmelmain an kâp chhe hle mai a, tuifinriat-ah a tla a, a pil ta nghe nghe a. A chhûnga mi pangate chuan thelret lawnglêng mi pali chauh dawl hi an bêl ta a. An rih lûat avângin, chu pawh chu a pil leh dawn ta mai a.

An zinga tlangvâl tlawmngai leh huaisen tak mai chu, a ṭhiante him nân, a ruang chhuak a, tuifinriat fâwn bulh bulhah chuan a pil bo ta. A ṭhian palite him nân a nun a pe ta a ni.

Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni a. Hmangaihna chu a lo ni fo tawh ṭhin a. Amaherawhchu lei leh vâna sualnain harsatna a rawn siam hma chuan, mi sualte tân engnge tih a huam ang tiin a hmangaihna chu finfiahna a awm lo. Pathian leh A Fapa chuan eng tihsak nge an huam ang tihte chu an hre ngei ang. "Tlan in ni tih in hre si a; ani chu leilung pian hmain ruat lawkin a awm ngei mai, nimahsela, hun hnuhnungahte hian nangmahni avângin inlârin a a awm a," (1 Petera 1:18-20) tih kan hmu.

Chatuan chatuanah khân Pa leh Fapa chu tlanna tura inhlan-

naah an lo lungrual tawh reng niin lang. Fapa chuan, "Sualna a lo awm hlauh chuan, mi sualte chu, keimah kalin ka tlan ang e," a ti a; tin, Pa chuan bawhchhetute chhanchhuak turin ka tir ang che," a ti bawk niin a rinawm. Chutianga an inlungrualna chu a lo puitlin ta a. Krista chuan." "Pathianin khawvêl a hmangaih êm êm a, chutichuan a fapa mal neih chhun a pe," (Johana 10:18) a ti bawk.

Ziaktu pakhat lâr tak chuan, "Mihring tlu tawhte Pathianin a hmangaihna chu zahngaihna atanga intan chhuak a ni; mihring zawng zawng mai hian chu hmangaihna chu an phu lo a ni Zahngaihna han tih hian zahngaihna mamawhtute chu an tha famkim lo a ni tih a lantir nghâl a. Sualna avângin a ni, zahngaihna chu a lo mamawh tak rêng ni.

He van lam ze ropui tak zahngaihna hi, tun hma lam daihte kha chuan hriat a la nih ngai loh avângin a mak bîk a. Mahse Pathiana ze thar lo awm chu a ni lo. Chu ze ropui tak lâr chhuah nân chuan a tûlna a lo lâ awm lo va, hun remchng pawh a la awm lo mai zawk a ni. Pathian hmangaihnaa rangkachak thianghlim ber chu a ni a—a chhûngril taka inphûmin a awm reng a, lan chhuah tir a ni lo mai a ni.

Sualna chuan zahngaihna chu a lai lang ta a. Seaana chu Pathian lakah a hel, a dân dikna chu a sawichhia a, chu dân petu Pathian chu hmangaihna a nih thu a kalh a. 'Pathianin thing a totir a. A than zel theih nân Pathian leian chuan zung a kai a. Boruakte, êng te leh ruahtui te lawngtu atân, a zar chu Pathian van lam hawiin an tawi hring dup a. Ni khat chu tuteemaw an lo kal a, chu thing chu an kit a, thing kawkalh an siam ta a. Chutah chuan Pathian Fapa an khêngbet ta a ni.

Chutia na tak tuara an khaikan reng lai chuan rukru pakhat an khen beh ve au thâwm chu a hria a, "Krista chu i nih chuan nangmah leh keini hi min chhanchhuak rawh," (Luka 23:39) a ti a. He au aw hi tun lai mite ngaih dâna chhandamna kawng hran, tlanna ni lo, inthawina pawh ni lo, kros pawh ni lo phurhpuitute au aw a ni.

Rûkru dang thung chu, suala inhriatna leh inchhirnain a thinlung a khat a, "Lalpa, i ram i thlen hunah min hre reng ang che," (châng 42) tiin rilru takin a ngen a. Isuan a chhâng a, "Tih tak meuhin ka hrilh a che, vawiinah"—tun hun thim leh beidawn thlâk leh thihna hunah hian, ka sawi a nih hi—"Ka hnênah Paradis-ah i awm ve ang," (chang 43) a ti a.



Chu Kalvari Krosah chuan Pathian hmangaihna chu chawimawi leh tihlen lo niin zahngaihna chu chiang taka tarlan a lo ni ta a ni. Chutah chuan Pathian Fapa chau tawh tak chuan, "Ka pa, anni hi ngaidam rawh, an thiltih hi an hre lo a ni e," (chang 34) tiin a au chhuak a nih kha.

c. Kros chuin mihring nunna hlutna chu a chawimawi a ni.

Indo mi hmingthang tak Nepoliana chuan vawikhat chu râl do tur a ruahman a. Pu Metternich-a chuan a hnênah, "He indona hian mihring maktaduai khat boralna hial a thlen ang," a ti a. Nepoliana chuan, "Mihring maktaduai khat chu ka tân eng vak nge ni?" a tih khum e an ti.

Mihring nuna a nun chhûng khan Isua chuan mi pakhat chauh nunna pawh a hlutzia a lantir thin. Jakoba tuichhunchhuah bula hmeichhe hnaisai lo tak te, theipui kûnga chhiahkhawntu duhâm tak thleng khân Isua chuan a hmangaih a nih kha. Khawvêl hi hmangaih tur chuan kawng dang rêng a awm lo. Mi sakhaw mi lo tak maite nên chaw a kil a, saknaw hruaitute sawichhiatna a phurh phah a, "He mi hian mi sualte a lâwm a, chawte a kîl pui a," (Luka 15:2) an tih khum a. Chutia an tih chhânna atan tehkhin thu ropui tak, a dang zawng aia Krista lama mite hrua, lut tam zâwka hriat fapa tlân bo thu a sawi ta a ni.

Pathianin a ngaihlu a, chhandam duh a ni tih an hriat nân mite chu a zirtîr thîn a. Vawikhat phei chu, "Miin khawvêl a pumin nei sela, a nunna chân si sela, atan engnge sâwt ang?" (Matthaia 16:26) tiin zawhna a siam nghe nghe . Isua chuan engnge sawi a tum tak chu? Hei hi ani:—"Mi tupawhin Pathian chu a inchhanhimtir chuan, chu mi chu Pathian tân chuan khawvêl rohlu zawng zawng aiin a hlu zawk a ni. Chu thudikna chu engtikah emaw chuan in la chhuak ang, chhanhim in ni emaw, boral tur in ni emaw. Chhanhim in nih chuan vânah, "Lei rohlu tam takte chu van ropuina leh hlimna nêna tehkhin ralah chuan, tlau vaivut ang lek an ni," i la ti ang a; boral tur i nih chuan khawpui kawngkhar pawn lamah chuan, "Chhanhimna leh van chu khawvêl zawng zawng aiin a hlu zawk a nih hi," i la ti tho bawk ang.

Chuti chuan Krista chu mihring leibat pêk nân a nun hlân turin a lo kal a, nunna pakhat leiba rûl tur pawhin a inpe peih tho vang. Perâm pakhat bo,duli pakhat hloh. fapa pakhat tlân bo chungchang

ang kha a ni mai e. Isua kros chuan Pathian dânte, Pathian hmangaihna te, chatuan atân a chhanchhuah mihring nunna hlutzia te chu tilangin a chawimawi ta a ni. Kalvari tlâng chu i tlawh tawh em?

Thawnthu benglût tak pakhatah chuan English pakhat hi hman deuh lai khân Aigupta khawpui Cairo-ah a zuk kal a. Bawi hralhna dawrpui hmuna a va kal chuan, tlangvâl chak tawk tak, fingvâr awm tak hi a va hmu a. Thing dawhkânah an lo dintir a, an lo lilâm a. Chu sâp pa pawh chuan lilâm chu a chhâng ve ta mai a. An inlan an inlan hlawm a, chu bawi tlangvâl man chu a sâng tual tual mai a. Lilâmtu chuan hun a han khâr chuan, English pa khân a chhâng a lo ni a, chu bawi a hriat ngai hleih loh man a rulh tur chu a lo sang hle mai a; a dam chhûnga a pawisa lo khawl sa zawng zawng deuhthaw lai a tling a.

Bawi tlangvâl chuan a leitupa chu haw tak mai leh ringhlel êm êmin a melh rân mai a. Amah tê tê chuan, "Eng vângin nge he pa hi a zalên bik a, ka taksa ama hlawk nan lei tura a lo kal theih bik? Hun remchâng ka hmuh hmasak berah, a lung chhun tlang ngei turin chemtein ka chhun ang," a ti rilru neuh neuh a.

A leitu chuan a hruai ta a, a hnênah chuan, "Bawi i nihna ata chhuah tur chein ka lei che a ni e," tiin a hrilh ta a. Chutiang thu mak a han hriat veleh chuan chu bawi chu a thingthi rawp a, "Kumkhuain i bawiah min siam ta che," tiin a tahawh ta an ti.

8. Krista Thihna Ata A Tho Leh Em?

Thawhlehna chungthuah hian thil paruk kan hriat reng tur a awm.

a. Krista'n mitthi zing ata a tho leh ang a ti a. "Chu mi achinah chuan Isuan Jerusalem khuaa a kal turzia te, upate, Puithiam lalte, lehkhaziaktute laka thil tam tak a tuar turzia te, tihhluma a awm turzia te, ni thum nia kaihthawha a awm turzia te chu zirtirhote a hriattir tan ta a." Matthaia 16:21.

b. Thlân ruaka angel chuan a thawhleh thu a hriattir. "Hetah a awm tawh love; a sawi ang ngeiin a thawh leh tawh kha.... A mutna hmun hi rawn enteh mah u." Matthaia 28:6.

c. Vawikhat chu mi zanga aia tamin an hmu. "Kiphaa hnêna a lo inlâr te kha; chu mi hnuah chuan sawm leh pahnihte hnênah a inlar leh a." 1 Korinth 15:5, 6.

d. A thawhleh hnuin amah Isua ngeiin a nemnghet. "Ka kutte,

ka kephahte hi en rawh u, hei keimah ngei kha ka nih hi mi dek ula en rawh u; mi hmuh ang hian thlarauvin tisa leh ruh a nei love." Luka 24:39.

e. Inlarna hmangin Krista chuan a nemghet nawn. "Mi Nunga chu ka ni, ka lo thi a, nimahsela, ngai teh, kumkhua atân ka nung leh ta a ni. Thihna leh Mitthi khaw chabite chu ka nei bawk a." Thupuan 1:18.

f. Kohhran hmasate tinungtu chu thawhlehna rinna a ni. Juda khân khawvêl ropuina a ûm lai a, Isuan amah leh zirtir dangte ke a sil hmuh khân, "Hei hi chu Lalber a ni lo phawt ang. A chaknate a tihlan a, sorkar hi a ho nghal loh chuan, kei chu ka bei a dawng e," a ti rilru a ni ngei tur a ni. Chutia leia a lalna chu thlen luihtir tumin, mahni hmasial tak, mahni hna tur zawngtu chuan a Lalpa chu chêng sawmthumin a hralh ta a. Isua chu A hmêlmate kutah a mantir tih a han hmuh chuan lei lam leh van lama a chungthu an rel dan tur chu hlauvin a khûr ta a. A kal chhuak a, a va âwkhlum ta. Krista chu mitthi zing ata a tho leh ang tih ring sela chuan a phatsan kher lo vang a, ama nunna ngei pawh chu a tiboral kher lo vang.

Gethsemane huan atanga Kalvari thlenga thil lo thlengte chu rang taka zawh mai a nih avângin, a zirtirte, a lo hre vektute rilruah chuan chhanhim thei tura an rinna chu hlauhna nasa takin a lo nêkchêp ta. An hruaitu ber chu Kros-ah a thi ta a, mi sual pangngai pahnih karah a ni lehnghâl a. Intihhlum ve mai duhna chu an rilruah a so sang hle a, Juda ang chuan an va âwkhlum ve mai lo. An beiseina khawnvâr alh chu a thi têp a, zân thim takah chuan a thih an nghâk a ni ber. An rinna atân chuan chu lai hun chu zân thim a ni si a.

A nih leh chutia an beiseina leh rinna khawnvâr mit dêr tawh chu, engin nge rawn chhi alh leh ta le? Thawhlehnain a ni. Petera lehkhathawn hmasa berah chuan chibai bûkna a ziak zawh hnua, a thu hmasa ber chu, "Pathian. kan Lalpa Isua Krista Pa chu fakin awm rawh se. Ani chuan a khawngaihna nasa tak ang zelin, Isua Krista mitthi zing ata a thawhlehna avângin beiseina nung min siam sak leh ta," (1 Petera 1:3) tih a ni.

Petera hian engnge a sawi? "Isua a thih khân ka beiseina chu a lo nung leh ta a ni," a ti a ni.

Kalvari Kros hian pawimawhna a nei bik a, sual kai lo Krista

taksa chu a phurtu a ni a, Krista chu thihna phuarnate phelhtu a ni a, a lo tho lehin hnehtu a lo nih tak si avâng a ni. "Mi Nunga chu ka ni, ka lo thi tawh a."

Enginnge Kohhran chu hnehtu nihtîr a, hneh zel tur nihtîr ta? Pathian Fapa sual kai lo chu nula thianghlimin a hring a, tlan nân Kalvariah khenbehin a awm a, mitthi zing ta a tho leh ta tih rinna a ni.

Pentikost nia thuhriltu ropui tak Petera khân, eng thu nge a uar kha? "Amah chu ... nangnin mi sualte kutin Krosah in khengbet a, in tihlum ta a ... Pathianin ... a kaitho ta a." (Tirhkohte 2:23-24) Hêng thu hi tifiah lehzual turin Davida hrilhlawknate chu a sawi tel ta a, dik tak leh nghet taka a sawi avâng chuan sâng tam tak chu an thinlunga chhun ang an lo ni ta hlawm a. Petera chuan "Sim ula, baptisma chang rawh u," a ti ta a ni. Baptisma chu, nakin hnua a ziaknaah chuan, "Chu mi anpui baptisma chuan, Isua Krista thawhlehna avângin tunah min chhandam a ni," (1 Petera 3:21) a ti a. Bible-a baptisma a tih apiang hi Krista thihna leh thawhlehna rinna chhinchhiahna a ni. He mi beiseina hian Pentikost ni kha a chhêm alh a, "tirhkohte chuan thiltihtheihna ropui tak nên Lal Isua thawhleh thu an hriattir thin a." (Tirhkohte 4:33, KJV. Sâptawng Bible-a mi dik taka lehlin a ni.)

Paula thusawite laipui chu engnge ni? Sunagog-ah Atheni khawpui finna leh thiamna zirna hmunpuia dawrpui hmunah te chuan, "Isua leh thawhlenna thu a hril thin." (Tirhkohte 17:18) Areopagi-a thu a sawi pawhin Pathianin, "Mitthi zing ata a kai tho" tih thu chu a nemghet nawn leh a. (chang 31.)

Jerusalemah an man ta a. A thiam thu sawinaah chuan, "Mitthi beiseina leh thawhlehna thuah chhuahchhalin ka awm a nih hi," (Tirhkohte 23:6) a ti a. Kaisari khuaah an hruai ta a, Rom sorkar hotu Felika hmaah a thu chu ngaihtuah a ni leh ta a. Chutah pawh chuan thil sual ti rengin a insawi lo, he thu kamkhat avâng hian a nih nghâl loh chuan, an zinga dingin, "'mitthi thawhlehna thuah vawiinah hian in hmaah chhuahchhalhin ka awm a nih hi' ka tih kha" a ti a. (Tirhkohte 24:21).

Rom khuaa mite hnênah chuan," Paula ... Pathian chanchin tha hril tura tihhrana chuan ... a Fapa kan Lalpa Isua Krista thu chu thianghlimna thlarau lam thuah ... mitthi zing ata a thawhlehna chuan Pathian Fapa a nih nasa takin a hriattir," (Rom 1:1-4) tiin a ziak bawk a.

Korinth khawpui sual taka Krista zuitute hnênah chuan, "Krista kha kaihthawhin a awm loh chuan, kan thu hrilh hi engmah lo a ni ang a, in rin pawh engmah lo a ni bawk ang . . . in sualhaah chuan in la awm fo a ni ang," (1 Korinth 15:14-17) tiin a hriattir bawk a.

A tâwp berah chuan, ama thil hriat chhuah dânin, Krista thawhlehna chu ni tina tichaktu tura a nghahfâk leh nakin hnua mitthi zîng ata a thawhleh tur rinna siamtu chu a ni bawk. "Amah nên, a thawhlehna thiltihtheihna nen, a tuarnate ṭawmpuina nên ka hriaa theih nân; mitthi zing ata thawhlehna chu ka chang thei hram mahna," a ti a. Phillippi 3:10, 11.

Crimea Indopui lai khân, an indona hmun pakhat Inkerman-ah chuan, sipai hliam nasa tak pakhat chu thei leh thei lo vin, a puan inah a vâk lût hrâm a. An va en chuan, bawkkhupin a lo tlu rêng mai a, Bible inkeu sa chu ama thisen, a kuta kai nuau chung chuan a lo chelh rêng a; a thisen leh Bible chu a lo inchar hial tawh a. A kut chu an han lâk sawn sak chuan helai thu hi zuk lo lang a: "Thawhlehna leh nunna chu ka ni, keimah mi ring chu thi mah sela, a nung reng ang." Johana 11:25.

Hmasânga Krista ringtute chu thlarau lama hnena nên an lo kal ṭhîn a. Judate huatna leh Rom mite hmusitna chuan a hual vêl rêng a. Sakeibaknei hlauhawm tak takte leh mealh rapthlâk tak takte chu an su tlang a. An taksate chu sathauin an chulh sak a, an la nun lai in an 'nal alh a, Rom mite infiamna hmun êntu turin meichherah te an hmang ṭhin. Tân in leh ripahte an thi hlawm a. Ngûnhnâm hriam taka sah te, chemtêa vih te, lu tantu hreipui liana chen te an tuar zel a. Rom khawpui hnuaiah, lei hnuaia pûk siamchawpahte chuan bawlhhlawh leh thim zingah sang tam tak chu an khawsa a. Chûng thil rapthlâk tak takte tuar tlangtirtu chu engnge ni le? Krista an khenbeh, tho leh taa rinna chu a ni.

A tawp lamah, ngaihtuah châkawm êm êm, thlân ruak thu kha, i lo ngaihtuah tawh mai teh ang u. Rom sipai, thlân vêngtute chu sakhaw hruaituten an tham a, zirtirten, "Kan muthilh hlânin an ru bo a ni," (Matthaia 28:11-13 ti tura an tihte thu phuahchawp kha i lo thlîr teh rêng ang. Chung sakhaw hruaitute ngei chuan hêng sipaite bawk hi Isua ruang chu a zirtîrten an ru bo dah ang e, tiin ngun taka vêng turin, an 'nrilh lâwk a ni lawm ni kha? (Matthaai 27: 63-66) Chûng sipaite chu lo muhil pawh chu ni teh rêng sela, engtin

nge thil awm dân chu muhil chungin an hriat a'neih ang le? A zirtirte pawh chuan a ruang chu engtin nge an tih ang? Lalpa thi leh ta chu an rinna avângin engtin nge thih hial pawh an huam theih leh si ang?

Krista hi a thi tak tak lova, Kros lerah khân a thidang chauh a ni tiin kan kaikawi hrâm hrâm thei awme. Chutichuan han dah chhin dawn teh rêng ila; feia a nâka an chhun vânga thisen leh tui lo chhuak kha engtin nge kan sawi mar leh tâk ang? Chu mihring hliam nasa tak tuar chu, a thidang a lo harh leh a, a zan hnih zan chuan a thlân lung khârna lung lianpui, an châr tlat chu, a lumsawn a ni tiin kan ngai dawn a ni ang chu maw? Mi pangngai zinga sawi atân chuan, a âtthlâk lutuk deuh a ni!

Anih leh, A zirtirte khîn thlarau an hmu em ni zawk ang? Hmuh an châk rêng em? An châk hauh lo vang. An rinna kha a derthâwng zo vek tawh a, an thil hriat rêng rêng chu an ring lo zo vek tawh zawk a ni. An ṭhianten, "Kan hmu e," an tih pawhin thu mai maiah an ngaihsak a nih kha. (Luka 24:11) Amah zuitu rinawm tak tak pahnih Emmau khua aṭangin an lo tlân a, Amah an hmuh thuṭe an rawn sawi a, mahse an awi chuang lo. (Marka 16:13.)

Kawngkhâr inkhâr hnana, a zirtirte an awm laiin Isua a lo lang ta a. Thlarau an hmu ta emaw an ti a, an hlau êm êm a. (Luka 24:37.) Thawhlehna a niin an ngai lo va, thlarau hmuh chu an duhzawng a ni bawk si lo.

Chutah chuan Isua chuan a taksa te, a ruh te a dehtir a, an hmaah chaw a ei a, an Lalpa tholeha chu a ni ngei tih an hriat theih nan a ti a ni. "Lalpa chu an hmuh chuan a zirtirte chu an lawm ta a." Johana 20:20. Khawilai thlarau sual tak emaw Lalpa lema lo chang a ni lo va, chung lai mite an mawl vanga an ngaihtuah lutuknain a hruaibona thu phuahchawp mai mai a ni hek lo. Isua Krista taksa ropui tak, lo tho leh tawha ngei chu a ni zawk a ni.

Bible-ah chuan, A thawhleh hnua mihring hnêna Krista inlârna, mi zanga lai awm khawmnate chhiarin, a tlêm berah pawh, pariat a awm. Tun lai hi chuan thawhleh hnua nunna thiltihtheihna hunah kan chuangkai ta a. "Hmêlma kan nih lai maha a Fapa thihna avânga Pathian nêna lo inrem tawh kan nih si chuan, inrema kan awm tawh hnu hian a nunna avângin chhandamin kan awm ngei ang." Rom 5:10. Kan hma lamah hian thlân inhawng tur leh thihtheih lohna beisina chu a awm ta e. (1 Korinth 15:51-57).

Krista an khenbeh, Lal tholeha nêna inṭhianna neitu thinlungin a ṭelna chu tuman khap suh se.

MI RUAT LO LANNA

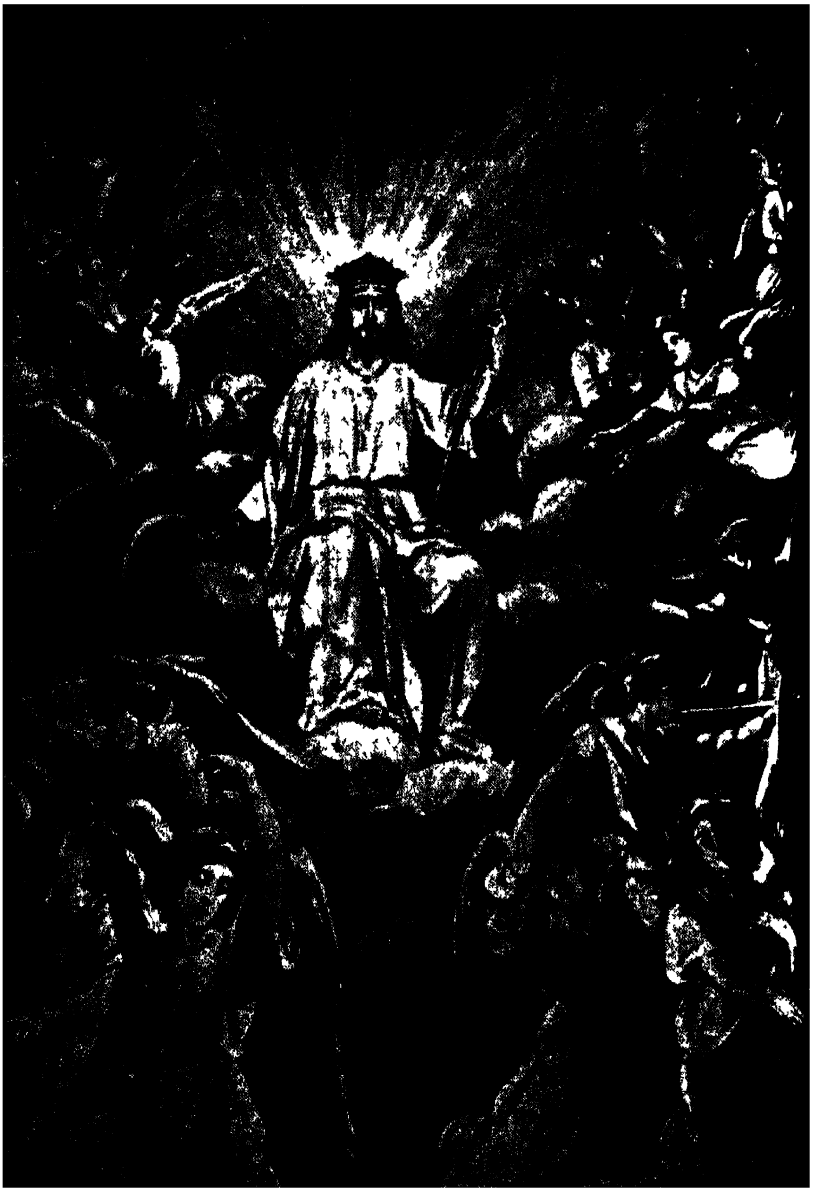
I BIBLE han keu la, Genesis bua, bung thumna châng sawmpanga naah khân Pathian hrilhlawkna thu i hmu ang a. Hmeichhe thlah, Krista lo kalna engtik hun emawa Setana, rûl, lu la vaw thitlingtu tûr chu a nih kha.

Genesis bul tê ataṅga chhui ṭanin Krista chungthua sawilâwkna leh thutiamte chu chhum lo chat lovin a inkhai chhawng diat a. A lo pian dân te, A pianna hmun te, a sei lenna tur khaw tê tak tê te, A thuchah ken te leh chûng chu kohhran hruaituten an lo pawm loh tur thu te, mi tlàwm tê tête a khawm tûr thu te, chi tin tâna a rawng-bawlna hlu tak te, phatsana a awm tur thu te, A inngaihtlawmna te, A tuarna te leh a chungthu an rel dân te, khenbeha a awm tur thu te, an phûma a thawhleh tur thu te leh vâna ropui taka chawimawina nên a chhoh tur thute a awm a.

Heng hrilh lâwkna thu te hi thutiam te. thil rapthlâk tak lo thleng turte leh beiseina nên a inpawlh vek mai a. "Jakoba ataṅgin arsi a lo chhuak ang a, Israela ataṅgin lal tiang a lo chhuak ang." Numbers 24:17. "Silova lo kal hma chuan." Genesis 49:10." Lung-ngaihnate nei mi." Isaia 53:3. "Remna lal." Isaia 9:6. Mahse hêng thuten an sawi zawng zawng chu ruam khata luang vek a ni. "A lo kal dâwn, A lo kal dâwn," tia an sawina vek a ni. Hetia a lo kalna hi, a lo kal hmasak ṭum a ni a. A lo kalna hmasa tih a ni ṭhin.

A Lo Kal Vawi Hnihna Chu Engtin Nge Ni Thung?

Thuthlung Hlui zawlneite chuan a lo kalna hmasa leh a Kros piah lama, a lo kal vawi hnihna leh lallukhum te chu an hmu phâk



em le? Thuthlung Tharah chiang taka hrilhfiahna kan hmu a: "Krista Isua, in tâna a ruat pawh kha, a rawn tir thei ang; amaherawhchu, engkim siamṭhat hun a thlen hma loh zawng vânin ani chu a kawl rih tur a ni; chu mi siamṭhat tur thu chu Pathianin leilung piantirh ata a zawlnei thianghlim zawng zawngte kain a sawi tawh kha," (Tirhkohte 3:20, 21) ti n. Heta kan hmuh dân hian hmânlai zawlnei zawng zawngte chuan Messia lo kal lehna ropui tak te, felna tundin leh hun te leh Pathianin mihring awm dân tura a tira a ruat anga awm lehna hun chu, a lo hria a ni tih a chiang hle.

"Krista lo kal lehna thu hi Bible pumah chuan vawi 1518 sawilan a ni a; Thuthlung Tharah ringawt pawh vawi 300 ai atam sawilan a ni Hei hian he thu hi Patnianin a ngaisâng hle a ni tih a entir a ni."—*The Free Methodist.*

Chutiang zela chhût chuan, Krista lo kal lehna ni ropui tak leh thil zawng zawng siamṭhat lehna ni chu. Thuthlung Hluiah vawi sangkhat leh zahnih vêl lai sawina a awm a nih tak chu. Dwight L. Moody-a chuan Bible-ah hian Krista lo kal lehna thu hi vawi sanghnih leh zanga vel sawi niin a ngai a. Ani chhiar dân ang chuan, chu thl ropui tak lo thleng tur chu Thuthlung Hluiah chuan vawi sanghnih vêl sawilan a lo ni thei dawn ta a nih chu. Amaherawhchu Thuthlung Hlui huna mite chuan Krista lo kalna hmasa zâwk leh hnuhnung zâwk danglamna leh, a lo kal vawithumna thla vuah tur te pawh chu an hre chiang kiau tihna chu a ni lo ve. Pathian hian hun kal zelah hriat thiamna a pe zêl zawk a ni.

Thuthlung Thara lehkhabu hnuhnung ber dawttu ziaktu, Juda chuan thu sawiin a sawi a. "Enoka, Adama aṭanga pasarihna chuan a hrilhlâwk a, 'Ngai teh u. mi zawng zawng chunga rorêl tur leh. Pathian ngaihsâk lo chunga an thawh zawng zawng kawngah leh Pathian ngaihsak lo mi sualten a chungah thu khauh tak an sawi zawng zawng kawnga, thiam loh chantîr turin Lalpa chu, a mi thianghlim singkhatte nên a lo kal a ni,' tiin." Juda 14, 15. Hei hi Adama aṭanga mi pasarihnain tuilêt hma daiha Krista lo kal dân tur a lo sawina a ni a, Thupuan ziaktu Johana ziak nên a inrem leh thlap si a.

Hnam hruaitu Abrahama pawh kha i han thlîr teh ang u. Krista chuan," In thlahtu, Abrahama kha, ka ni hmu tur a nih avângin a

hlim êm êm ṭhin, tin, a hmu ngei a, a lawm hle a," a tih kha. Johana 8:36. Heta Krista ni hian a lo kal lehna ni leh ropui taka rorel hun chu a huam ngei ang. Paula sawi dân han ngaihtuah leh ta ila: "Khawpui lungphum nei, Pathian relbawl leh siam chu a nghâk reng si a." Hebrai 11:10. He mi, puan ina khawsa ṭhin, ram hmuh ngai lohva kal kala hi, rinna neiin a thi ta a, thlahte pawh chutiang chu an ni, "Thiltiamte chu chang lovin, nimahsela chûng chu hla tak aṭanga hmuin" an ring a, an lo pawm ta a. (Hebrai 11:13) Rinna ropui tak a va ni em! An rinna mit chuan, anmahni hla takah awm mah se, thutiamte chu a lo thleng an hmu a, an rinna kut chuan nakin hnua Pathian ni ropui lo chhuak tûr beiseiin an lo pawm ta a ni.

Joba a la awm bawk a. Mi challang, nungchang ṭha, zahawm leh thunei thei tak chu, a neih hlu tak tak chhiatnate, mite hnêna lâr lohna te, thi ṭhelha natna te leh rilru manganna sang ber te chîmin a awm ta thut mai a. A tâna hun khirh lai tak, thlân ko tlangah a ding a ni tih mai theih lai chuan, "Ka tlantu chu a nung tih ka hre si a, nakinah chuan leiah hian a lo la ding ang. Ka vun hi tihchhiata a awm hnuin, ka tisain Pathian ka la hmu ang," (Joba 19:24, 26) a ti a. Krista lo kal lehna leh mitthite thawhlehna thu chu a sawi chiang hle a ni.

Sâm phuahtu Davida chuan, inlarnaa a hmuh angin a lo phuah bawk a. "Kan Pathian chu a lo kal ang a, a ngawi reng lo vang; A hma lamah chuan mei a kâng hluah hluah ang a, a vêlah chuan thlipui nasa tak a tleh bawk ang. A mite ro a rêl theihna turin, chung laṃ vânte leh lei hi a ko vang, "Ka mi thianghlimte ka hnênah rawn hruai khawm ṛawh u, (inthawinaa) sa talha ka hnênah thu thlungtute chu,' tiin." Sam 50:3-5.

Zakaria chuan Krista lo kal hnuhnung ber chu heti hian a lo sawi bawk a. "Chu mi niah chuan Olive tlang chhak lama Jerusalem rawn chhawngah chuan, a ke a nghat ang a. Tin, Olive tlang chu chhak leh thlang zawngin a laiah a phel ang a, ruam nasa tak a awm ang; tin, tlâng tiave chu hmar lamah a insawn ang a, a tiave dang chu chhim lamah," tiin. Zakaria 14:4.

Thuthlung Hluia thuchah chu," A lo kal dâwn" tih a ni reng. Tlawm tak leh rethei takin a lo kal tawh a, ropui tak leh thiltithei takin a lo kal leh dâwn a ni. A thuchah chu chhum lo chat lo vin, "A lo kal dawn," tih a ni.

Thuthlung Thar Thuchah

Thuthlung Thara thu ropui tak lo thleng hmasa ber chu, "A lo thleng ta," tih zuk nia le! "Vawiinah hian in tân Davida khuaah Chhandamtu apiang ta, Lal Krista chu." Luka 2:11.

Nausen nula thianghlim hrin angin, thingrem siamtu angin, Jordan luia Johanan a baptis, Thlarau Thianghlimin hriak a thih nghâl, Pathian pawhin a nihna a sawi chian ngei Messia angin a lo kal ta. Hnehtu angin a lo kal ta. Keimahni anga kawng tinrênga thlêm, sual erawh chu sual si lo a ni. Zirtirtu chungnunga, van lam tihdamna neitu, thlamuantu ropui ang pawhin a lo kal ta bawk. Mihring sualnate avângin Kalvariah a thi tawh a. Thlân chu lungpui a an chhin, an châr tlat ata chu thihna leh hremhmun chabi lain, a tho leh ta a; kan palai, mi khawngaih thei tak hi turin, mihring Fapa angin vanah a chho tawh a. Hêng zawng hi a ti tawh a, a lo kal tawh ngei mai. Hêng hi a lo kal hmasak berna chu a ni ta a ni.

Thuthlung Thara thu ropui lo thleng pahnihna chu, "A lokal leh ang" tih a ni ta thung. Chu mi thu sawi nân chuan Krista tehkhinthu mâwl teah a inṭan a, a zam chho zel a, Thupuan buah pâr a chhuang ta a. He khawvêl sual anchhe dawng hi chu thu chuan a tuarna, chatuan ropuina chhe thei lo chu a entir a. "Ka lo kal thuai dawn e. Amen. Lokal ta che, Lalpa Isu." Thupuan 22:20.

Thuthlung Thar ṭawngkam ngei chu, he mi chungthuah hian, i han thlîr lawk teh ang u.

A hmasa berin Isua thusawi han ngaithla phawt ila. A zirtirten an zawh avângin, "Chu mi hunah chuan leia chi tin chu an lungngai ang a, Mihring Fapa hi thiltihtheihna leh ropuina nasa tak nen van chhûm chunga lo kal an hmu ang," tiin a hrilh a. Matthaia 24:30.

Puithiam Lal hmaah, Kalvari tlânga an hruai hma lâwk khân, a chungthu an ngaituah a. Chutah chuan Pathian Fapa a nih leh nih loh dik taka sawi turin zawhna châng tak an zâwt a. Mi induh tak mai Kaiapha lalṭhutthlêng hmaah, mi sual anga phuarin sipaite vên chung chuan a ding a. Isuan a hnênah, 'Ni e. Nimahsela ka hrilh a che, tun hnuah Mihring Fapa hi thiltihtheihna ding lama ṭhua, van chhûm chunga lo kal in la hmu dawn a ni,' a ti a." Matthaia 26:64. Hêng thute hi sakhaw lama roreltute hmaaṅ zêp lo va a puan chu a ni a, a hma lawka, a zirtirte hnêna, "In tân hmun siamin ka kal

dawn hi. Tin, in tân hmun ka han siam chuan, ka lo kir leh ang," (Johana 14:1-3) a tih kha ualau taka a nemnghehna a ni.

Krista hi Kristianna hmunpui leh thu ro lumtu ber a nih avângin lo kal leh tura a thutiam hi a rintlâk leh tlâk loha thuin, Kristianna hi a chuaiin a vul dâwn a ni.

Vâna a lâwn hnu khân angelte thu hriattîr chu a lo lang leh a: "He Isua vâna a chho in hmu ang bâwk hian amah ngei hi a lo kal leh ang."Tirhkohte 1:11.

Tirhkoh Paula chuan, Lal Neroa thupeka tihhlum mai tur a nih lai khân, "Tunah chuan felna lallukhum chu ka tân dahin a awm tawh a, chu chu Lalpa, ngaihtuahtu fel tak chuan, chu mi niah chuan min pe ang; ka hnênah chauh ni lovin, a (lo lanna) inlârna ngai apiangte hnênah pawh," (2 Timothea 4:8) tiin a au chhuak a

Mite sawi dân chuan, hmanlaia Kristiante tihduhdahna a nasat laite khân, Kristianho Rome khawpui kawtthlera, zana an intawh chang chuan, an inchibaina ṭawngkam chu "Maranatha" a ni e, an ti a. Chu mi awmzia chu, "Lalpa chu a lo kal dawn," tihna a ni. A lo kal leh hmain hun eng chen nge tla zep dâwn tih chu an hre kher lo va, mahse, an thinlungah chuan a lo kal lehna beiseina chuan ropui takin hna a thawk tawh a ni.

Tirhkoh Jakoba, mi fimkhur leh nghet tak chuan, hun tawp lama thil lo thleng tur a sawinaah chuan, "Nangni pawh chhel takin awm rawh u; in thinlung tinghet rawh u; Lalpa lo kalna chu a hnai tawh si a," a ti a. Jakoba 5:8.

Petera, chiang taka thusawi mi, leh chêt dân hmuhnawm taka che ṭhin chuan, a rin dân a sawinaah chua, "Lalpa ni chu a lo thleng ang ... nangni, Pathian Ni lo thleng tur beiseitu leh a thlen thuaina siamtûte hi, in nunah thianghlim leh Pathian ngaihsak in nih a va ṭûl êm!" (2 Petera 3:10-12 Moffatt).

Johana, mi thianghlim duhawm tak, Patmos-a lung in tâng chuan, retheihna aṭangin Isua Krista Thupuan chhuah chu a dawng a, chutah chuan mi zawng zawngte chanvo siam ngheh hlenna ni thu a sawi a. Chu mi ni aṭang chuan a ṭha chu a ṭha hlen tawh a, a chhia chu a chhe hlen tawh a. Chhandamte chu chhandam hlen an ni tawh a. Boralte pawh boral hlen an ni tawh a, lei leh van nghawr khawpin Lalber lokir leha aw chuan. "Ngaiteh, ka lo kal thuai dawn e, mi tin an thiltih ang zela pêk turin ka lawmman ka hnênah a awm," (Thupuan 22:12) a ti a. Chu chu a lokal vawihnihna chu a ni.

Khawvêl pumpuia zalenna ngainatute tân chuan March 11, 1942 kha ni râpthlak tak a ni. America sipai hotu lian General Douglas MacArthur-a chu thuneituten Phillipine ram chhuah san turin thu an pe a. Hmelma hneh rual loh khawpa tam chu an rawn intawlh luh vâng a ni. Chu mi zân beidawn thlâk tak leh tuar har takah chuan chu sipai hotu, rinna leh thil ṭha tihna inpe zo chu, chan-chhia leh lung bang su ang maia a awm laiin, a thinlung chhûngril berah chuan thil pakhat a hmu chhuak ta a.

Helaia indona hian khawvêl awm dân tur a tawk danglam thei hle a, ani lah a chan a chhe lailêng mai si a. Mahse chutia lungngai leh beidawng taka khawvêlin an thlîr ṭhuap lai chuan, khawvêl tân beiseina khawnvâr chu a lo de leh ta a, mi tin a tiphur hle. Chu General chuan, "Ka lo kir leh ngei ngei ang," a tih vâng a ni. Chuta ṭanga kum hnih leh a chanveah chuan, a hneh lêt leh ta a, October 20, 1944 khan Phillipine mite hnênah chuan, "Ka lo kir leh ta e," tiin biak hlatnate lam hmangin, a puang leh ta.

Kros lungngaihnain a chîm lai khân Isua chuan, "Ka lo kal leh ang," a ti a. Engtikah emaw chuan van ropuina nên, lei buai takah hian, "Ka lo kir leh ta e," tiin a la puang ngei dâwn.

Kristianten Engtin Nge An Sawi?

Krista lo kal lehna rinna dai lo leh nghet chuan tihthianghlim leh ṭhanlentirna thiltihtheihna nasa tak a nei a. Diabolan chu chu a hria a. He zirtirna thu ropui takin a hruaina chu tichhe turin Setana chuan kawng pahnih a zawh ṭhin. A kawng zawh pakhat chu, a lo kal lehna pawimawhna hi, ngaihtuah dân zau zawk, tiin tihnêpna a zawng ṭhin a. Tichuan mite "Beiseina lawmawm" chu tihchhiat a lo ni thawthâng ṭhin. A kawng pahnihna chu, a lo kal lehna tipawi mawh lo turin sakhaw thu ang reng, thu hmangin a bei ṭhin a ni. Mahse Kohhran hruaitu min tak takte chuan rinna chau lo vin, a lo kal lehna beiseina chu an vuan tlat ṭhin.

Mi hrât khawkhêng John Knox-a chuan, "A lo kir leh dâwn tih chu kan hria a, chu chu rei lo teah a ni ang," tiin a ziak bawk a.

Mi phûr tak John Wesley-a chuan, Thupuan châng tâwp ber hrilh fiahnaah chuan, "Faa siamtu Thlarau ringtu apiangte thin-lunga awm chuan.... 'Lo kal la, hêng hrilhlawkna thu zawng zawng hi han hlen kim rawh' a ti," tiin a sawi a.

John Milton-a chuan uar takin, "I Lal pindan ata chu lo chhuak la, Aw, leia lal zawng zawngte Lalpa, i lal tiang chhe thei lo chu la ang che ... I mo aw rawl chuan a au chia, thilsiam zawng zawng zawngin siamthar an nghâkhlel êm êm a ni," tiin a ziak a.

Moody-a chuan, "Kohhranin a lo kal lehna thu hi sawi tur an nei tlem hle a. A chhan ka hre ta. Diabola chuan he thudik hi kan hriat a duh lo, he thu anga chuti taka kohhran chawk nung tur thudang engmah awm hek lo," a ti bawk.

Tun Indopui II-naah khan Malta thliarkar, Mediterranean Tuipuia mi chu namên lova nasain an bom a. Bom nasat ber berte z'nga pakhat chu a ni ang. Chuta an Governor, Lieutenant General Sir William Dobbie chuan. London-ah chu mi thu chu a sawi a, chuta a sawinaah chuan, chung ni râpthlâk tak, puak thei ropui tak tak a puah uar uar reng lai chuan Lalpa lo kal lehna tur a hriatna chu bo chuang lo vin a sawi.

A Lo Kal Leh Huna Thil Pathum Lo Thleng Tur

He laiah hi chuan, A lo kal vawihnihna nêna inkûngkaih thil pathum chu tawi te tein han en tlâng phawt ila.

A hmasa ber chu, mi fel thi tawhte chu kaihthawh an ni ang, tih thu a ni. "Lalpa ngei chu au thawm nên, vantirhkoh chungnungber aw nên, Pathian tawtawrawt ri nên, van atangin a lo chhuk dawn si a; tin, Kristaa thi tawhte chu an tho hmasa ang." 1 Thessalonika 4:16.

Pahnihnaah chuan, mi fel la nungte chu lak chhohvin an awm ang. "Chu mi hnuah chuan keini nunga lo la awm renga te hi, boruakah Lalpa hmuak turin anmahni rualin chhûm zingahte khian lâk chhohvin kan awm ang; chutichuan kumkhuain Lalpa hnênah kan awm tawh ang." Chang 17.

Pathumna chu, mi fel zawng zawngte taksa chu tihdanglam a ni Hei hi hnial rual lohvin heti hian ziak a ni: "Ani chuan a thawhin, engkim pawh ama thu thuin a awmtîr thei, chu mi thawhzia ang zelin kan tlawm lai taksa hi, ama taksa ropui anga awm turin, a siamtha leh ang" Phillippi 3:21.

Tichuan Isua taksa ropui tak, a thawhleh hnua a taksa, a tak tak ngei kha, ang turin kan taksa chu tihdanglam a ni dâwn a ni. Amaah ngeiin, "Mi hmuh ang hian thlarauvin tisa leh ruh a nei lo ve," (Luka 24:39) a ti a. 1 Johana 3:2-ah pawh, "A inlar hun chuan

amah angin kan awm ang," tih thu kan hmu bawk. La nung si, a lo kal lehna atâna lo inpeihsate chu, "Rei loteah, mitkhap kâr lovah, tihdanglamin an awm ang ... thiahei hian thihtheih lohna a sin tur a ni." 1 Korinth 15:52-54. Mi fel lo thi tawhte pawh tihdanglam an ni ang. "Mitthi thawhlehna pawh chutiang bawk a ni. Ṭawihtheia tuhin a awm a, ṭawihthei lova kawihthawhin a awm ...." Chang 42. Kan duh laite, natnain an taksa a tihdanglam hle tawhte, kutlo bûl tate, hrisel loh vânga hmêlhemna nei tawhte pawh thlân aṭangin an lo tho vang a, chatuan hriselna nên an lo pâr chhuak dawn a ni.

Krista zuitu lo la nungte pawh chu, taksa natna vei emaw, hrisel dân pangngaia hrisel emaw pawhin nun thar temin an taksa bung tinah chuan tharna an nei dawn. Thihna emaw, kâr hlatna emaw vânga inngai tak tak, inṭhen site chu an inhmu khawm ang a, an Tlantu chu hmatawnin an hmu ang a, tichuan, eng huna mi pawh, chhandamte chu inṭhen tawh lo turin Krista khawvêla a lo kal leh hun chuan, an intâwk khâwm dawn a ni.

Bible Leh Mihringa Chu

Bible hi Pathian thu mihringin a ziak chu a ni. Krista chu Pathian Fapa hmeichhiain a hrin chu a ni a, a thu laipui ber chu Krista, Pathian leh mihring chu a ni. A lo kal hmasakna chu zawlneiten an hrilh lawka, zawlneite zawlnei Baptistu Johana pawhin a tlangaupui a, A lo kal lehna chu amah Krista ngeiin a sawi lawk a, "Leilung pian tirh ata a zawlnei thianghlimte kain" (Tirhkohte 3:21) sawi lawk a ni bawk.

Krista lo kal hmasakna hi chi tuh hun ang a ni a. A lo kal leh hun hi, a rah lawh hun—buh seng hun—ang a ni. A lo kal hmasaknaah chuan Kros a awm a, a lo kal lehnaah chuan lallukhum a awm dâwm. Chu mi hun chu buhlâk hun hlimawm tak, inneih ni lawmawm lallukhum khum hun ropui tak, thil ropui tak, lei leh vanin a la hmuh ngai loh lo thlen hun a ni dawn a ni. Tirhkoh Paulan, "Beiseina lawmawm kan Pathian ropui tak, chhandamtu Isua Krista ropui taka lo lanna chu nghâkin," tia a lo ziak hi (Tita 2:13) a mak lem lo ve. (Sapṭawng Bible-a mi dik taka lehlin a ni.

Rorelna nia mahni awmdan tur ṭheuh chungthua zawhna, rilru tawk tak mai chhânna pakhat chauh a awm. Kros-a thi Krista kha,

tlang taka kan rin a, a hnêna kan inpumpêk chuan, chatuana nunna lallukhum chu kan khum thei ang. Chu inpumpêkna chuan mahni Kros nitin pu a, aman chu hmangaihna nêna a rawng bawl a, a ênga kalte a huam vek a ni.

Mi hausa tak, tlangvâl, hnênah khân Isuan, "Kal la, i neihte chu hralh la, mite pe chhuak la, tichuan vanah ro i nei ang a, tin, lo kal la min zui ang che," a ti a. Mahse chu tlângval chuan chung thu chu a hriat chuan, a lungngai a. A chhânna pawh, "Ni lo ve," tih a nih tâk kha. Sakhaw hruaitu pakhat hian Isua hnênah. "Khawiah pawh ka zui ang che," a ti a. Isua chuan," Sihalten kua an nei a, chunglêng savaten bu an nei a, mihring Fapa erawh hi chuan lu nghahna a nei lo," a ti a. Chûng thu chu hriat chuan, a rilru a danglam ta mai a. A zirtir dang pakhat chuan, "Ka zui ang che, amaherawhchu ka pa, a thih hma chu, ka awmpui a ṭul a ni," a ti a Isua chuan, "Mitthi chu mitthi vekin vui rawh se," a ti a. Chu mi chuan ama Kros a put loh nân chhuanlam a siam mai a ni tih a hria a ni.

Petera leh Andria, an sangha man lai Kristan a ko va, "An lênte an kalsan nghâl a, amah an zui ta a." Matthaia 4:20. Jakoba leh Johana pawh, an sangha manna lawng ata a koh khân, "An lawng leh an pa chu an kalsan nghâl a, amah an zui ta a." Chang 22. Matthaia chu, chhiah khawnna hmuna ṭhuin a hmu a, a hnênah, "Min zui rawh," a ti a; a tho va, a zui ta nghal a." Matthaia 9:z.

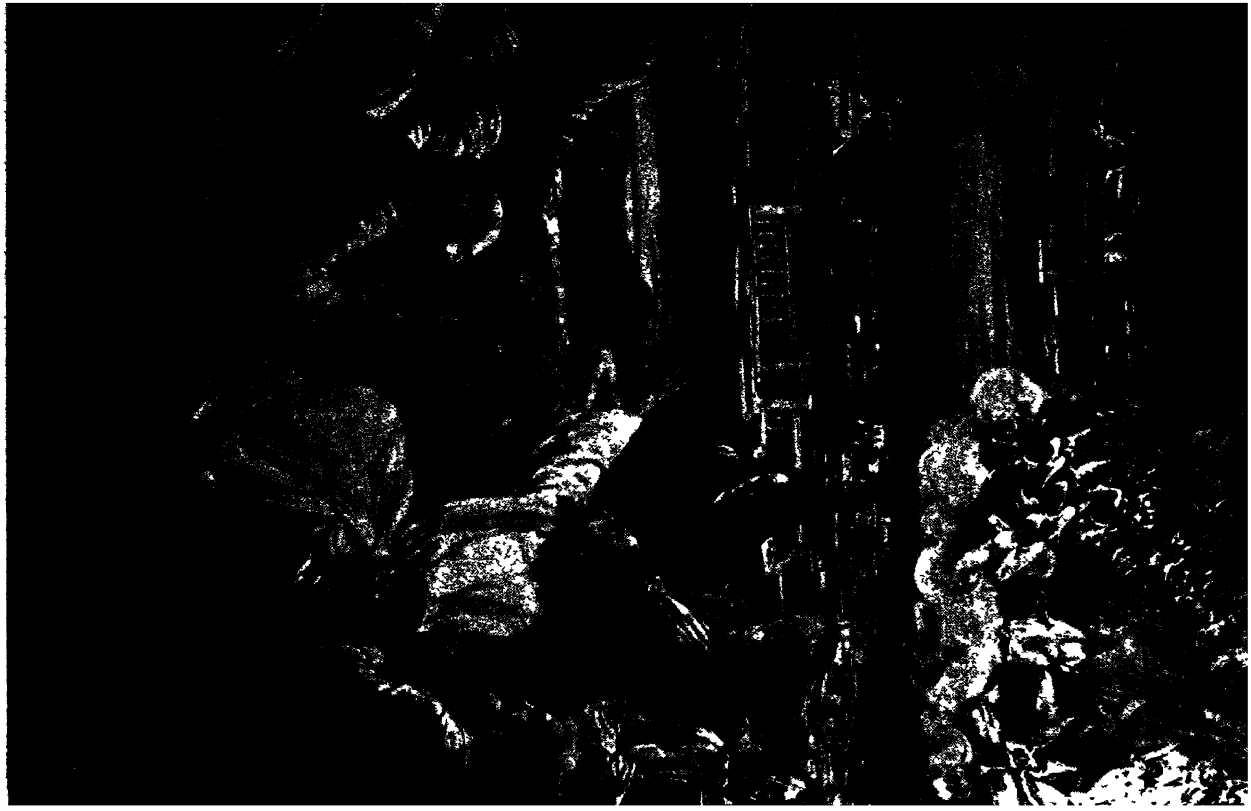
Peteran, "Ngai teh, engkim kalsanin kan zui ta chia, engnge kan hmuh ang le?" tiin a zawt a. Isua chuan chatuana nunna an nei ang a, Israel hnam sawm leh pahnihte chungthu ngaihtuah turin lalṭhutphah sawm leh pahnihah an la ṭhut ve tur thuin a chhâng a. (Matthaia 19:27-29) "Kan tuar chuan, A rorelnaah ro kan rêl ang; Amah kan phatsan chuan, Ani pawhin min phatsan ang." 2 Timothea 2:12.

A LO KAL LEHNA ATANA KRISTA CHHINCHHIAHNA SAWM

MI pakhat chuan, "Thil pakhat ka ngaithiam thei lo. Krista khân a lo kal lehna tur kha a sawilâwk a, a zultute chu inring renga awm turin a râwm a. Tun laite pawh hian, mi sang tam takin, a lo kal lehna thu chu an tlangaupui zel a Hei, kum sanghnih dawn lai a ral a ni ta a, a lo kal lêm hlei lo va. A lo kal leh hma hian kum sanghnih dang a la ral leh mai lo vang maw? Sanghnih chang ni lo vin kum sang sawm lai te pawh? Kan hriat theih tur thil awm rêng a nih chuan, engte nge maw ni le?" a ti a.

Hêng zawhna hi zawh awm rêng a ni e. "Ka lo kal leh ang," (Johana 14:3) titu Isua thusawi atângin a chhânna chu kan dap a tûl ang a. A lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna chu engnge ni dâwna a sawi?

Kalvaria a tuar hma lawk khân, ni khat chu Isuan thu hlauhawm tak a puang a. Judate hnênah, "En teh u, in in chu a ruaka hnutchhiah che uin a awm ta," a ti a. Matthaia 23:38 Chu mi zawh maiah chuan hêng thu pawimawh tak hi kan hmu zui ta bawk a. Isua chu a kal chhuak a, Pathian biak in chu a kalsan dâwn a, a zirtirte a hnênah an lo kal a, biak in sak dan te chu an entîr a. Tichuan Isuan an hnênah, "Hêng zawng zawng hi in hmu maw? Dik takin ka hrilh a che u, tihchhim lohva lung intiang rêng rêng hetah hian a awm lo vang," a ti a. Olive tlangah chuan a thu ta a, a zirtirte chu anmahni chauhin an lo kal a. "Chûng chu engtikah nge a lo awm ang? I lo kal lehna leh khawvêl tâwpna chhinchhiahna chu engnge ni ang? min hrilh rawh," an ti a. Matthaia 24:1-3.



He laia thil awmdân hi i thlir teh ang u. Isua chuan Jerusalem chhiat tur thu, Pathianin a hnuchhawn tur thu leh mihringten an tihchhiat tur thu a sawi a ni a. A zirtirte chuan mak an ti êm êm a, Krista lalna ram ropui tak lo thlen hun leh khawvêl tawp hunah ngawt lo chuan, chutiang chu a lo thleng dawnin an ring thei lo a ni.

Chuvâng chuan Isuan a zirtirte chu chhinchhiahna ropui tak tak sawm a hrilh ta a. Chûng chhinchhiahna ṭhenkhat chuan Jerusalem chhiat tûr thu a sawi a, chu chu chuta ṭanga kum sawmlina, A. D. 70 khân a lo thleng ta nghe nghe a. A chhinchhiahna ṭhenkhat chuan a lo kal lehna thu an sawi a. a ṭhen (a vai deuhthaw a ni mai a.) chuan a lo kal lehna leh khawvêl tawp hun tur an sawi bawk a. Hetah hian, ni hnuhnung, kan Lalpa duhawm tak lo kal leh hma lawka lo awm tur, chhinchhiahna sawm chiang takte chu kan thlûr dawn a ni. Chhinchhiahna pahnih khat mai a ni lo va, sawm lai a ni. Petera emaw, Paula emaw, Jakoba emaw, Johana emaw ten an sawi pawh ni lo va, Isua, Pathian Fapa ngeiin a sawi an ni nghe nghe a ni.

1. Krista Derte Leh Zawlnei Derte

A zirtirten, "I lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna chu engnge ni ang? tia an zawh hnu mai khân, hêng thu hi kan hmu a. Isuan a chhâng a, an hnênah, "Tuman an tihder loh nân che u, fimkhur rawh u. Mi tam takin 'Krista chu ka ni' tiin keima hming chhâlin an lo kal ang a, mi tam tak an tihder dâwn si a." Matthaia 24:4-5.

Hmân deuh khân, America rama California an tih chhim lamah chuan mi pakhat chuan "Messia ka ni e," a ti a. Tlâng bul zâwla in-khawmna a siamah chuan mi singhnih lai an kal a, tam tak chu an tlaivâr a. Kebai te, dam lo te, bengngawng te, ṭawngthei lo te, mitdel te pawh mak taka tidama sawi a ni. Chutianga intihderna chu Isuan a sawilâwk a nih chu. "Krista derte, leh zawlnei derte an lo chhuak dâwn si a, chûng chuan thei ang sela thlante meuh pawh an tihder theih nân chhinchhiahna leh thilmak ropui takte an ti ang," a ti bawk a. Châng 24. Hetiang kawng hian hnathawhna ropui tak chu a awm dawn ngei mai a, tin, a titute pawh mi, thil âtchilh leh uar lutuk mi ni kher lo zinga mite an ni ang.

Tun laite hian, dik tak chuan, mi maktaduai tam tak chu zirtirna

chi hrang hrangin a chhêm lêng vel a, thilmak lo thleng leh thiltih mak deuhte chu thudik ni a an rin zel ṭhin avângin. Krista chuan chu kawng chu a him dawn lo tih a sawi chiang hle. "Ngai teh u, ka hrilh lâwk tawh che u hi," (chang 25) a ti chiah mai. Thupuan buah chuan Krista chuan, thiltihtheihna pakhat, "Mihringte mith. muha van aṭanga leia mei tlaktir thei, chutiang tih theihna chu nei, thilmak tia, leia mihring chengte bumtu", (Thupuan 13:173-14) thu a sawilâwk bawk.

Thlalêrah Messia hmu turin sawm i ni thei e. Mahse Krista chuan, "Kal chhuak suh ang che," a ti a. (Matthaia 24:26) Tutee maw chuan, "Pindan thim tak, biru deuh takah chuan mi ṭhenkhat hnênah Krista a lo lang a, a ruangam chu van lam ênnain a êng phût mai," tiin an hrilh mai che pawh a ni thei. Krista chuan, "Ring suh ang che," a ti tlat bawk. (chang 26).

A lo kal lehna ngaihsaktute ngei zîngah A lo kal dân tûr leh a lo kalna thudik chu kaipêng turin bumna thu a darh zau hle dawn a ni tih hriatreng hi a pawimawh êm êm a ni. Krista lo kal lehna i rinnate leh tih thianghlim nih i châknaah te chuan, i thiltih leh i thu rinte chu thiltih mak maiin reltir suh ang che. "Anni chu i thutakin tithianghlim rawh, i thu chu thutak a ni." Johana 17:17. A nih leh Pathianin thilmak a ti ngai lo vem ni? Ti ngai e. Mahse, thiltih mak ni âwm taka langte chu kan rinna leh kan thiltih thununtu tur a ni lo tih hetah hian kan han uar mai a ni a, kan uar nawn duh lehzel bawk. Chinchhiahna leh thilmak ropui tak tak mi hringin an tihte chu ngaihsanna a darh zau hle ang a, chu chuan mi maktaduai tam tak a bum ang, chu chu a lo kal lehna tur chhinchhiahna aṭana Isua sawi a ni. Krista lo kir lehna ngaihsaktute an pun tual tual vângin, chutiang chu ram tinah i hmu mai thei a ni.

2. *Khawvêl Indona*

Mi pakhat chuan, "Engtinnge indona hi Krista lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna rinawm tawk a nih theih ang?" a ti a. Hman lai ata tawh indona leh indo thuthang chu a awm chamchi a ni lawm ni? Indo chu a awm chamchi mai tak e. Muan lai ai chuan indo lai hi chawhruala chhûtin vawi sawm leh pathum laiin a chuang maha sawi a ni. Indo awm loh kumte an lo chhutchhuah chuan a tlêm tham hle a ni. Chuvangin indona ringawt emaw, indona thu sawina mai emaw chauh chu Krista lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna a ni vang.

Amah Krista ṭawngkam ngei i han ngaihthla teh ang u. "Indona thu leh indo thuthang in la hria ang; in mangan loh nân fimkhur rawh u; chûng chu a lo thleng tûr rêng a ni; nimahsela tâwpna chu a la nî rih lo vang," (Matthaia 24:6) a ti a. Isua ngeiin a lo sawi dân chu, "Ka lo kir leh hma hun hriat theihna chu indo te, indo thuthang te a ni ang a, mahse chu chu thil nasa zâwk tak hmahruai a ni ang," tih a nih chu. A sawi zawm zel a, "Hnam hrang leh hnam hrang an indo vang a, ram hrang leh ram hrang an indo vang," (chang 7) a ti a.

Heti zet hi chuan a chiang ta a ni. Khawvêl sual takah hian indona te leh indo thuthang te chu a awm fo va. Mahse chhinchhiahna atâna hman tur tak indona thar chu 'Khawvêl indona' a ni tur a nih chu. Hnam lian pui pui kâra mi, khawvêl pum nghawr, tun hmaa indonate zawng zawng titenau vek thei khawp, tun hmaa lo hriat sate aia chung chuang, indona a ni dawn a ni. Chu chu a lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna tling tur chu a ni e.

Kum 1914, June ni 28 khân Archduke Francis Ferdinad, Austria ram lalber tupa, lalna rochungtu tur chu, Bosnia ram khawpui Sarajevo-ah chuan kawtthlêrah, a nupui nên an that a. Indopui hmasa tialh tura a fawhkai lo mût ṭan chu a ni ta mai a. A thattute chu Serbia hnama mite an lo ni hlauh a. Chuta ṭanga thla khat lekah chuan Austria chuan Serbia a do tur thu a puang ta a. Indopui hmasa kha a inṭan ta a ni.

He indo buaina hian a tawp a thlen hma khân khawvêl zawng zawng hmun riata ṭhena hmun sarih chu an tel ve tawha ruat a ni. Mi vaibelchheruk chu râlthuam thuamin an awm a. Sipai vaibêl chhekhat aia tam an thi a, chuti lai zât vêl chu mipui vantlâng pawh an thi bawk a, tin indo reh hnu khân hmeithai te, fahrah te leh mi vakvai te chu maktaduai tam tak an awm bawk. Mamawh an tihte lei nân an hman chu dollar taluklehdingawn sawmhnih aṭanga tluklehdingâwn sawmli inkar vel niin an ngai. (Dollar khat hi cheng riat ṭhelh hu a ni) He indona lo thleng hi, a danglam bikin a nasa bîk khawp a, a râpthlâk nasa khawp bawk a, mi ropui tak takte chu an beidawng hle. "Heti êma râpthlâk hi khawvêlah hmuh leh ni a awm tawh lo vang, he mi hnu lam hi chu hun thar a ni tawh dawn a ni e," an ti hial a.

Kum sawmhnih lek fang a liam leh a. Chu indona pawh chu hre reng lêm lo, rawn indo tur mi an lo ṭhang lian leh hman

chauh a, indopui pahnihna râpthlâk tak chu a lo chhuak leh ta thut mai a.

Khawvêl hnam tin tangka senso enna hmun, Switzerland rama Basel khuaa an chhût dan chuan, he indopui pahnihna senso chu Dollar tlûklehdingawn vawi 1,352 a ni leh ta a. Hei hi, a chhûttu pangngaite chhût chhuah dan chuan Indopui hmasaa senso let li a ni a. Kaisara hun lai kha chuan indona sipai pakhat tihhlum nân Cent 75 zel sen a ni a. (Chêng thum leh duli vel a ni.) Khawvêl indopui pahnihnaah chuan sipai pakhat thah nân Chêng 237,500 vel sên a ni an ti. Indopui pahnihnaah, mihring vaibelchhe hnih chu tihhlum nia hriat a ni a, heta senso zawng zawng chhût chhuah zât nêna han hisap hi chuan, mihring pakhat tihhlum nan Chêng 321,100 sên a lo ni ta bawk a nih chu. Chuti taka tam tangka paihbo nan leh mihringte thihna leh tuarna thlen tur chuan, khawvêlin tlangvâl tha tha maktaduai sawmhnih lai chu, mei leh puak thei leh thisen chhuahna râpthlâk takah, bo hlen turin a vawm lut a. Lei chungah te, vânah te, tuifinriatah te, chuti ema dâp zau leh nasa chuan indonain a tihchhiat hriat a la ni ngai lo. Krista chuan "chhinchhiahna a ni ang" a ti a.

Indopui pahnihna chhuah hma lawk, 1938 kum khân, *World* Almanac and Book of Facts, an tih lehkhabuah chuan, phêk 710-naah heti hian an ziak a: "Kum 2,500 chhûnga hnam hrang leh hnam hrang intihbuaina 1,615 lai leh indona 902 lai enfiah hnuah, Harvard khuaa mi thiam hmingthang Pu Pitirim A. Sorokin-a chuan a sawi dânin, kum zabi sawmhnihna chhûnga indonate chu, a hmalam kum zabi kal tate nêna bûk tawnin, vawi riatin a tam a ti," tiin. Heta chhûtnaah hian indopui pahnihna leh a hnua mite chu an tel ve lo tih chu kan sawi tawh kha.

Kum 1945 kum kha khawvêl indopui pahnihna reh kum chang a ni lo va, atom bom hmuh chhuah leh siam leh hman kum pawh a ni bawk a. August ni 6, 1945, khân Japan khawpui pakhat Hiroshima-ah chuan chhiatna thlen turin thlâk hmasak ber a ni. Ziaktu pakhat ziak dân chuan, "Chu khawpui, mi nuaihnih leh singli leh sangnga lai awmnaah chuan thawk leh khatah mi nuai khat chu an boral a, nuaikhat dang leh chu an hliam a ni," a ti a. John Hersey, "Hiroshima," *The New Yorker*, Aug. 31, 1946 phêk 22. A kum leha chu mi ni champha phâkah chuan, Hiroshima khawpuia la damte hnênah chuan America sipai hotu General Douglas Mac-

Arthura thuchah an chhiar chhuak a. "Indonaa chhiatna thlen turin khawvêla thiltihtheihna inphumte chu hmuh chhuah a ni zel ang a, khawvêl hnam tin tihchimih vekna neih a nih hma loh chu," tiin hnam tina mi zawng zawngte a sawi thaih a ni,"—*Time*, 18, August 1947.

Pu Smythe-a ziak dân ve thung chuan, kum 1945 kum chu hnam finnain, a duh hun huna amah leh amah intihlumna hmanrua a hmuhchhuah kum a ni thung a. Khawvêl indopui pahnihna hi. khawvêl pum indona chang a ni lova, khawvêl pum chhiatna thlen theitu thiltihtheihna thlunna phelna a ni bawk a ni. He thil râp-thlâk tak lo thleng mai thei hian khawvêla mi ropui tak tak te chu, khawvêl pum hriatin, "Khawvêl pakhat kan neih loh chuan khawvêl rêng kan nei lo vang," tiin a au chhuahtir ta a ni.

Tichuan ni hnuhnungah te ang angin nge khawvêl indona chu a than san dawn tih chu Isuan a lo hmu lâwk a ni tih chu, kan hre chiang thei ta hle a. Tawngkam mâwl tê té hmangin, chung buainate chu a lo kal lehna atân chhinchhiahna a ni ang tih a sawi tawh a. Chu chhinchhiahna chu hmu lo emaw, hre lo emaw, chhiat lo emaw, tun laiin khawnge an awm ang?

3. Tâm Nasa Tak

Krista chuan, "Tamte a lo awm ang," a ti a. Matthaia 24:7. Hei pawh hi, Krista lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna ni tlâka tâm nasa bik, a ni tur a ni ang.

Indopui hmasa ber hnu lawk khân China ramah tâm nasa tak a tla a; vaibelchhe khat leh maktaduai nga lai chu ei tur nei lovin a siam a, maktaduai thum lai an tai bawk a. Russia ram tâmna pawh a awm bawk a. Pu Nansen-a, thil hmu chhuaktu hmingthang tak chuan, "mihring chanchin ziak tawh rêng rêngah rilru a tina ber ang e," a ti hial a. Pathian rorelna niah ngawt lo chuan, chuta manganna sawi sen loh chu hriat fai a ni kher lo vang. Engpawhnise chanchin ziaktu rinawm tak takten a then azâr chu an lo ziak a.

China ram tâmna 1936-a mi chu Szechewan bialah chuan sipai rual pui pui ae kum tam tak an chawm vang leh buh lâk laia buh inrûk sak vâng a ni a. A hmuna awm, chanchin ziaktute thawn chhuah dân chuan, "Lo nei mi 15,000,000 zet chu an lei inahte

chuan, rilṭama thih mai hmabakin an vâk lut a. Mi ṭhenkhat lah chuan an mangan tawpah buhfai chêng khat man lek lei nân an nupuite an hralh a, an fanu tleirawl tê tête pawh chêng thum vel lekin an hralh a,"tih a ni.—*The Literary Digest*, May 9, 1936, phek 16.

Khawvêl indopui pahnihna awm lai leh a hnuah te pawh ṭâmna huap zau tak tak chu a awm reng a. Mi rinawm tawk takte chhût dan chuan Sapram (Europe)-ah ngawt pawh mihring 140,000,000 lai chu ṭâmnain a nangching reng a, khawvêl pumpuiah phei chuan mihring 500,000,000 lai a nangching reng a ni tih a ni a. Pu Hallett Abend-an a sawidân chuan, 1943 khân German ram leh German awp ramah chuan mi 604,000,000 zingah, za zela 10 chu rilṭâm vang emaw, ei ehhiat vang emawa dam lo, thih ngei hmabak an awm, tih a ni.

Pu Hallett thu sawi hi chanchin bu lâr tak, *The Saturday Evening Post*, October 23, 1943-a chhuah a ni. Chanchin bu dang, New York *Times* an tihah pawh October 31, 1943 khan India rama Bengalah chuan, rilṭam vang te, tuihri leh khawṭhalo tein mi an thi a, kâr khat chhungin 100,000 deuhthaw zel a thi, tih thu a chuang.

Khawvêl pumpui ei leh bar hua harsatna chu siamfel a la ni lo. May 31, 1948-a chanchin bu, *Time*, an tiha a lo lan dân chuan, "Atom bom ni lo vin, ei leh bâr tur harsatna hian min la tiboral dâwn a ni," tih hial a ni a. "Ei leh bar tur punna aiin mihring punna a chak zawk si a. Tun hma kum sawma, khawpkham tih tur te kha tunah chuan khawpkham a tling ta lo," tih a ni bawk. Hêng thute hi United Nations-a ei leh bar lam ngaihtuahtu sang ber Pu John Boyd Orr-a thu chhuah a ni.

Dik tak chuan, khawvêlah hian buh chînna tlak ram chu acre thuklehdingawn li chauh a awm a ni a. Mi pakhatin mahni inchawm nan leh inenkawl nan, acre hnih aia te kan lo chang thei ta chauh a. Khawvêl puma mi, hmun thuma ṭhena hmun hnih chu, chawm ṭhat loh an ni reng a ni, Pu Orr-a chuan zuk ti a le!

Chuti mai pawh chu a lo ni ta lo. Ram ṭha hi a chhe tial tial a. Indona te, ṭâm te, natna te, chetsualna te, mahni intihhlumna te, tualthah te leh tar thi te awm zel mah se, mihring chu an pung tual tual zel si a. Kum tin vaibelchhe hnih zelin an pung a. Kum za ral hmain a let hnihna kan pun a rinawma sawi a ni. Lehlamah chuan ei leh bar tur, a let hnihin, kan tipung thei ang em? Hmun tam takah chuan tui pump chhuak tein an bei a, lei chhe tur venna

te leh lei tihṭhatna te an bei nasa hle, mahse a rah chhenfakawm tawk sawi lâwk theih a ni lo. Ziaktu pakhat chuan, "Khawvêl pum riltam" thute a ziak ta hial mai. Isua Krista chuan, a lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna atân khawvêl pum indona leh ei leh bâr tur tlâkchhamna a hrilhlawk a ni.

4. Hrichhia

"Ṭam a tla ang a, hrichhia pawh a leng ang." Matthaia 24:7. (K.J.V.) Indopui hmasa ber têwp kum 1918 khân, âwmnat a lêng vak mai a, mihring vaibelchhe khat leh maktaduai riat lai chuan thih phaha sawi a ni a. Chutianga hri lêng bâkah chuan, chi hrang pahnih, hlauhawm tak tak, hrichhe lentir thei tur kan hmaah a awm bawk. Pakhat chu mihringin a siam chhuah luih ṭâmna a ni a. Chutiang ṭâmna chu Sorkarin lo neitute thlai chi tihbo sakin a thlentir thei a. A nih loh leh thlai tichhetu tidarhin thlai a tichhe vek ang a, ṭâm chu a tla mai bawk ang. Ṭâm a tlak hi chuan hriin a zui châwk si a. Tin, natna leh hri chu theh larh theihna a awm ta bawk a, chu pawh chu kan hmaa thil hlauhawm tak chu a ni bawk.

Mihringin an hriat tawh rêng rênga tur hlauhawm ber chu America ramah chuan an siam ṭeuh ṭeuh thei ta a. Chu tûr chu tûnah chuan thlifaiin an siam thei a. A chakzia lah chu thirfian lian khatin America rama mi zawng zawng hi a tichimit thei mai ang. Hmelmate do nân pawh natna râpthlâk pui pui hrikte thlâk hnanin tih dân awlsam takin hriat a ni ta.

Krista chuan zirtirte hnênah ṭawngkam tawitê "Hrichhia" ti lekin a lo sawi a. Damdawi mite thiamna chu lo sâng zel mah sela, khawvêl hian hrichhia râpthlâk taka lêng chu a tuar ngei ngei dawn a ni. Isuan, "Ka lo kir lehna chhinchhiahna a ni ang," a ti miau si a.

5. Lirnghing

"Hmun hrang hrangah ṭam te, hrite leh lirnghing te a awm ang." Matthaia 24:7. Tun hnai lawka mifingten an hriattir angin, lirnghing te hi tunhnai ah hian nghing zing zel a sawi a ni a. Hêng hi a dik ngei em? Rin thu mai em ni?

Hetianga mi sawi mai ring lo mi ṭhenkhatin, a dik chiah leh chiah loh hi an fiah a. Hêng a hnuai a Lirnghing ropui deuh deuh leh an nghîn kum te hi an rawn tarlang a ni.

Khawvêl indopui hmasa ber hnu bawk khan 1920 kumah China ramah lir a nghing bawk a, mi 200,000 a tihlum a. Chuta ṭanga kum thum lekah 1923 khan Japan ramah lirnghing râpthlâk tak chu a lo thleng leh a. Chutah chuan mihring 150,000 an boral bawk a. Kum sawm chhûngin khawvêlah indona nasa-ber a lo thleng tawh a, ṭâm nasa ber pahnih a tla tawh bawk a, lirnghing râpthlâk ber ber pahnih a awm tawh bawk.

Tûn thleng hi chuan mihring tichhe tura mihringin lir an tih-nghîn theih thu chu kan la hre lo va, lo thei ta pawh nise, lo thleng theite zingah chuan telh ve tho tur chu a ni ang. British mi hetiang lam ngaihtuahtu pawlte ziak dân chuan, lirnghing chu a pung zel tih chu a chiang a, hetiang hian an chhût chhuak a:

A.D. kum zabi hmasa ber ... Lirnghing thiltichhe nasa chi—15

A.D. kum zabi sawm leh paruknaa lirnghing thiltichhe nasa chi—253

A.D. kum zabi sawm leh pariatnaa lirnghing thiltichhe nasa chi—640

A.D. kum zabi sawm leh pakuanaa lirnghing thiltichhe nasa chi—2,119

Chhandamtu chuan, "Hmuh hrang hrangah lirnghing a awm ang," a ti a. Chu chu, hmun tam takah a ni dawn a ni. A lo kal lehna chhinchhiah nân chuan lirnghing a pung ang, tiin a hrilhlawk a ni.

6. *Pathian Mite Tihduhdahna*

Khawvêl indona te, ṭâm tê, hrichhia te, lirnghing te hmun hrang hrangah a awm ang a. "Chûng zawng zawng chu nau vei ṭan tirhna a ni ang," (Chang 8) Krista chuan a ti a. Kan chhiar zel chuan "Chu mi hnuah chuan hrehawm tuarna turin an mantir ang che u a, an tihlum ang che u; ka hming avângin hnam zawng zawng huat in ni ang," (chang 9) tih thute kan hmu a.

Hetah chang a ni lo va, Pathian Lehkha Thu dangah te pawh, khawvêl hun tawp dawnah chuan Pathian mite chu an zalenna khar sak an nih tur thu chiang taka ziak a ni. Kristiante chuan tihduh-dahna chu an thlentir tur chu a ni lo va. Tihduhdahna tuartu chu Kristian dik a ni kher lo thei a ni. Tihduhdahna ringawt avâng chuan, an tihduhdaha chu Pathian fa a ni tihna a ni lo.

Isua chuan, a lo kal lehna hma lawkah chuan A mite chuan hrehawm an tuar dawn tih chu a sawi lawk ngei mai. He mi chung thuah hian sawi tur chu a tam hle a, mahse nakin lama la sawi atân dah rih mai ila.

7. Sualna A Pung Ang A Hmangaihna A Dai Ang

Mi tam tak an inmantir tawn ang a, an inhaw tawn ang . . . sual a la pun dawn avângin mi tam zawk hmangaihna chu a la dai ang." Matthaia 24:10-12. Revised Standard Bible-ah chuan, "Suahsualnate tihpun a nih avângin mi tam zawkte hmangaihna chu a la dai ang," (chang 12) tih a ni a.

Sualnate chu a pung ang a, khawvêl a fan chhuak ang a, mi tam tak chu a hneh ang, tih chu Pathian Fapain min hriatpui a ni. Inkawm khâwmna leh chêthona hi thiltithei tak a ni a. Naupangte pawh hian naupang dangte thiltih hi an entawn thuai a. Tleirawlte leh tlangvâlte pawh hian tlangvâl dang, tleirawl dangte thiltih dan leh ngaihtuah dânte chu an rinchhan mai ṭhin a. Mi tin mai hian mi dangten chuti khatia an tih vangin, an ti ve mai ṭhin. Isuan, a zuitute tan a dil sak khân, "Nangin anni chu khawvêl ata i lâk chhuah tura ngên ka ni lo va, mi sual lakah chuan i hum tur ka ti zawk a ni," (Johana 17:15) a ti a.

Ni hnuhnûngah chuan engnge lo awm dawn a hre sa vek a. A lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna a zirtirten an zawh chu chhâng zelin, "Nova dam lai ang bawk kha, Mihring Fapa lo kal lehna chu a ni ang. Chûng ni, tuilet hmate chuan Nova lawnga a luh ni thlengin an eiin an bâr a, nupui pasal an innei ṭhin." Matthaia 24:37, 38. Tuilet hmaa ni ṭha lo tak takte chanchin chu, "Lalpa chuan, leiah hian mihring sualzia chu nasa tak a ni tih leh, an rilru suangtuahzia rêng rêsg chu sual hlir a ni fo mai tih a lo hria a," tiin kan hmu a.

He laiah hian thu pathum râthlâk tak tak mai chu Pathian lehkhabuah kan hmu a. mahse beiseina lawmawm tak pawh a awm tho ve.

Thu râpthlâk tak pakhatna chu sualnate tihpun a nih thu a ni. Chuti tak chuan a lo nasat tâk avângin, tun laia kan hruaitu fing ber berte chuan hnam ṭhan zelna awm dânah pawh thlaphânna an nei ta hial a ni.

A pahnihna, a râpthlâk zawk mah chu, Krista zuitua inchhâl tam ber te chuan Amah an hmangaihna chu an tikiam tial tial ṭhin.

Ring lotute intihhlimna ang chu an duh ve zel a, lehkha dênga inkhel te, zu in te, mei zûk te, hmuhnawm en te, lehkhabu ṭha lo chhiar te, lâm te, nupa inṭhenna te leh sualna dang dangte pawh an lo duh ve zel ta a. Khawvêl nawmna chuan ṭawngṭai hun a luah khalh a, Bible chhiarna hun chu chanchinbu leh thawnthu chhiarnain a luah khalh ta.

Thu râpthlâk tak pathumna chu Kristian, mahni awmdan tur hloh va, Krista pawh phatsantute chuan, Krista zuitute an phatsan dâwn a ni. Chu mi hunah chuan mi tam tak an tlu ang a, an inmantir tawn ang a, an inhaw tawn ang." Matthaia 24:10.

Hêng hun, tun laia a lo thlen tûr thu hi kum sangkhat leh zakua laiah khan lo sawi vek tawh a ni a—chutah chuan beisei tur pakhat pawh zeh tel a ni hlauh mai le. "Nimahsela, a tâwp thlenga tuar peih apiang chu, chu mi ngei chu chhandamin a awm ang," (Matthaia 24:13) tih a ni a. Hetia sualna a lo pun nasat hle laite pawha, a tawp thlenga Krista tana tuar hram hram peih chu an awm dawn. Rinna, Kristaa innghat, Pathian thuin a châwm chu neiin, "An rin neiin, "An rin chhan ṭantirhna kha a tawp thlengin nghet takin an vuan a ni." "Lawmman pêk nasa tak nei," a nih avângin an paih bo duh lo. (Hebrai 3:14, 10:35). "Miin khawvêl a pumin nei sela, a nun chân si sela, a tân engnge sâwtna"? tih hi a lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna min petu Krista zawhna a ni e.

Hman lawk khân mi thiam êm êm mai chu a intihlum ta mai a. A intihhlumna chhan chu ziakin a hnutchhiah a. A dam loh vâng a ni lo va. Mualphona a nei pawh a ni lo. Ṭhian te, in te, hausakna te a nei vek. Mahse heti hian zuk ziak a le. "Keima kawchhûngah thlarau lam thua in ka sak chu amah leh amah a intichim vek mai a. Mahni kum sawmruk laia upa lo nih tawh si chuan, han din thar leh turin, thiltihtheihna danglam bik a ngai a ... chutiang thiltihtheihna ka lo vawn ṭhin chu, ka vahvaihna lamah ka hmangral tawh si a," tiin.

8. Ni Leh Thla Leh Arsite

Krista chuan a lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna chu A sawi zel a. Luka 21:25-ah chuan, "Niah te, thlaah te, arsiah te chhinchhiahna a awm ang," a ti a.

Matthaia 24:29-ah chuan chûng chhinchhiahna lo thlen hun tur chu a sawi chiang lehzual a: "Chung ni hrehawm hnu lawkah chuan

ni tihthimin a awm ang a, thla a êng tawh lo vang a," tih a ni a. He laia ni hrehawm a tih hi englai kha nge ni ta ang le? A.D. 70 khan Jerusalem chu an hual a, a tlâwm ta bawk a, chung lai chuan hun hrehawm nasa tak pakhat chu a awm negi a. Chu mi zawh chuan Rom sorkar, Pathian dik hre lohoten Kristian hmasate an tiduhdah hun a lo awm leh a. Hengte hi chu he laia hun hrehawm a tih hi chu a ni lo vang, a chhan chu, hêng hun lo thlen lai kha kum sângkhat leh zanga aia tlêm lovah khan a nih vang mai a ni. A lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna an ni thei lo vang.

Hun hrehawm dang leh chu tlai leh deuhah, kohhran kal dân chungthua "Hun Thim" an vuah lai khân a lo thleng leh a. Kum 1260 chhung chu, chu chu A.D. 538 atanga A.D. 1798 thleng, Kristian kohhran intite chu khawvêl-ah hian an dinhmun a sâng hle a.

Kohhran siamthatna a lo chhuak ta a, a kal zel tur chelh din nân, chutih laia kohhran invuah dâna an hotute chuan, "Thubuai remtu" an siam ta mai a. Chu mi chu kohhran rin dân kalh nia an hriatte hremtu tur an ni ta a. Kum 1542 atang phei kha chuan kohhran pumpuia thubuai remtu sang ber tih mai tur a lo ni hial a. He mi kum hi Martin Luthera thih hma kum lina kha a ni. Tihduhdahna, chu mi hma lama khawi khawiah emaw awm zeuh zeuh chauh kha. Europe ram pum huam a lo ni ta a. Chu laia thunehna chelhtu kohhran thurin kalha rinna an neih avângin, mi maktaduai tam tak chu an boral ta a.

Isua chuan, "Chûng nite chu tihtawi ni suh sela mihring rêng rêng damin an chhuak lo vang; nimahsela, thlante avâng chuan chûng nite chu tihtawi a ni ang," a ti a. Matthaia 24:22. Chu tihduhdah theihna kawltu tâna hun ruat chu kum 1260 a ni a. (chu chu 1798 khân a tawp a, chu mi thu chu kan la thlir zel ang), tin, chu hun ruat hun tawp lamah chuan tihduhdahna chu tihtawp a ni ang, tiin Isuan a sawi a. Marka 13:24-a a hrilhlawkna hi chhinchhiah mah teh: "Chung nia, chûng hrehawmna hnuah chuan, ni tihthimin a awm ang." Tihduhdahna chu kum 1798 A.D. hmaa tawp tur a lo ni ta a. Tihduhdahna a lo tawp hun leh kum 1798 inkârah chuan, ni tihthimin a awm tur a ni a, thla pawhin a ênna chu a thlah ang a.

Tihduhdahna chu engtik khân nge a tâwp tâk? A.D. 1776 aia tlai lovah ti ila a him tawk hle ang. Protestant-in siam thatna an beih chu tihreh rual a ni lo va. Jesuit-hovin an tihduhdahnate chu

tihrem a ni a. Tin, America ramah chuan zalenna tiam a lo ni ta bawk a. Khawvêlah zalenna ni chu a lo chhuak ṭan ta a ni.

Hetih lai hun tawi teah hian ni tihthimin a awm em ni? Awm teh lul mai. May ni 19, 1780 khân ni tihthimin a awm asin. Chu chu kum 1260 chhung tihduhdah nâna hun pêk tawp, kum 1798 hma kum sawm leh pariatnaah a ni nghe nghe a. Chu mi hnu rei lo teah chuan tihduhdahna pawh chu a tawp titih ve ta mai reng a. Chu lai thu lo ziaktute chu an tam mai a, an thu ziakte chu helaiah hian kan chhuah seng lo vang, tlêm azâwng chauh tawi tê tê kan han tilang ang a.

Massachusetts-a mi, ama mit ngeia hmutu sawi dân chuan, "Zingah chuan ni chu ṭha takin a chhuak ngei mai a, mahse chhûmin a bawh buai thuai a. Chhûmte chu a lan dan a hlauhawm tual tual a, a thimin a râpthlâk hle a, chu mi karah chuan kawl a phe a, khawpui a ri dur dur a, ruah pawh tlêm chu a tla a. Zing dâr kua dâwn dâwnah chuan chhûm chu a lo pan tial tial a, a uk deuh khakin a lang a. Chu mi uk deuh khak, eng deuh si chuan leilung te, lungpui te, thing te, in te, tui te, leh mihring te rawng chu a tidanglam hle a. Chuta ṭangi rei lo teah chuan van pumpui huam zo, chhum dum a lo awm ta a, chu chuan kawlkil diah diaha êng rih reh tih mai loh chu a khuh vek a, nipui laia zan dar 9 vela a thim tluk hi a ni".

"Hlauhna te, awm hle hle theih lohna te leh maktihna tein mipui chu an khat a. Hmeichhiate chu, chutia leilung lo thim ta mai chu thlirin, kawngkhârahte an ding hlawm a, mipate lah lo lam aṭangin an hna kalsanin an lo hawng a; Mistiri chuan a thawmhnaw a kalsan a, thirdengin a pûm a rauh san a, sumdawngin a dawr a hnutchhiah bawk. Sikulte chu an khar thuai a, naupang chu hlauva khur chungin an tlan hawng a. Khualzin kal laite chuan in hnai hnai an chuh a, mi tin mai chuan, "Ennge lo thleng dawn?" tiin an zawt a. Chu lai ram tuam chuan thlichhia a lo tleh dawn ni te chuan a lang a, tin, engkim kan ral vekna ni chu a lo thleng dâwn niin a lang bawk a.

"Sathau khawnvarte an chhi a, thuka meialh te chu, thla ên loh zân ang maiin a êng a. Arte chu an lawi a, an mu ta mai a. Bawngte pawh an lo hawng a, chaw ngenin an bu hlawm a, chungte pawh an lo chhuak a, sava te lahin an zan hla an sa bawk a, bâkte pawh an thlawkvel a. Mihringte crawh chuan, zan a ni lo an hria," a ti a. *The Essex Antiquarian*, vol. 3, 204. (Aprial 1899) phek 53, 54.

He ni danglam tak a ral hnu zan thung hian engnge a an? "Chhûna thimna a lo thleng ai khan zâna thimna lo thleng chu a hlauhawmna leh a mi tawh dân a nep chuang lo va. Thle vânglai tak ni mah se, khawnvar emaw tal chhi lo chuan, engmah a hmuh theih lo va. Chutiang khawnvar chhit pawh chu ṭhenawm khawvêng in aṭang emaw, hla deuh aṭang emaw tea lo hmuh chuan, kan inkar chu êngin a chhun tlang zawh rual loha thim nasa a ni tih chu a landan a ni," tia ziak a awm bawk a. Thomas' *Massachusetts Spy*, vol. 10, no. 472, (May 25, 1780).

Mahni mit ngeia hmutu dang leh chuan, "Lei leh vana êng thei zawng zawng hi êng chhun tlang zawh lohin tuam vek ila emaw, tibo phiar ila, chuta a thim dan tur ang chuan a thim a ni tih, khatih lai khân ka hmu a ni. Lehkha vâr, mit aṭanga inchi tlem tea hlaa ken chu puan dum a hmuh theih loh ang bawkin a hmuh theih bik loh a ni," a ti a. *Collections of Massachusetts Historical Society*, vol. 1, 1792.

Midang sawi dan i han thlir leh teh ang: "He mi ni hian thimna chu a zual deuh deuh zel a, ni tlâk hun hma lawk phei chuan, a thim chhah tawh khawp a, engmah a thlîr theih tawh loh. Mite chuan thla bial lai a nih avângin, thla vâng lai lo chhuak tur chu nghâkhlel takin, hlau tak chungin an thlir a, zan dar 9-a lo chhuak tur a ni a, naupangte pawhin mit khap lo lêkin, kawlkila mawi taka a lo inher chhuak tur chu an thlir ve a. Mahse, chu thimna chu a rawn tidanglam ta hauh lo mai a, an beidawng zo ta a." tih a ni bawk a.Rev. W. R. Cochrana, *History of the Town of Antrim*, New Hampshire, phêk 58, 59.

Chutiang chuan ni chu tihthimin a lo awm a, thla lah a eng bawk hek lo va. Thil chhinchhiahtute chuan. "Ni Thimni" tiin an vuah a. Noah Webster-a dictionary-ah chuan heti hian ziak a ni: "Ni thimni-hi May ni 19, 1780–a New England ram zawng zawng huapa thimna mak tak a awm vanga tih a ni—he thil mak thlentirtu hi hriat a ni lo," tiin.

Ziaktu pakhat chuan, uar takin, "He thil lo thleng hi a thlentirtu chu hriat a ni lo. Awk lem chu a ni lo chiang bal a ni," a ti bawk. *The Guide to Knowledge, or Repertory of Facts*, Robert SeSars buatsaih, phêk 428.

He thimna lo thleng hi khawvêl awmphung aṭanga lo chhuak nge, chu mi piah lama mi tih chu sawifiah he laiah hian ka tum a

ni lo ve. Amaherawhchu, he chhinchhiahna hi, a hun takah a lo thleng a, khawvêl awmphung aṭanga lo chhuak a ni thei, chu mi piah lam aṭanga lo chhuak a ni thei, a pahnih hnih pawhin a ni thei. Chhandamtu chhinchhiahna lo sawi lawk chu, a lo thleng chiah ni zawngin a lang a ni.

Dr. Samuel Stearns-a ngaihdân hi thlir tlâk a ni e. "He thil lo thleng hi a lo chhuahnaa vuah mai tur chu Pathian, vanahte kal tlang, van dumpawl te kaipharhtu, chhum te pawh a tawlailira hmang ṭheitu, thli te pawh a duh duha thâwttir theitu a ni a. Amah chu a ni, thlipuite pawhin a thu an awi a, hute pawh awm khawmtir a, tichhah theitu chu; chung angte chuan chhun emaw, zan emaw chu a tithim thei a; tin, chu thimna pawh chu, suahsualna leh mi-puite khawlohnaa a lungawi lohna entirna chang ni lo vin, nakin hnua chhiatna lo thleng tur chhinchhiahna pawh a ni mai thei a ni," a ti a. *Independent Chronicle*, Boston, June 22, 1780.

Chhinchhiahna dang leh chu arsi tlâk a ni a, chu chu November ni 13, 1833 khan a lo thleng tawh a. Krista chuan, "Vân aṭangin arsite an tla ang," a ti a. Matthaia 24:29. Hei hian vana êng ropui tak takte leh khawvêl ang dangte lo tlâk thlak thu chu a sawi a ni lo vang a, amaherawhchu arsi them, kan awmna boruaka lo tla, a lo tlâk zâwnga alh êng theite a sawi ni tur a ni. Arsi tla chu kan ti ve mai tho va. Chutianga arsi tlâk vak chu United States-ah te, Mexico-ah te, West Indies-ah te hmuh a ni.

Arsi lam ngaihtuahtu pakhat chuan, "November ni 12, 13, kum 1833 zan khân khawvêl chungah arsi namen lovin a tla a. America hmar lamin an tuar nasa hle . Mexico tuipui tengawl leh Halifax inkârah chuan arsi bial êng tak takte chu, an tla êng zuai zuai mai a an inkawkalh nuai nuai a. Khua a lo var chuan, engtin tin emaw zawng a reh ta hram a," a ti a.—*History of Astronomy in the Nineteenth Century*, p. 328.

Yale sirna sânga sîrtirtu pakhat chuan, "November ni 13, 1833 zing lam chu arsi tla an tih mai lo awm thut avângin theihnghilh mai theih a ni lovang. Chu arsi tla chu tun hmaa kan lo hriat tawh zawng zawng aiin a huam zauvin, a ropui a ni awm e. Heng lai hmunah hian, mihring lo chen tirh ata, van lama thil lo thleng, a entute zinga pawl khatin chuti taka an lawm leh an ngaihsan, pawl dangin an hlauh êm êm leh mak an tih êm êm si chu a la awm ngai lo. A lo thlen hnu pawhin, hun engemawti chhûng chu hmun

tin kil tinah ti ti ber a ni," a ti a.—*Densin Olmsted, American Journal of Science and Arts*, vol. 25, (1834) phêk 363, 364.

Missouri hmuna lo hmu vetu chuan, "Chu mi zân chuan, thla chu kan hmu hauh lo na a, arsi tla -nna chu a nasa khawp a, lehkha ziak narante pawh harsa lo takin kan chhiar thei mai ṭhin a, tin, a êng pawh, khawvawh zan thiang tak, lei pawh vûrin a khuh vek laia thla êng ai chuan a êng zawk a.

"Hmun tinah chuan lungngaihna sawi thiam rual loh mak bik leh nasa tak a awm a, chung lmah chuan mak tih êm êmna thlentu thil ropui tak chu a awm bawk a.

"Van chu khawi lai mah, chûng arsi tla chuan a dâp loh lai a awm lo va, tin, arsi tlate lah chu a rual rualtein lo tla mah se, an landana danglamna tehchiam hmuh tur a awm lo. Theipui kûng thli puiin a chhem a, a rah helte a tla vak hi mi hriatchhuahtir ber e," a ti a.—*The American Journal of Science and Arts*, vol. 25, (1834) phek 382.

He laia ziaktu hian, theipui a han lam rikna hi Thupuan 6:13-a hrilhlâwkna kha a ngaihtuah a ni. "Vana arsite chu, theipui kûng thlipuiin a nuai a, a helte a ṭîl ng maiin, leiah a tla ta a," tih kha.

He thuchâng ngaihtuahtu, ama mit ngeia hmutu chuan, "Theipui kung thlipuiin a chhêm a, rah helte a ṭil ang maiin arsite chu an tla a,' a ti a. Hrilhlâwkna thu chu a lo thleng chiah ta a nih chu. Arsi tla chu thing kûng tam tak aṭanga tla ang lo vin, kûng khat aṭanga tla a ang a. Khawchhak lama lo lang chu khawchhak lamah a tla a, hmar lam te, khawthlang lam te, chhim lamah te pawh chuti zel chuan. (Kan in aṭangin ka chhuak a, ka hmu ve a.) Tin, an tla pawh chu thei hmin tla ang a ni lo, theipui hel tla ang maiin rang takin an tla a. Theipui hel a tla lawk lawk lo na a, a hnun a thlawn vek vek chuan chak deuhin a tla ṭhin a, tam tak an ṭilh phei chuan a kûng nghin nasat leh nasat loh a thuin, an inkhak nuk nuk ṭhin—chutiang mai chu a ni.

"Ka ina ka chenpuite ngei pawhin, he thil lo thleng hi an hmuh dan chu, chutiang chu a ni a. Pearl Street-a mi, mi rinawm tak tak pahnih nen ka tualah kan chuang chhuak a, chutiang thil chu kan rilruah zawlneiin a sawi ngawt loh chu, lehkhabu emaw, mi dangin emaw an sawi kan la hre ngai lo niin kan hria," a ti.—*New York Journal of Commerce*, vol. 8. No. 534 (Nov. 16, 1833).

Hei hi khawvêl awmphung piah lam aṭanga lo thleng em ni?

Ni se ni suh se, a pawi lo ve. A pawimawh ber chu hei hi a ni Isua Krista chuan khawvêl hun kal zelah hian hun pakhat chu ruat bik a nei a, tin, mipui vantlâng chhinchhiah khawpa nasa leh chiangin arsi tla a awm ang a, chu chu a lo kal lehna chhin chhiahna a ni ang, tih hrilhlâwk a.

Arsi tlâk achin kum za lai a ral leh ta te pawh hian kan dam lai hun hi a pawimawhzia a tilang mai zawk a ni e.

9. *Khawvêl Hlauvin A Awm Ang*

"Leiah pawh hnam tin hrehawmna leh manganna a thleng ang . . . mite, thlabâr avâng leh khawvêla thil lo thleng tur chu ngaih tuah avângin, an thidang ang; vân thiltihtheihnate chu a nghing dawn si a." Luke 21:25, 26.

Hlauhna! Hei ber hi tun lai mite thinlunga lian chu a ni. Thil hre thei ber berte, thu tin dawngtu berte, khawvêl hruai tura mawh phurhna ropui tak tak kawltute pawhin hlauhna hun a ni tih an hria a. Mi ṭhenkhatin hlauhna lo hi chu hlauh tur a awm lo ve, han ti sanawi teh mah se, tangka tam tak tak sengin, nasa taka beiin, miten hlauh tur an nei tawk lo vang tih hlauvin kan awm a.... Hruaitute chuan thil lo thleng tur an hlau va, kan awmdan hlauhawm nasatzia hi miten an hre lo vang tih pawh an hlau va.

Dorothy Thompson chuan, "Mi fingte chu an thlabar ta. Khawvêl hi a tawp mai thei a ni tia mite hriattirin an phi vel ruai mai. Mitepawhin an thu an ring a, mahse khawvêl pawh chu lo tawp dawn se pawisa vak awm pawhin an lang lo. Hetiang rêng rêng hi America raman ka la hre ngai lo ve," a ti a.

Atom bom siamtute zinga mi fing pakhat, Dr. Harold C. Uray-a chuan, biakhlatnaa thu a sawinaah chuan, "Chhiatna tirhkoh ka ni a Hlauh nei reng ka la ni fo va, nangni pawh hlauh nei ni ve ula ka duh e,' zuk han ti a.

Chicago-a zirna sanga mi, lehkha zirna lama mi hmingthang tak, Robert Hutchins-a chuan, biakhlatnaa a thusawi lar takah chuan, "A tlai ta hle mai. Engmahin min chhanhim tawh kher lo vang. Banga thu rawn inziak chu a chiang ta. Khawvêl mite hnenah, 'Inzawmkhawm rawh u, chutilochuan in boral ang' a ti a ni," a ti a. Eng hun emaw, hla tawh vak lo va, khawvêl chhiat rupna lo thleng tur laka khawvêl chhanhim nân chuan kum nga chhûngin engemaw

hmuh chhuah a ngai a ni, tiin a ngaihdan a sawi a. "Hun tlêm tê chauh a awm a ni e," a ti.

President Truman-a pawhin indo a awm leh vaih chuan khawvêlah engmah a awm tawh lo vang a, a ruak mai mai ang. Mihringte chanchin rêng rênga hun ropui ber ni tur kn beiseina te hi a lo-thlâwn vek a ni ang, tiin, a sawi tih "*New York Times*"-ah a chhuak.

Sipai hotu hmingthang tak Field Marshal Jan Smuts-a pawhin a dam lai khan, "Tûn lai hian thil ngaihtuah chhuah nan hun a awm ta lo ve. Kan inbuatsaih sauh sauh loh chuan kan insiam thain kan intiphuisui thei lo vang. Naktuk maiah hian siamthat rual loh dinhmunah kan ding mai thei a ni," a ti a.—*Cape Times*, March 2, 1948, phêk 1.

York khuaa kohhran hruaitu, Dr. Cyrus Forster Garbett chuan, "Bible-in khawvêl tawpna a lo thleng thut dâwn a ni tia a lo puan tawh chu, keini hnênah hian, awmze thar neiin a lo thleng ta. Mi ngaihtuahna nei deuhte chuan chhiatna leh boralna hrilhlâwkna thu banga rawn inziak chu chiang takin a chhiar theih ta e," tiin a ziak a.—Diocesan Letter, November, 1945.

Mite chu hlauhnain an khat ta—atom bom te, hrichhia thehdarhtu bom tea indona a lo awm an hlau va, chhiatna leh boral veknate an hlau bawk , leibat hlauhna te, hnam hrang innghirnghona te, Pathian leh mihring dân pawisak lohna te, leh him lova inhriatna te a lo pun zel bawk avângin, inremna te pawh an hlau zo tawh a. Mipuite tân heti êma nasa hian sorkarin hna a la thawk ngai lo; mahse mi lungni lo leh lungngai, thlâna liam mai thlang zâwktute chu hetiang êm hian an li tam ngai lo. Rilru muanna nei turin Sorkar beltute chu an pung tual tual bawk a.

Mite chuan, "He arsia nunna tawp vek hun" te, "Hun a tawp tawh", tih thu te, "Khawvêl tawp hun," "chhiatna leh boralna" thu te an sawi thin.

Hêng zawng zawng hi engtihna nge ni? Thil pahnih a kâwk niin a lang. Pakhatnaah chuan, kan mitmuh ngeiah Isua Krista hriilâwkna chu a lo thleng ta a, a ni leh a hun chu tuman hre lo mah ila, A lo kal lehna chu a hnai ta a ni tih a kâwk a. Tin, pakhat dang leh chu mihringten mihring leh khawvêl thilte hlauhna an lo khah tâkna chhan chu Pathian ṭihna an neih loh vâng a ni, tih a kawk bawk a ni.

Khawvêl hnamte insuihkhawmna (League of Nations)-a an-

hotupa ber Pu Carl Hambro chuan 1939 lai tawhah khân, "He lai Geneva-ah hian engkim hlauhna kan nei a, Pathian hlauhna chauh kan nei lo a ni," a ti e, an ti a. Chutiang ch ua ni ta a ni. Mihringten an hlauh tur chu an hlau lo va, chu mi hlauhna an neih tura chu an neih loh avangchuan, hlauhna dang a nneih phah ta a. Mite hian Pathian hmangaihin, a duhzâwng thianghlim tak kalha sual hlau sela chuan khawvêl landan a va danglam nasa dawn êm! "Lalpa ṭih chu finna bul a ni si a." Sam 111:10.

10. Chanchin Ṭha Khawvêl Huapin

He ram chanchin ṭha hi hnam zawng zawng hriattirna turin khawvêl zawng zawngah hrilhin a awm ang; chu mi zawhah chuan tawpna chu a lo thleng ang." Matthaia 24:14.

Hei hi Isuan chhinchiahna a pêkte zînga a sâng ber chu a ni. Thu pathum chu chiang taka tihlan a ni a. (1) Chhinchhiahna dangte huam chhûng hunah chanchin ṭha chu khawvêl zawng zawngah hrilhin a awm tur a ni. (2) Chu chu hnamte hriattirna a ni ang. Hetah hian khawvêl pum hi Kristaah an piangthar vek dâwn tih thu a awm lova; dik tak chuan, chhinchhiahna lo thlen dân tûr hi han en chian phei chuan, chuti lo zawng zawk chu a kâwk nghe nghe a. (3) Khawvêl zawng zawng hrilhin a awm hnu chuan tawpna chu a lo thleng ang.

Protestant-in kohhran siamṭhatna a ṭan khan, chanchin ṭha chu a tharin a rawn thlen leh a, chu chu engang takin nge ni? Thil panga kan hriatreng tur a awm.

A hmasa berin, Luthera hun lai, kohhran siamṭhatna a inṭan chhuak tak tak lai kha chuan, kohhran lian tâwk tak chu kum 250 lai a lo awm tawh a, chu kohhran chuan mite ram danga tirhchhuah chu an ngawrh tawh hle a, khawvêl zawng zawnga chanchin ṭha hrilh chu an châk tawh hle ṭhin a. Engmah tih kuak vak an nei lo a ni bik hauh lova, tihduhdahna nasa tak karah siamṭhatna chu a darh zel a, zung a kaih zel a. Mahse Pathian thu hre liho erawh chu an la pawh lova. Vawikhat chu sap rama kohhran hruaitute inkhawmnaah tlangvâl pakhat chu a lo ding chhuak a, mi thimte hnêna chan. chin ṭha thlen a châk thu, a rilrua a vei êm êm chu a han phawrh ta a. Chu inkhawmna hotupa chuan a thusawi chu a lo pawhchah sak a, "Tlangvâl, ṭhu mai teh, Pathianin mi thimte awmna ram tihhlêl a duh

chuan nang leh keia ṭanpuina tel lovin a tiêng mai ang," a ti e, an ti.

Thil pahnihna kan hriat reng tur chu, kum 1800 a lo thlen dâwn hnai lam kha chuan thil inthlâk nasa tak leh ropui ta ka awm a ni tih hi a ni a. "Tirhkohte nun hnu lamah chuan ram danga mi thawn chhuah châkna leh chuti lama chêtna a lo puah chhuah hmasak ber lai a nia. Great Britain (Sapram)-a ṭanin, khawmualpui dang dangah, tin, Atlantic tuifinriat ral kaite pawhin mi thawn chhuah a ni ta a. Chutia kal vel chu phûrnain a nawr satliah mai pawh a ni love, a fâwnin a fâwn vel chiam a ni zawk. Chu mi hun ataṅg chuaan vawiin ni thleng hian a fâwn sângin a zau tial tial zel a ni.... Lalte leh hotute pawh nghâk chuang lovin, mi naran, mipui vantlângte chu an ṭawngṭai a, thilpêk an pe a, an kal chhuak ta a." —Delavan L. Leonard, *A hundred Years of Missions*, phêk 69, 70.

Khawvêl zawng zawng chanchin ṭha a darhna tur hun chu a lo inhawng ta a ni. Kohhran lama hun thim kum 1260 dâp tur chu 1798 khan a tawp tur a lo ni ta a. Tihduhdahna hun pawh tihtawi a ni bawk. May ni 19, 1780 khân ni chu tihthimin a awm a. Chuta ṭanga kum chuan Baptist Mission Society chu din a ni a, a kum lehah chuan India ramah William Carey chu an thawn chhuak ta nghe nghe a.

Kûm 1792 leh William Carey-a hming hi, tun laia Mission lo awm tate ṭan chhuahna hriat rengna a ni e. Leonard-a chuan, "Carey-a hun lai kha Luthera siamṭhatna hrin chhuah ni ngeiah kan nawi mai thei ang. Paula Jentailte tirhkoh tia vuah a ni ang bawk khân, tunlai mission-te tirhkoh tiin kan vuah ve a remchâng hle ang," a ti a.—*Ibid.*, phêk 71.

He mi kum vêk hian Moravian Missionary pathum chu Africa ramah an kal a, chuta Pu George Schmidt-a thih vanga êng thi ṭhelh ṭhelh tawh chu tinung ṭha lehtu ni aa a.

1795 kumah London Missionary Society din a ni a.

1797 kumah hnathawktu panga, damdawi thiammi chhiar telin, Africa ramah an tir chhuak a.

1806 kum khân tlangvâl Samuel Mills-a chu Williams College-ah a lût a, kum sawmhnih leh pathum mi a ni a. Tuna hmingthang ta êm êm, ṭêk tla bur chunga, pawlbûka inkhawmna an aih ṭhinah chuan, America ramah, ram danga chanchin ṭha hrilh ṭulna thu nasa takin a chawk tho va.

Kum 1807 khân Robert Morrison-a, mi inpumpêk tak chu British East India Company chuan India rama a kal phalna an pe duh lova, chuvâng chuan America ram aṭangin China ram panin lawngin a kal ta a. Lawnga mi kal vêl lo ngaihtuahtu pa chuan, hnuaichhiah deuh tak hian, "E khai, Pu Morrison, China ram ropui tak, milem betute hnênah chuan nang hian engemaw han sawi theih i inring a ni maw lo?" a lo ti a. Morrison-a chuan, "In ring lova, ka pu, Pa thianin a tih theih ka ring a ni," tiin a chhâng a.

Kum 1808 khan East College hluia pindan pakhaath chuan Samuel Mills-a leh a ṭhianten America rama Foreign Missionary Society (Ram danga thuhriltu thawn chhuah ngaihtuah Pawl) hmasa ber an tih tak chu, an din a. A ṭhian pakhat hnênah chuan, "Nang leh kei hi mi te tak te mai ni mah ila, he khawvêl chhe zo tawn hmun kilkhâwr berahte pawh kan tumte hi kan kan hlen hma chuan kan lungawi mai tur a ni love," a ti a —Clifford G. Howell, *The Advance Guard of Mission*, phêk 139.

Kum 1810 khân hêng tlangvalte hian an thil ruahman chu Massachusetts-a pawl lian zâwk (General Association of Independent Ministers) hnênah an thlen a. America rama thuhriltu tir chhuak pawl kaihhruaina hnuaiah ram thimah chuan kan kal ang nge, Sâp ram lama pâwlte nen inzawm kan aum ang, tih chu an thu ngaihtuah a ni a. Chu mi avâng chuan, Atlantic tuignriat thlang lama pâwl hmasa ber, ram danga thuhriltu tir chhuaktu pâwl, America ram pum huam (American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions) chu dinchhuah a lo ni ta.

Kum 1812 khan Judson-a te, Newell-a te, Hall-a te leh Rice-a te chu Carey-an kawng a lo sah kuak tawh chu zui turin America ram aṭangin India panin lawngin an chhuak ta a ni.

Kum 1813 khân Scott rama Blantyre khuaah nausên a lo piang a. Amah chu Africa ram kil tin kil tanga sualnain daidahna a lo siamte chu Pathian hruainaa tichim tura ruat a lo ni a. David Livingstone, tiin a hming an sa a.

Kum 1816 khân America Bible Society din a ni a.

Kum 1817 khân Robert Moffatt-a, kum sawmhnih leh pakhat mi lek chuan, Africa chhim lama Cape Town khua a lo thleng bawk a. He mi hi a ni, "Aw, numna sangkhat leh taksa sangkhat nei teh teng ila ka va ti em! An vai mai chuan, hna dang thawhtir lovin Krista chanchin, hêng mi hniam leh mi hmusit hlawh, mi duhawm

tak ni site 'nnêna hril tur hian ka han hmang vek mai tur!" tia au chhuaktu kha. He mi, mite nunna hneh ṭhintu hi a ni Africa mihâng, aram aramin an hlauh, British Sorkar pawhin a lu man atâna pound sangkhat an phal, (pound khat hi chêng 15 hu dawn lai a ni) chu zawng chhuak ni. A zawng chhuak a, Krista hnên a thlen ta nghe nghe a.

Chutiang chuan miten vah chhuah duhna chu an lo nei a, an lo thawh chhuah hun pawh chu Bible-in a hrilhlawk ang ngei a lo ni a.

A pathumna, he mi chungchânga zuk hmuh theih mai chu hei hi a ni. Hêng thuhriltu tirh chhuah ngaihtuahtu pawlte hian hna an han thawh ṭan phat aṭang chuan khawvêl ram tina kohhran rawngbawltu za tam takte chuan Krista lo kal lehna thu hi pawimawh bik taka neihin an sawi ta mai a. Khawvêl zawng zawnga chanchin ṭha hrilh chu Krista lo kir lehna atâna chhinchhiahna ni fam chu, a mak teh chiam lo vang chu. Dr. Joseph Wollk-a ngawt pawhin ropuia a lo kal lehna thu hi ram hrang hrang sawmriat aia tamah zuk tlangau pui a le.

Krista Ngeiin Thu Min Rawn

A lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna sawm Krista min pêkte kan ngaihtuahna hi tihtâwp nân, ama ṭawngkam ngeia thu min râwn chu lo thlir ila.

A hmasa berah, chhinchhiahna A hrilhfiahna lo en ila: "Theipui kûngah hian a tehkhin thu zir rawh u: A ṭang a lo no va, a hnah a lo chawr chuan nipui a thaw dawn tih in hre ṭhin, chutiang bawkin nangni pawhin, chûng zawng zawng chu in hmuh hun chuan, amah chu a lo hnai tawh a, kawngka bul ngeiah a awm tih hria ang che u. chûng zawng zawng chu a thlen kim hma loh zawng tun lai ṭhangtharte hi an ral lo vang" Matthaia 24:32-34. Jerusalem chhiat tur chhinchhiahna sawi laia damteho kha a chhiatna a lo thleng hmu hmanin an dam hlawm reng mai.

Tun lai mite, Krista lo kal lehna chhinchhiahnate (chûng zawng zawng chu) hmua, hre thiam mai theite, tunlai ṭhangtharte hi chûng zawng zawng chu a thlen kim hma loh chuan—an ral lo vang. "He chanchin ṭha hi hnam zawng zawng hriattirna tuirn, khawvêl zawng

zawngah hrilhin a awm ang; chu mi zawhah chuan tawpna chu a lo thleng ang." Châng 14.

Zilhna leh fimkhur tûra hrilhna pawh kan hmu bawk. "Chu mi ni leh a hun thu chu Pa chauh lo chuan tuman, vana vantirhkohte pawhin an hre lo." Châng 36. "Chutichuan ngaihven rawh u, eng niah nge in Lalpa a lo kal dâwn in hre si lo." Châng 42.

Thlamuanna leh hlimna lam thuah pawh Chhandamtu ṭawngkam kan nei tho ve. "Chûng thil chu a lo thlen tirhin, en chho ula, dâk chhuak rawh u; intlanna tur chu a hnaih tak avângin," a ti a. Luka 21:28. Krista lo kal lehna ringtu dik takte chuan, tun laia hruaitute nên pheikhai rual takin, khawvêl hmabâk hi a ṭhim ta hlein an hria a, mahse a êng bawk a ni tih pawh an hria. "En chho ula, dâk chhuak teh u," tih chu Chhandamtun min chah a nih chu.

Engnge A Danglamna Tehchiam?

Krista lo kal lehna rinna thuah hian, mi malin a ring emaw, ring lo emaw, engnge a danglamna awm? He mi thuah hian, "Amah a lo lan chuan, amah angin kan awm dâwn tih kan hria; amah chu a awm pangngai ang takin kan hmu dâwn si a. Tupawh ama chunga chu mi beiseina chu nei apiangin amah a thianghlim angin a intithianghlim ṭhin," (1 Johana 3:2, 3.) tih thu kan hmu.

Tirhkoh Paula'n an tihlum hmaa, kohhrante hnêna a thuchah hnuhnung pâwl takah chuan, "Tunah chuan felna lallukhum chu ka tan dahin a awm tawh a, chu chu Lalpa, ngaihtuahtu fel tak chuan chu mi niah chuan mi pe ang; ka hnênah chauh ni lovin, a lo lanna ngai apiangte hnênah pawh," a ti bawk a. 2 Timothea 4:8.

A lo kal lehna ngaitute chuan an nun tihthianghlim an tum ṭhin. Chu thil hmabak ropui tak chu rinawm taka rinna chuan lo inpuahchah theihna a siam ṭhin. Krista lo kal thuai rinna chaun in puahchah fel veka, rang taka inbuatsaih châkna a tizual ṭhin. Rêl pawh a kal hun a hnaih meuh chuan, chuta chuan tumte chu, engkim an tifelin an inen chiang nawn fo a ni.

HNAM HRANG HRANG PATHIANIN A ZAWMKHAWM LAI DANIELA BUNG 2 NGHENCHHANIN

Krista pian hma kum zaruk lai, tun atanga kum 2,500 aia rei tawh mahah khân, khawvêla a lalna hna buai taka a thawhna atâ chawl rih turin Lal ropui tak pakhat chu a lal khumah chuan a tlu zâl a. Lalna ram ropui tak a lo din chuan eng chen nge a daih ang? Aigupta ram te, Assuria ram te an chhia a an darh angin a darh sarh ve mai ang em? Ṭhûng chu a muthilh dawna a rilrua a ngaihtuahte chu a ni.

Lalber Mumang

Tichuan mumang a nei ta a. Chuta a thil hmuh chu a pawimawhin, thin a dek hle a ni ta ve ang, a rilru a lo buai zo ta a a muhil thei ta lo va. (Daniela 2:1) Mahse mak tak maiin a mumang chu a hre chhuak kim chang thei ta tlat lo mai.

Mangang tak maiin, a ram chhûnga mi fing lar deuh deuhte chu a ko khâwm ta a. "Ka mumang han sawi ula, a hrilhfiahna pawh min lrilh rawh u; tichuan chawimawiin in awm ang. In theih loh chuan, in thi ang a, sahsawm vek in ni ang." Chutiang chu a mite, mumang sawi chhawng thei a, a awmzia pawh sawi thei intite hnêna a thu phuhchhuah chu a ni a.

Dik lo taka, ti thei awma an lo inchhâl ṭhin chu finfiahna a lo thleng phut ta mai si a, chûng mi fingho chuan, "Lal thil hi entir thei tur mi pakhat mah lei chungah hian an awm love.... Tin, lal thil phût hi thil khirh tak a ni a, tisa khawsa lo pathiante tih

chauh lo chuan lal entir thei tur tumah an awm lo ve," an ti a. Daniela 2:10, 11.

An finna dik lo taka an lo chhâl ṭhin chu a zahpuiawmzia hriain Babulon Lalber Nebukadnezzara chuan, chûng thil mak ti thei leh hriatna ngah intite chu tihhlum thu a pe ta a.

Pathian A Rawn Inrawlh Ta

Babulon mi thiamte zingah chuan mi thar an awm a, Daniela leh Juda tlangvâl pathum an ni a. He mumang lo awm hma hian Nebukadnezzara chuan indonaah Jerusalem a la a, a ram chu a awp a, Juda salte zinga a duh duh chu Babulonah a hruaî hâwng a. Chûng te zîngah chuan Daniela leh a ṭhiante chu an tel a. Hetih lai hi chuan Lal ina zirna hmunah chuan an zir zo tawh a, mi fingte anga ngaih tur an ni tawh a. Daniela chuan Lal hnêna thu sawi a dil a, a lo phalsak a, tin, a mumang mak tak chungthuah chuan, a ṭhiante nên tih theih an nei rêng emaw tia an inpuahchah nân hun pawh a pe bawk a.

Chu mi zân chuan, chung tlangvâlte chu an ṭawngṭai a, "Chu thu inthup chu zân inlârnaah Daniela hnênah a lang ta a." Châng 19.

He leia lai ropui tak hmaa ding tur chuan Daniela chu dân ang takin an hruai ta a. Daniela chuan ṭawngkam khat pawh a sawi hma chuan, Lal lo nghâkhlel tawh tak mai chuan, "Mumang ka neih leh a hrilhfiahna chu ka hnênah mi hriattir thei em ni?" a lo ti a. Châng 26. He châng dawttu châng hnîahah chuan, "Daniela chuan lal a a chhâng a, a hnênah, "Thil inthup, lalin hriat a duh chu, mi fingte, aikaih thiamte,dawivaih thiam te, aisan htiam te chuan lal hnênah an entir thei lo va, mahse thil inthupte puangtu Pathian chu vanah a awm' . . . " tiin a inziak a.

Hma khawsâng ata tawh rinna avânga sawi, "Vanah Pathian a awm," tih chu a lo ri tawhin, a thang khawk zel a ni. Lalṭhutphaha thu lalte, khawlaia ṭhu kutdawhte leh keini, tu ate hnênah pawh hian Pathian chu a inhriattir duh a ni.

A mumang awmdân chu a sawi hmain Daniela chuan thîl pahnih a sawi lang bik a, Pakhatnaah chuan, "Kei hian mi dangte aia finna ka neih bik avânga he thîl inthup hi ka hnêna puan a ni lo," a ti a. Châng 30. A hming ṭhatna chu lâk a tum lo a ni. "Lal hnênah a hrilhfiahna hriattir turin a ni zawk e," tiin a sawi zawm a. Chutiang chuan, thuhmusirawlh takin Daniela chuan, lal chu, a thu.

pêkin anni Juda salte chu mi dang anga thi tura a thupêk chuan huamtir mahse,Pathian a rawn inrawlh ta a ni tih a hriattir ta a ni. Pathianin Lal chu mumang a neihtir a, a hrilhfiahna chu a bawite a pe thung a. Annin Lal chu an hrilh chhawng leh a, tichuan, an nun chu hum himin a awm ta a ni. Pathian mit chu a mite chungah a fu thin. "Anmahni hmakhua ngaiin" Pathian chu a rawn inrawlh ta a nih kha.

Pathianin Lalte A Siam a, A Sawn Bo Bawk

A ṭawngṭainaah chuan Daniela chuan, "Pathian hming chu ... fakin awm rawh se ... Hunte leh hunbite a tidanglam a, Lalte a sawn bova, lalte a tungding a," a ti a. Châng 2:21.

"Leia lal tinte thiltihtheihna hman chu Pathian pêk a ni a. Chutia thiltihtheihna pêk chu a hman dan a zirin a hlawhtling ang. Chûng lalte ṭheuh hnêna van lam Enthlatu thu chu, 'Min hre ngai lo mah la, i tâi ka hren sak ang che,' tih a ni. Isaia 45:5 ...'I sualna chu felnain thlâk la, i suahsualnate chu mi rethei chunga zahngaihnain thlâk rawh, i nunkhaw nawmna hi a sei thei deuh mahna.' Daniela 4:27"—*Prophets and Kings*, phêk 502.

Vân aṭangin Enthlatu Thianghlim chuan Nebukadnezzara hnênah, "Chungnungbera chuan mihringte lalna ram chungah thu a nei a, a duhsak apiang a pe a, mi hnuaihnung berte pawh a luahtir ṭhin a ni tih mi nungin an hriat nân a ni," (Daniela 4:17) a ti a.

"Mihring chanchin ziaknaah, hnam lo ṭhan dân te, lal ram lo ropuia chhe leh tate chu, mihring chakna leh duhzawnga lo awm niin a lang a ... mahse Pathian thu ang chuan a dang daih mai. Chung lamah te, mihring te ngainat zâwng leh tihtheihna leh châk zawngte kal dân leh a lo lêt leh dân te chu Engkima zahngaitheia hnen aṭanga chhuak vek niin kan hmu a, ngawi rengin tuar peih takin a duhzâwng angin hna a thawk a lo ni." *Ibid.*, phêk 499, 500.

Daniela chuan Nebukadnezzara mumang chu hun lo thleng tur chungchâng a ni tih a sawi chiang hle a. Lal pawh khân a rangka-chak khuma a tluk zâla a muthilh hma khân, nakin hun tur chu, ngaihtuahin a buai hle a nih reng kha.

Daniela chuan, "Thil inthupte puangtu Pathian chu vanah a awm a, Lal Nebukadnezzara hi tun hnua thil lo lì awm turte chu a hriattir a nih hi ... Aw, Lalber, nang chuan i khum laizawlah chuan tun hnua thil lo awm turte i ngaihtuah a, thil inthupte puang

ṭhàntu chuan tun hnua hil tlo la awm turte chu a hriattir che a ni e ... i thinlunga i ngaihtuahte chu i hriat theih nân," (Daniela 2:28-30) a ti a.

Pathianin Nakina Thil Lo Awm Tur Chu A Tilang Ta (Amosa 3:7)

Daniela chuan Lal mumang chu a sawi ta a. "Aw Lalber, i han dâk chhuak a, ngai teh milim ropui tak a lo awm a. Chu milim hrawlpui, tle êm êm mai chu, i hmaah a ding a, a lan dân pawh ṭihbalawm tak a ni. Chu milim chu a lu rangkachak thianghlim tak a ni a, a âwm leh a bânte chu tangkarua, a pum leh a malpuite dâr, a kete thir, a kephah chu a ṭhen thir a ṭhen bellei a ni a. Nang chuan lung, kut lova laih chhuah thlengin i lo en a, chu chuan milim chu a kephah thir leh belleiah chuan a han delh a, a tikeh sawm ta vek a. Tichuan thir te, bellei te, dâr te, tangkarua te, rangkachak te chu, a rualin an kehsawm ta vek a, nipui lai hrui zawla buhai ang mai an lo ni ta a. Tin, thliin anmahni a lên bo va, an awmna hmun reng hriat a ni ta lo va tin, milim delhtu lung chu tlâng lian takah a lo chang a, lei pum hi a khat ta a," a ti a. Daniela 2:31-35.

Lal chuan a ngaithla a. Amah te tein, "Chu ngei chu ka mumang kha a ni", a ti a. Ngaisang êm êmin Lal chu a lo kûn a, a mumang awmzia hriat chu a châk hle a.

Ṭawngkam a han hriat hmasakte chu hêng hi a ni. "Hei hi mumang chu a ni a, tin, a hrilhfiahna chu lal hmaah hian ka han sawi leh ang e, Aw Lalber, nang hi lalte lal, van Pathianin ram te, thiltihtheihna te, chakna te, ropuina te, a pêka chu i ni a ... rangkachak lu chu nang hi i ni," tih a ni a. Châng 36-38.

Chu Lal rilru buai tak tân chuan chûng thute chu a lawmawm awm teh e. Rimawi tak angin a bengah a lo ri a, a rilru awm hle hle thei lo chu hahchawlhtir nâna hman a tum a. Babulon lal Pathian pawhin a hriat, khawvêla lal ropui ber chu a ni lo vem ni? Pathian zawhnain a sawi zo chauh a ni lawm ni? Mahse nakin hnu lam chu engtin nge ni zel dawn ta?

Babulon A Tlawm Dâwn

Babulon tlawm thu leh thudang tam tak Lal rilruah chuan a awm mual mual mai a, chutih lai chuan Daniela chuan thuhnuai rawlh tak

leh zawi dapin, tuma khak buai lohvin a sawi zawm zel a. "I hnuah hian ram dang, nang aia tenau zawk a lo ding ang," a ti a. Châng 39. Engainnge ni ta? A lalna ram rangkachaka luang, thiltithei tak chu, a tenau zâwk kutah a lût ang maw—rangkachak aia tangkarua tlâwm zawk angah hian? A in bangahte chuan, "Mite maktih atân he in hi ka sa a ni. Mipui tam takin mak an tih atân a kawngkhârte hi mawinaa ka chei a ni," "Babulon kulhte chu nghet famkim takin ka siam zo ta a,chatuan daih rawh se," tihte a inziak a. Babulon khaw hlui laih chhuahahte chuan lei rawhchan Nebukadnezzara hming leh a nihna chuangte pawh hmuh a ni.

Chanchin ziaktute chuan Babulon chu lal ropui ber ber pali zinga, a hmasa ber niin an hria a. An khawpui ropui tak chu kil li, inchen thliaia din a ni a. Mi thenkhat sawi danin, kil khat chu mêl 15-a sei a ni a, a kual chhuak chuan mêl sawmruk a ni a. Bang a nei chhuak vek a, chu mi bang pawh chu fit zathuma sang a ni a, a chung zâwlah chuan tawlailir panga an kal tlar thei. Lal in leh biak in chhip zumte chu niin a han em chuan a de sût a, van hawlh zawngin a zum fur mai a, khualzinte hian hla tak atangin mak tiin an thlîr thin a ni.

Euphrates lui chu a luang tlang a, bang chhûng ril zâwk leh kawngkhar lian pui puiin a kâr cheh a. Khawpui chhûng kawngte chu a lianin a ngil êm êm mai a, a kawina laiah te chuan kil dik takin a kawl zel a. Hmun nuam tak takte a awm a, awmna in ropui tak takte, lal in nuam tak takte, leh biak in ropui tak takte a awm thluah bawk a. Huan inkhai hmingthang tak mai, khawvêl thilmak pasarihte zinga pakhat chu a awm bawk a.

Mahse Babulon, "rangkachak lu" chu a tlawm dâwn tlat mai. "Babulon, ram tin ropuina, Kaldaiho chhuan thil mawi tak chu, Pathianin Sodom leh Gomorra a tihboral lai ang khân a la awm ang." Isaia 13:19. Thil chhe khawn mai, kum rei tak chhûnga vai-vutin a khuh mai tur chhimbukte, thilunug bawlhhlawh tak takte ramhmuai ransate chênna mai mai, engmah awm lohna hmun ram, Arab vâk vêlte pawhin puan in an kaih duh lohna hmun leh beram vêngtuten an beram an kawl duh lohna hmun a ni dawn a. Babulon hun chu" a thleng dâwn tawh a, a nite pawh tihseiin a awm lo vang." Isaia 12:22 (Jeremia 51:6, 7 en bawk la)

"Tichuan, Daria, Media mi chuan ram chu a chang ta a." Dan 5:31. Daniela hrilhlawk hnu kum sawmruk leh panga vel, Krista pian hma kum 538-ah khân tangkaraw âwm leh bân chuan ro

DANIALA BUNG HNIH HRILHLAWKNA





a rel sak ta. Pathianin Nebukadnezzara hnênah, "I hnuah lalram dang a lo awm ang," a ti a. Chu lalram chu Medo-Persia a ni. (Isaia 13:17)

Medo-Persia Leh Grik An Lian Ang A, An Tlawm Leh Ang

Medo-Persia, tangkaraw âwm leh bânte chu kum za engemawti chu an lian dawn a. Mahse "dâr, ram thumna, lei chung zawng zawnga rorel tur chu" (Dan. 2:29) a lo la awm dâwn a, chu chuan a la rawn lân leh dawn a ni. He ram pathumna, khawvêl rorêltu tur chu Grik a ni ta a. Daniela bu bung 8-na pumpui nguntaka han en ngun chuan Melo-persia zuitu chu Grik a ni tih chu a lang chiang hle. B.C. 331 kum emaw, Babulon tlawm aṭanga kum 207 emaw khân Arbela-a indona hmingthang takah khân chu ram pahnih inthlâkna chu Alexander Ropuia chuan a thlang ta a nih kha.

Alexandera chuan, kum sawmnih leh panga mi lek a la nih laiin, rang tak tak leh huai takin, chhûnah te, zanah te beiin, kum nga chhûng lekin, ram zau tak a hneh ta mai a. Chuta ṭanga kum sarih lekah a thi leh mai ang reng si a. Kum sawmthum leh pahnih a ni hman a, arsi êng tak thlâwk angin, a êng a mit ta mai a. Leia ropuinate hi a chuai awl teh e! B.C. 168 kuma Pydna hmuna indona kha Grik sorkar tlâk hniamna tak chu a ni e, tih fo a ni ta. Dâr ram chu a tawp leh ta a ni.

Rome Sawrkar A Lal Dâwn

Daniela chuan nakin hnu zêla thil lo awm dan tur chu tawi tak mai, fiah tak si chuan a sawi zel a, chutia khawvêl chanchin lo lang ta uar uar mai chu Nebukadnezzara chuan mak ti takin a ngaithla reng a.

"Ram lina chu thir anga khauh a ni ang: thir chuan a tikeh sawmin thil zawng zawng a hneh ṭhin ang hian: tin, thirin thil zawng zawng a tikeh ang bawkin ani chuan a tikeh sawmin a râwt dip ang," Châng 40 a ti a.

Thir ram, Rom chu a lo lal dawn ta a. Chu Rom lalna, thir, chuan a tikeh sawmin, a râwt dipin, kum zaruk chhûng zet chu a titlâwm rawh, mi nihlawh Daniel, i la sawi dik lo love.... Thir chuan ro a rel reng tawh mai," thiin a ziak a. Rom chanchin a sawi a ni. Catholic-ho lehkhabu (Catholic Encyclopedia) chuan, "Hippolytus-a

chu sakhaw thiam mi pawimawh ber a ni a, Constantine-a lal hma Rom kohhran zinga mi, sakhaw lam thu ziaktu chhuanawm ber a ni," a ti.

Gibbon-a ve thung chuan, "Milim rangkachak te, tangkarua te leh dâr te, suan leh lal aiawhtu anga ngaihte chu, Rom lalna thir chuan a tikeh reng ṭhin," a ti a.

Rom Chu Ṭhenin a Awm Dâwn

Daniela chuan mâwl tak mai, ngampa tak si chuan, lalram la awm hauh lo, lo laawm turte chu an lo ropuia, an lo tlâwm leh dan turte, a inṭhen darh dân turte chiang tak maiin Lal chu a èntir zêl a, Lal lah chuan makṭi tak maiin a ngaithla reng mai bawk a.

"A kephah leh a zungṭangte chu, a ṭhen bêlrawhtu hlum, a ṭhen thir nia i hmuh ang ngei khan ram inṭhen a ni ang a, mahse amahah chuan thir khauhna chu a awm tho vang, thir leh hlum nêm inpawlh i hmuh ang ngei khan. Tin, a ke zungṭang a ṭhen thir, a ṭhen hlum a ni ang bawk khân ram chu a ṭhenah chuan a chak ang a, a ṭhenah chuan a chhe awl ang," a ti a. Daniela 2:41, 42.

Rom chu a inṭhen ta ngei mai. He laiah hian danglamna pakhat chu a awm ta. Khawvêl sorkâr dang a lo chhuak dawn ta a lo ni. Mahse ram inṭhenna chu a awm dawn thung a. Rom sorkâr ropui tak chu a ngêṭṭan ta a. Nawmsak bawlna te, retheihna te, vertherna te leh awm ṭhat duh lohnate chuan, chhûngril lam aṭangin an rawn rûn a, an ram chu ṭhen darhin a awm ta a.

Pu Ridpath-a chuan, "A tawp a tawpah chuan, châmate chu phelh a ni a, hmâr lam aṭangin tichhetu ropui tak chu a lo luang lut ta a. Alpine tlâng khâmahte chuan indo mi hlauhawm tak tak an lo liam ta mur mai a. Rom sorkâr chu a nghing a, a tlu ta a, mitthi ang der a lo ni ta a," tiin khawvêl chanchin a ziaknaah chuan a ziak a.—*History of the World*, vol. 3, phêk 28, 29.

Ke zung sawmin a entir anga Rom ram lo inṭhen tate chu, Alamanni (German) te, Franks (French) te, Burgundians (Swiss) te, Suevi (Portugese) te, Saxon (English) te, Visigoths (Spaniah) te, Lombards (Italian) te, Heruli te, Vandals te leh Ostrogoths-te an ni a. Heng hnamte hian A. D. 351 te khân hlawhtling takin mi an rûn fó tawh ṭhin. Thubhai ziaktute chuan Rom sorkâr lo tlawmna chu A. D. 476 kum, Lalber Augustus tlâwm kum kha a ni e, an ti.

Tunlaia Europe rama hnam hrang hrang sorkârte hi, chu Rom ram lo inṭhen darh taa, hnam â tak tak lo ṭhanglian tate an ni. A ṭhen chu an chak a, a ṭhen chu an chak lo tur a ni. Chutiang chiah chuan a ni tawh a, a la ni zel bawk a.

Hnam Hrang Hrangte Hi Mihringin A Suihkhawm Thei Ang Em?

Daniela chuan Nebukadnezzara hnênah chuan mihringin Europe ram chu inzawm khawmtira, khawvêla inremna lêntir tûra rei tak beidawng taka an beih tûr thu chu a hrilh ta a. A kephah leh zung-ṭang, hlum leh thir thu chu a sawi zawm ta a. "Thir leh hlum nêm inpawlh i hmuh ang ngei khân anni chu mihring chhin an inpawlh ang a, mahse thir leh hlum a inpawlh tak ṭak thei lo ang bawkin an inzawm reng lo vang," a ti a. Daniela 2:43.

Chutiang chuan, tun laia hnam hrang hrangte chu mihring beih-na avâng chuan, an inzawm nghet dawn lo tih chu, mawl tak leh chiang takin Bible chuan a lo puang tawh a ni.

Mi ropui tak tak paruk lai chu an lo lang tawh a; chûng mite chuan Europe ram chu Lalṭhutphah pakhat awpin emaw, pawl khata inzawm khawmin emaw hlawhtling takin rorêl sak theih a ni tih chu tihlan an tum vek a. 1939 kum khân, a parukna chuan a beih ṭan leh ve kha.

Chûng mi ropui tak takte zinga a hmasa ber chu Charles Ropuia, Charlemagne an tih bawka chu a ni a. Kum sawmhnih leh pakuaa upa a nihin a lal ṭan a. A thih hma kum sawm leh pali, A.D. 800 kum, Kristmas ni khân, Rom khawpiah Pathian biaa a ṭhingṭhit laiin, Pope chuan Rom kohhran thanghlim lalna ram atâna lallukhum chu a khumtir a.

Chu mi chu a chunga tih a nihna turin, thu pahnih pawimawh tak tak a awm a. Pakhat chu, chu laia kohhran chuan Europe ram insuih khawmna chu a duh a, tin, chu mi lal atân chuan ani chu an duh a. Tin, a pahnihnaah chuan, Sakhaw dang bia, an hmêlma, Mosolman-hote chuan, Spain rama Pyrenees piah lam atangin Europe ram chu an rawn tibuai reng a ni. He mi hun hmalam kum sawmruk leh pariat lai tawhah khân chûngho chu Charlemagne-a pu Charles Martel-an Tours hmuna indonaah a lo hneh tawh a.

Mahse Europe ram tin ram tanga kum sawmnga dawn lai indova a khawsak avângin Charlemagne chu a hah lutuk a, a thi ta a.

Chu mi dawta lal, Charles V-na, Rom ram thianghlim lalber an tih leh French mi lawilo tak Louis XIV-na an tihte chu kal kân mai ila; anni pawhin Europe rama hnam hrang hrangte inzawm khâwm tir chu an beidawng tho va.

Tichuan mi ruat, mi aia chungchuang, Italy mi thisen pu, pian naa Corsica mi, French hnam ni si chu a lo chhuak ta a, Nepoleon Bonaparte kha a ni.

Kum 1769 khân a lo piang a, sân lam chu feet nga leh inchi hnih chauh a ni. Hmai chêr deuh, dâng deuha lang, dâr kum deuh, ngaihtuah rang thei tak mai a lo ni thuai a. A mizia chu a lal chêt hle a, a rilru chuan mi chak ber berte pawh a tuk dawl mai ṭhin a

Kum sawmhnih leh paruk a nihin, 1796 kum khan, Josephine i nupui atâna a neih hma ni hnih chauhah khan, France ram sipai zawng zawng hmun thuma ṭhena hmun khat hotu ber atân ruat a ni a. An inneih hnu ni hnih lekah chuan indona hmunpui panin a chhuak a. Ropuina hlawh ngei tura chutia a chhuak chuan a chawlhna tin aṭangin Josephine-i chu, a ngaihzia thu a thawn ṭhin. Ropuina chu a va hlawh chhuak ta reng a ni.

Kum thum hnuah chuan, 1799 khan, France sorkar chu a thai lubin thawk mai a, amah chu thuneituah a insiam ta a. Tichuan, Europe ram chu insuihkhawmtir a tum ṭan ta—roreltu pakhat, dân pakhat, thubuaia zualkona hmun pakhat, tangka chi khat neia siam a tum a. He lai hun hi, mi pakhat, thuneihna um tlat mi, hnathawh theih lama tâwp nei lo chuan, tuma tluk rual lova sipai hnathawh nasa ber a puitlin lai chu a ni a, kum sawm leh paruk chhûng zet thu a nei. Ram inawpna chûngthu avâng maiin Josephine-i chu a mâ a, Austria ram lal fanu Marie Louise a nei ta a.

Napoleon mite, ram awpnaa inkhai chhawng diat turin a rel a, a laichinte chu hotuah a dah zêl a, ram hrang hrangte an inzawmna turin nupui pasal inneihna pawh a rêl zel a; chu chu thil lo awm tura Bible-in a lo sawi tâk kha a ni ta reng a ni. "Mihring chiin an inpawlh ang," tih a nih kha. Daniela 2:43.

Kum 1812-a Russia ram, hlawhchham tak leh hloh nasa taka a rûn hnu chuan, Europe ram insuihkhawmna chu a chhe der ta mai. June ni 18, 1815 khân Waterloo-ah, a hlawhtlinna chu niin a kumpui ta bawk. A hlawhchham ta der mai a. "Pathian Engkimtithein chu kum tân tuar rual a ni love" a ti ta hial a ni.

Indopu pakhatnaah khan German lal Kaisera chu chutiang bawk chuan a lo awm tawh bawk.

Europe ram chu inzawmtira, German mite kum 1000 chhung an lalna tura a beihnaah chuan Adolf Hitlera chuan khawvêl a tichhe vek thelh a.

Indopui hmasa ber zawhah chuan, Hnam Inzawmkhawm chuan hnam hrang hrangte insuih khawm der derna a han siam leh a, mahse chu pawh chu a hlawhtling lo va.

Indopui vawihnihna hnuah United Nations a lo awm leh ta a. Europe rama sorkâr hran hran inzawm khawm thu a lo ri thar leh a. Mi ropui ber berten, inzawm khawmna tuna an beihna chu Com. munist-hovin an bawhbuai zo leh ta.

Tun laia rorêltu emaw, rorêltute remkhâwm emaw, engti kawng kawng emawa hnam hrang hrang inzawm khawmna emaw, kohhran inzawmkhawm emaw rêng rêngin Europe ram leh khawvêl hi tlo takin a inzawm khawmtîr thei ngai lo vang. "An inzawm reng lo vang," tih a ni si a.

Hnam Hrang Hrang Pathianin A Zawmkhawm Hun Tur

Heng lai hun a han hriat chuan Nebukadnezzara rilru chu a buai ngei ang. Daniela hrilhlawkna thu lungngaih thlâk tak chuan Babulon-te, Medo-Persia te, Grik te, leh Rom te phûmna tur thlân a lai a ni miau mai si a. Chu mi bakah pawh chuan dinhmun dang a la rawn sawi zel a, Rom ram inthen darh tur thu leh hnam hrang hrangte inzawm khawmna hlawhtling tak, mihringten an siam theih loh tur thute a ni a. Mumang tha takin a entir tawpna chu a beidawn thlak hle dawn a nih chu. A nih leh, tûn lai mite hi, inzawm khâwm thei lova kumkhuaa awm tur em kan nih tâk ang le?

Lalin chutia a lo ngaihtuahna chhan chu Daniela bawk chuan a sawi leh ta a. "Chûng lalte niah chuan (Europe inthen laia lalte), van Pathianin ram a rawn din ang a, chu chu a chhe ngai tawh lo vang a, a lalna pawh mi dangte tân hnutchhiah a ni hek lo vang; hêng ram zawng zawngte hi a tikeh sawmin a tiral zâwk ang a, kumkhuain a ding reng ang; tlâng ata lung, kut lova laihchhuahin thir te, dâr te, hlum te, tangkarua te, rangkachak te a tikeh sawm i hmuh ang ngei khân. Pathian ropui tak chuan lal hnênah hian tûn hnua thil lo awm tur chu a puang a ni e: tin, mumang chu a tak ngei a, a hrilhfiahna pawh a dik ngei a ni," a ti a. Daniela 2:44, 45.

Thu Pawimawh Paruk

He Bible hrilhlawkna hian thudik pawimawh tak tak paruk a dinpui a ni.

1. Vânah Pathian a awm.
2. Leiah chhiahhlawhte a nei.
3. Lei chunga thil awmdânah a tel ve.
4. Khawvêl awmdân tur, Babulon-a ṭanin Medo-Persiaah, tin, Grik aṭangin Romah, Rom pawh chu hmun sawm laia ṭhen darh a nih tur chu a hrilhlâwk.
5. Khawvêla hnamte chu dik taka inzawm tura mihringten an beihna apiang chu a hlawhchham dawn tih a sawilawk a. Pathian ram chu, ram rorêl ngaihtuahna (politics) emaw, sakhua leh ram rorêl ngaihtuahna kaihpawlh emawte chuan an thlen dawn lo.
6. Pathian lalna ram chu mihringte remruatna a hlawhchham der hnuah, din a ni ang, tih te an ni.

"Mumang chu a tak ngei a, a hrilhfiahna pawh a dik ngei a ni." Mihring awm phungah, tun lai hi chuan milim ke leh zungṭangte hunah khan kan awm ta a ni. Krista chu a lo kal ang a, leiah remna a lênna turin amah ngeiin a rawn thawk lâwn a ni e.

Zawhna Pawimawh Tak Pahnih

Zawhna pawimawh tak pakhat chu hei hi a ni. Engtin nge Pathian ramah chuan ka luh theih ang? tih hi.

Tirhkoh Paula chuan, "Mi fel lote chuan Pathian ram an luah lo vang tih in hre lo vem ni?" tiin a ziak a. 1 Korinth 6:9. Kan vai hian mi fel lo chu kan ni a. "Mi zawng zawngin thil an tisual tawh vek a, Pathian ropuina an chang zo ta lo a ni." "Tumah mi fel tak rêng an awm lo, pakhat mah an awm hauh lo." Rom 3:23, 10.

Nikodema, mihring mithmuha mi nun ṭha, Sunagog-a hotu ni tlâka ngaih hnênah chuan Isuan, "Tih tak meuhin, tih tak meuhin ka hrilh a che, mi tupawh a pian thar loh chuan, Pathian ram an hmu thei lo vang," a ti a. Johana 3:3

Chuvângin piantharna, thlarau lam siam tharnain Pathian ram chu kan lâah ngei tur a nih tak chu.

Pathian ramah chuan lût tura ka inpeih hmain keimahah chu ram chu a lo lut hmasa tur a ni. Pathian chuan ram pahnih a nei a:

thlarau lama zahngaihna ram leh ropuina ram an ni. Zahngaihna ram chu keima kawchhûngah a awm. (Luka 17:20, 21). Felna te, muanna te leh lawmna te min petu chu a ni. (Rom 14:17). Tunah hian a awm (Kolosa 1:13). Ropuina ram erawh chu nakin hnua awm tur a ni. Krista chu ropuina lalṭhutphahah a la ṭhu ang a, (Matthaia 25:31) kumkhuain ro a rêl ang. Khawvêl ramte chu kan Lalpa leh Krista ram a lo ni ang. (Thupuan 11:15).

Zawhna pahnihna mahni tân ṭheuha pawimawh ber mai chu "chu rama mi ni tur chuan engnge ka tih ṭul?" tih a ni.

A chhânna chu hei hi a ni. "Kalvariah ka kal tur a ni a, chutah chuan, dan thianghlim tihdanglam theih loh chu ka bawhchhiata ka sualnate thawina tura Pathianin a Fapa pe hiala min hmangaihna chu ka hmu ang," tih hi ka thinlungin a hnar loh chuan, inchhirna dik tak chu a rawn thlen ang a, Pathian hmangaihna leh a dân thute chu ka thinlungah a lo piang ang. Kalvari lo chu kalna tur dang rêng rêng a awm lo.

Thil pahnih: Pakhatna chu Pathian khawngaihnain sual ngaihdamna leh thianghlim taka nun theihna min pe thei a ni tih rinna a pawmna hi a ni. A pahnihna chu, fingtaka Pathian thupêk te zawm tura mahni inpêkna hi. Heng thil pahnihte hi Krista, Lal leh Chhandamtu a ni tih pawmna insuih khawmna bulpui tânin v?ngtu zawhna a chhanna ah khan a in suihkhâwm a, "Lalpa Isua ring la, tichuan chhandamin i awm ang." Tirhkohte 16:31.

BIBLE HRILHLAWKNA HAWNNA CHABI

Daniela bung 9-a inlarna pawimawh tak, tûna kan lo chhui dawn tak hi chu, Media-ho lal Daria lal kum hmasa ber, Daniela bung 8-a inlarna, kan ngaihtuah hnu, a lo awm aṭanga thla tlêm te maiah khân pêk a ni a. Medo-Persia kutah Babulon chu a tlâwm tawh a, Belshazzara pawh a boral tawh bawk. Daniela erawh chuan Sorkar thar rorêlnaah chuan telna a nei zawm zel.

Danielan Hriat Thiamna A Vawng

Ni 2300 chungthu leh Daniela 8:13, 14-a hmun thianghlim thuah angel Gabriela khan hrilhfiahna a siam sak loh avângin, Daniela chu Pathian lehkha Thute sir leh rilru taka ṭawngṭai leh sualte puangin a awm ta a, "Aw, kan Pathian ... i hmun thianghlim ... chungah chuan i hmel tiêng ang che," tiin.

Angel Gabriela A Lo Lang Leh A

Gabriela hi angel a ni a. (Luka 1:26) Pathian remruatna mi-hringte hnênah puang turin mawhphurhna bik nei a ang hle.

Daniela 9:21-23-ah chuan "Ṭawngṭaia ka ṭawng lai ngei chuan, mi, Gabriela, a tira inlârnaa ka hmuh khân, tlai lam thilhlan hun lai angah hian chak taka thlâwkin mi rawn pan a. Tin, hriat thiamna mi neihtir a; mi bia a, ka hnênah, 'Aw Daniel, hriat thiamna fing neihtir tur chein ka lo chhuak a nih hi. I dil tirhah khan thupêk a chhuak tawh a, hrilh tur chein ka lo kal a ni; duhawm tak ini si a; chuvâng chuan thil chu ngaihtuah la, inlârna chu hre thiam rawh,' " tih thu kan hmu a.

Eng inlârna nge ni ang ngahituah teh u. A hma chawlhkâr tam lo tea inlârna a hmuh, a ṭhen lai lai hrilhfiah ni ta lo, Daniela maktia awmtirtu kha a ni ngeiin a lang.

Chu inlârnaa hrilhfiah loh lai chu eng thu nge ni kha? "Hun" thu—ni 2300 leh hmun thianghlim thu a nih kha maw? Gabriela hun thu sawina kan ngaihtuah dâwn a ni a, hrilhlâwknaah hi chuan ni khat hi kum khat tihna a ni ṭhin tih kha hre reng phawt ila (Numbers 14:34; Ezekiela 4:6). Chutichuan ni 2300 chu kum 2300 a lo ni ta a nih chu.

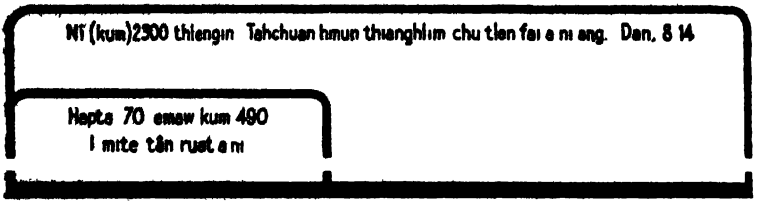
Hun Hrilhlawkna Chu Gabrielan A Hrilhfiah Ṭan

He angel hian thu a han sawi hmasak aṭangin, hun thua hrilhlâwkna ropui tak chu rawn thailan a tum a ni tih chu a chiang nghâl mai a. Daniela 9:24-a kan hmuh dan han en ila: (Sapṭawnga mi anga lehlin a ni a.)

"Bawhchhiatna tikin tur te, sualna titawp tur te, khawlohna atâna inremna siam tur te, chatuan felna la lût tur te, inlarna leh thu hrilhlâwk nena chhinchhiah tur te, Thianghlim Ber chu hriak thih tur tein i mite leh i khawpui thianghlim tân hapta sawmsarih ruat a ni e," tih a ni.

Hapta sawmsarih chu ni eng zât nge ni le? Hapta khat chu ni sarih a ni a, ni sarih vawi sawmsarih chu, ni 490 a lo ni ang a—chu chu hrilhlâwknaa sawi dan chuan kum 490 a lo ni ta a ni.

He mi kum 490 hi ruat emaw, lâk chhuah emaw tur a lo ni leh a—chu chu angel thusawi awmzia tak chu a ni reng a. Khawi lai hun aṭanga ruat bik emaw, lak chhuah emaw tur nge ni ang? Gabriela khân, "Inlârna chu hre thiam rawh," (sapṭawng Bible-a mi dik taka lehlin chuan, "Inlârna kha ngaihtuah rawh," tih a ni ang) a tih avâng khân, kum 2300 chhung inlârnaa lo lang aṭang khân lâk chhuah tur a ni mai dâwn lawm ni? Chuti a nih chuan, hetiang hian a lem lo ziak ta ila:



Hêng kum 490 chhûng, kum 2300 atanga lâk hram, Juda mite tâna ruat bikah hian eng engemaw lo thleng tur a ni a. Châng 24.

1. Judate bawhchhiatna chuan a vawr tawp a thleng ang.
2. Krista chuan sualna thilhlânte chu a titawp ang a, khawlohna atan inremna a siam ang.
3. A chatuan felna chu mihringte hnên a thlen ang.
4. Inlârna chu chhinchhiah hnan tur a ni a, Thianghlim ber chu hriak thih tur a ni.

Hapta Sawmsarih Inṭan Hun

Hapta sawmsarih emaw, kum 490 emaw inṭan hun chu hmu chhuak thei ila chuan, kum 2300 inṭan hun pawh kan hmu chhuak a ni nghâl mai ang a, a hmasa lam hun chu kum 490 hun kha a nih avângin.

Han chhiar zawm zel mai ila, châng 25-na thu kan hmu a; chutah chuan, kan hriat duh, a inṭan hun leh hapta sawmsarih thlir lêt lehnate pawh a lang nghâl a.

Chuvângin, Jerusalem tungding leh sa ṭha tura thupêk a chhuah aṭanga hriakthiha, lal a lo awm thlengin hapta sarih a ni ang, tih hre fiah thiam ang che: tin, hapta sawmruk leh pahnihah kawtthlêr leh leirutte nen siam a ni ang, hun buaithlâk takahte pawh," tih kan hmu a. (Saptawng Bible-a mi dik taka lehlin chuan hetiang hi a ni: "Jerusalem tungding leh tur leh sa tura thupêk a chhuah aṭangin Lal Messia a lo awmna chu hapta sarih leh hapta sawmruk leh pahnih a ni ang tih hria la, hre thiam bawk rawh: kawtthlêr leh lei rût te chu siam a ni leh ang, hun buaithlâkah te hial pawh.")

Hei hi ngun takin thlir ila. Hapta sarih leh hapta sawmruk leh pahnih belhkhâwm chu hapta sawmruk leh pakua emaw. hrilhfiahna ni 483 emaw. kum 483 emaw tihna a lo ni a.

Hei hi Juda mi te tâna ruat bik, kum 490 pumhlûma kum sarih tih chauh lo chu a lo ni leh a.

Kum 488 hi eng lai aṭanga inṭan tur nge "Jerusalem tungding leh tur leh sa tura thupêk a chhuah aṭangin." Châng 25.

Hêng kum 483 hian eng chen nge a awh dâwn? "Lal Messia thlengin." Messia awmzia chu "Hriakthiha" tihna a ni. Isua chu baptisma a chan laiin, Thlarau Thianghlimin hriak a thih a, (Matthaia 3:13-17; Tirhkohte 10:38) tichuan Messia a lo ni ta a. Chu chu A.D. 27 kum khân a ni.

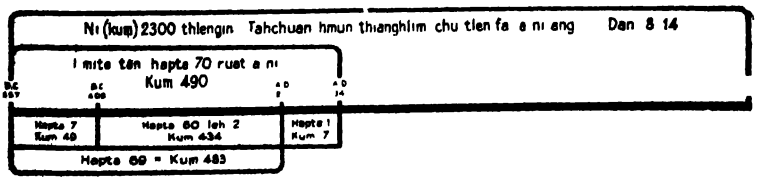
Chutichuan kum 483 aṭang chuan kum 27 chu paih ta ila, kum 456 a la awm a. Isuan baptisma a chan khân A.D. 27 kum kha a la ral vek loh avângin, kum 456 aia tam hret a la awm tihna a ni a. Chuti a nih chuan B.C. 457 a ni ta a ni.

B.C. 417 kum chuan engnge lo awm rêng? Bible-in awm tura a sawi chiah kha a awm a; Jerusalem tungding leh turin thupêk chhuah a ni. Babulon mite chuan an tichhia a, Medo-Persia chuan tungding leh turin an ṭanpui a. Ezra 6:14-ah heti hian ziak a ni:

"Tluang takin an sa a. Israelte Pathian thupêk ang leh Persia lal Kura leh Daria leh Artazerzia te thupêk ang chuan an sa a, an zo ta a."

Pathian thupêk hi thu tling a ni ṭhin a, Pathianin thupêk pakhat tlinga a chhiar hmain lal pathum thupêk a ngai ta a ni—chu chu Pathian Lehkha Thua a lo awmdân chu a ni a. Tichuan kum 455 leh tlêm emaw, 457 B.C. emawah chuan Artazerzia thupêk tawp ber chu a lal kum sarihnaah pêk chhuahin a lo awm ta a ni. "Aw Lalpa, kumkhua atân, i thu chu vânâh nghet takin a awm a." Sâm 119:89.

A lema kan entirna kha, hetiang hi a lo ni tawh ang:



B.C. 457 chu, kum 490 te, kum 483 leh kum 2300 te lo inṭan kum chu a ni ta a ni. Hapta 70-na, a hapta hnuhnung ber thu kan la sawi lo va.

Engvângin nge angel Gabriela hian hapta 70 emaw, kum 490 emaw chu hmun thumah a ṭhen a, a tihbuai thlâk zawh vek?

A ṭhenna chhan chu a chiang hle. Humphrey Prideaux-a chuan "Darius Nothus-a a lal kum sawm leh panganaah khan Daniela hrilh-lawknaa hapta 70 kha chu a ral a. Chutih lai chuan kohhran tundin lehna leh Judate tundin lehna chu Jerusalemah leh Judai ramah tihkim a ni ta. Chu chu siamṭhatna hnuhnung ber, Nehemia bung 13:23 aṭanga a tawp thlengin a lo sawi kha a ni a, tin, Artezerzia Longimamus-a lal kum sarihnaa Ezra-an a lo ṭan chhuah aṭanga kum sawmli leh pakuaah a ni," a ti a.—*The Old and New Testament Connected in the History of the Jews*, vol 1, phêk 322. He mi avâng hian hapta sarih emaw, kum 49 emaw chu, a hranga sawi a lo ni ta a ni.

Judate Hun Hapta Sawmsarihna— A.D. 27 aṭanga A.D. 34

Tunah chuan kum 490 emaw, hapta 70 emawa, a hnuhnung kum sarihte chûng thu lo en tawh ila. Hapta 69, chu chu kum 483, chuan A.D. 27, Krista, Messia hun chu a va thleng tur a lo ni ta a.

Chu mi hun a lo thlen chuan Jordan lui kama dingin Baptistu Johana baptisma chu a dil a. Tui ata a lo chhuah chuan, Thlarau Thianghlim, ṭhuro ang chu a dawng a, tin, Pathianin, "Hei hi ka Fapa duh tak, ka lawm êm êma chu a ni," a ti a. Matthaia 3:17. "A hunbi a lo kim khân Pathianin a Fapa ... a tir chhuak ta a." Galatia 4:4. Chutichuan hapta 69-na chu a tawp a, hapta 70-na chu a inṭan ve leh ta a. He kum sariha a tâwp ber kumah hian engnge lo thleng?

Daniela 9:26-ah chuan, "Tin, hapta sawmruk leh pahnih (chu chu hapta sarih leh hapta sawmruk leh hapta hnih emaw, hapta sawmruk leh pakua emaw hnuah chuan hriakthiha (Messia) chu tihhlum (tihbo) a ni ang a, ama tân erawh chuan ni lo vin, tih kan hmu a.

Khawpui lian taka inchhawng pakhat a kang ta mai a. A chhawng sâng ber pindanah chuan pa pakhat chu, a fapa tê tak tê tê pathum nen mei chuan a dang kawl âwk a. A pa ber chuan tukverh a han hawng a, an buî hnaiah chuan in dang tukverh a lo inhawng a hmu ta a. Chu chu an himna kawng awm chhun chu a ni ta mai a. A pa ber chuan nghet takin an awmna tukverh kâwm chu a ke

chuan a bât a bât a, in danga tukverh chu a kuta manin, leih lawnah a insiam kai ta a. A fate chuan pakhat khatin an zawh a, an him ta a. Mahse, a hnuhnung berin a zawh kai chauh tih chuan a chau ta lutuk a, a tla thla ta hlauh mai a, a thi ta nghe nghe a. A fate tan a nun a pe ta a ni. Messia chu keimahni avângin "tihbo" a lo ni a, "sualna titawp tur" (Châng 24) a ni ta bawk.

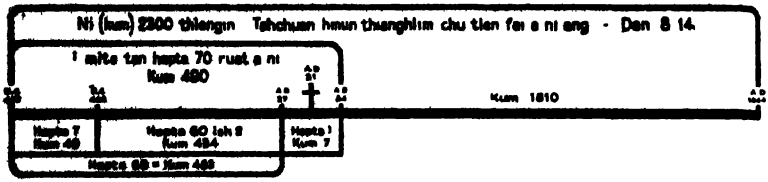
Kal chhuakin Kalvariah va ding teh, chutah chuan nangmah ngei sualna avânga, lungngaiin Pathian Fapa chu a thi lai i va hmu ang a, inchhir-na chuan thûk tak aṭangin a rawn ṭhoh ang che. A kohna che chu i hnial fithlâk loh chuan Pathian chhandamna chu i chang ang.

A.D.31 kumah chuan Isua chu a thi tur a ni a, châng 27-naah "Hapta chanveah chuan inthawinate leh thilhlante a tibâng ang," tih a nih avângin, A.D. 27 leh A.D. 34 inkâr lai tak chu A.D. 31 a ni a. Chu mi kum chu an khenbeh kum kha a ni.

Pathian Beram No anga kros-a Isua a thih aṭang khân Judate inthawina leh thilhlante chu Jerusalema hmun thianghlimah chuan a tawp tur a ni. Chu mi atân chuan van lam chhinchhiahn a lo thleng a, biak in puanzar chhah tak chu a ler aṭangin a bul thlengin mak takin a lo thler ta a. Matthaian a lo ziak a, "Isua aw ring takin a au leh a, thlarau a thlah ta a. Tin, ngai teh, Pathian biak in puanzâr chu a chunglam aṭangin a hnuai lam thlengin a lo thlêr chhuak ta a." Matthaia 27:50, 51. Pawhthler theih lo ni ta rau rau se, mihring kut chuan a bul lam aṭangin a ler lam zawngin an pawtthlêr ang.

Tichuan hapta 70 emaw, kum 490 emaw chu atawp lam kum thum leh a chanve a la awm a, chu chuan A.D. 34 kum min thlen ta a ni. Judaten Stephana lungin an dênghlum a, Jerusalem Kohhran tihduhdahna ropui tak chuan a zui ta nghâl bawk a. (Tirhkohte 7:59; 8:1). Juda hnamte chuan Messia chu an lo hnar ta a, an in leh lo chu ram turin a kalsan ta; kum 490 chhûng Judate tâna ruat chu a ral ta a ni.

Hapta kâr 70 emaw, kum 490 emaw chu kum 2300 chhûnga mi a ni kan tih tawh kha. Kum 490 hun chuan A.D. 34 a rawn thleng tawh a, kum 2300-ah chuan kum 1810 a la awm a, chu chuan kum 1844 kum a lo thleng ta a. Chu mi kum chuan hmun thianghlim chu thenfai a ni tur a ni a. Chu lai huna hrilhlâwkna hrilhfiahtute chuan khawvêl a tawp dâwnah an ngai a. Mahse "hmun thianghlim athen fai" tih chuan awmze dang tak a nei a. A awmze dik tak chu he mi dawttu bungah hian thai lan kan tum ang.



A lemin tunah chuan famkim takin a ziak theih ta.

Kum 1844 kum hi Bible sawi dâna hmun thianghlim thenfai kum chu a ni. Pope thuneihna chungnun lai hun, kum chu a ni. Pope thuneihna chungnun lai hun, kum 1260 chhûng a tawp kum 1798 hnu engtik lai emaw khân Pathian rorêlna kha inṭan tur a nih bawk kha. Chu mi rorêlna leh hmun thianghlim thenfai chuan in-zawmna a nei ang em?

Hrilfiahna: Mi tam tak chuan engtin nge A.D. 27 kumah Kristan baptisma a chan theih ang, Bible-in kum sawmthum vela upain a sawi si a (Luka 2:23), tiin an ngaihtuah buai a ni thei. Chu mi chhânna chu hei hi a ni. A.D. 1 kum hma lam kum thum emaw, kum li emaweh khân Krista chu a lo piang a. A.D. 1 kum hi Kristian kum chhiar ṭan nân dik lo taka lo hman a lo ni zawk a ni. Chiang lehzuala hrilhfiahna i hriat duh chuan "Daniela leh Thu Puan" bu, 1944-a chhut, phêk 213 en ang che (Sapṭawnga chhut a ni).

PATHIAN RORELNAA MIHRINGTE CHANCHIN

Mi pakhat hian, Pathiannia kawr ṭha ber kan hâk laı hi, mahni leh mahni nân kan hmang a, kan ṭhenawm khawvêngte chuan hnathawh kawr kan hâk lai chu min tehna a lo ni si a, a ti a. Thlir dan pawimawh tak a ni. Chu aia la pawimawh zâwk chu Pathianin kan nunna ruak tak mai hi a la teh dâwn tih hriat reng hi a ni.

"Ni a tiam avângin; chu mi niah chuan .. leia mite fel takin a ngaihtuahtir ang." Tirhkohte 17:31.

Pathian rorêlnaah chuan ka hming an lam ve ang em? Ka dinhmun a hniam êm a, min hmaih mai lo vang maw? A hun takah chuan mi tin taksaa thîl tih te, a chhia a ṭhain, kan tih ang zela kan hmuh ṭheuh theihna turin, Krista rorêlna ṭhutphah hmaah chuan tihlanin kan awm vek tûr a ni si a." 2 Korinth 5:10. Mi hmingthang tak Pu Daniel Webster-a chuan, "Pute u, ka thil ngaihtuah tawh rêng rênga, min la tawk nasa ber chu, Pathian hmaa keima chanchin awmdân tur a ni," a ti.

Rorêl Lâwkna Hun

Khawvêla Krista a lo kal ṭum hnihnaah chuan A lâwmman tur chu A rawn keng nghâl dawn a—chu chu "mi tin an thiltih ang zêla a pêk tur" a ni. (Thuuan 22:12.)

Chu chu thudik a nih miau si avângin, A lo kal hma chuan enfiahna atân rorêlna chu a awm a ngai ta a ni.

Rorêlna chu mak tak leh zahawm takin Bible-in a lo thai lang ta a, chu mi thu kan lo hre ta chu a mak love. Pope lalna (Daniela bung 7-a, ki tê tak tê kha) chu kum 1260 chhûng hun pêk a ni a, chu chu A.D. 558 aṭanga A.D. 1798 kha a ni; chu mi hnu chuan rorêlna chu ṭan tur a ni a. Bible-a kan hre tawh a. Chu mi hunah chuan hmun thianghlim thenfai chu ṭan a ni dawn a, chu chu mi sualte thiltih ziak khâwmna endik hun chu a ni.

Bible zirtir dân anga kan thlir chuan rorêlna chu Pathian chhûngteah ṭan tur a ni a, (1 Petera 4:17) chuti a nih si chuan Adama hming chu koh hmasak ber a ni ang a, tin, indawt zêlin mi zawng zawng koh a ni ang.

Paula hun lai kha chuan nakina thil lo thleng tur a la ni a, "rorêlna lo la awm tur thute khûn takin a hrilh" (Tirhkohte 24:25) tih thu kan hmuh avângin. Isua baptisma chan hunte leh a thih hunte chiangkuang taka sawi lawk a ni ang bawkin, Pathian chuan tihfiahna atâna rorêlna ṭan hun chu a ruat bawk a ni. Chu rorêlna atân thuchah chu hnam zawng zawng hnêna puan tur a ni a. (Thupuan 14:6, 7.) Chu mi hun tâwp hun tur chu puan a la ni lo va, Pathian chauhin a hria a ni.

Van Rorêlna Hmun Chu

Van rorêlna chu a ropuizia leh a zahawmzia chu mihringin han ziak fiah theih mai chi a ni lo. Bible erawh chuan chu rorêlna hawn ni chu dik tak maiin min hrilh a. Daniela 7:9-11, 13.) Chutah chuan hêng thil 4 te hi kan hmu.

1. "Lal ṭhutthlêngte an han hûn chhuah ... thlengin ka en reng a." Daniela 7:9. Heta hûn chhuah tih hi a hmuna dah emaw, dah fel emaw tihna a ni a. Pathian laḷhutphah chu vânah a awm (Sâm 103:19) avângin, laḷhutphah tenau dangte chu, laṭhutphah vêlah chuan rem an niin a lang ber.

2. Hmakhawsânga a ṭhu tih a nih avângin Pathian chu rorêltu laiber a ni tihna a ni. (Daniela 7:9.) Châng 13 thuah hian Hmakhawsanga chu Pathian, Pa chu a ni tih a chiang a. Pathian leh laḷhutphah awmdân chu heti hian ziak a ni. "A silhfente chu vûr laḷhutthlêng chu meialh a ni a, chu mi tawlailir chu mei kâng mêk anga vâr ani a, A sam chu sahmul thianghlim tak ang a ni; a laḷhutthlêng chu meialh a ni a, chumi tawlailir chu mei kang mêk a ni a. A hma atang chuan mei lui a lo chhuakin a luang a." Châng 9, 10.

3. Angelte leh upate chuan an kîl a ni; a sâng a sângin rawng an bawlsak a, a hmaah chuan sing hmun sing an ding a," (Châng 10) tih kan hmuh angin. Chûng mi tamtak awmte chu angelte leh upate an ni. (Thupuan 5:11 en la.)

4. Krista chu "Hmakhawsanga hnênah chuan a lo kal a, a hmaah chuan a ni chu an rawn hruai hnai a." Daniela 7:13. "Pa hnêna mi mi sawipuitu Isua Krista mi fel chu kan nei e." 1 Johana 2:1.

Pathian, Pa chuan Isua Kristan engkim a siam a. (Ephesi 3:9.) Khawvêl chu Isua Krista avângin, Amah nên inremin a siam a. (2 Korinth 5:18) Isua Kristan khawvêl ro a rêl sak dâwn. Tirhkohte 17:31. Isua chu Pathian rorêlna hmaah kan tân Siamtu, leh Tlantu leh Ṭhian a ni.

Êng min petu leh sualna ata thianghlimnaa hruailuh tum a, nunna aw nêm taka thlêmtu chu, Sawipuitu leh Rorêltu ni fawm a ni a ... Amah chu a ni bumtu chu bei a, bawi nihna ata an chhuah nâna bumtu phuarna phelh tura kumkhaw tlaitluana bei rengtu chu. Ani chuan mi tin ro a rel sak ang"—E. G. White, *The Desire* of Ages, phêk 210. Amah chu min Sawipuitu atâna kan pawm phawt chuan min hnar lo vang a, thiam pawh kan chang ang.

Pathian rorêlna landân sawina tlângkâwmtu atân chuan rorêlna a lo awm ta a, lehkhabute chu keu a ni a," (Daniela 7:10) tih kan hmu.

Mi Chanchin Lanna Kawng Pathum

America tangka, dollar an tih maiah chuan Aigupta rama thlân lungrem sang tak, zuih chho zel a, zum zak mai (Pyramid) lem a chuang a. Chu chu ngun lehzuala zuk en chuan thil dang lem pawh a awm a. A chhip zum zawn takah chuan mit lem a awm a, chu chu êngin bial papin a hual a. Chu chuan Pathian Engkimhmutheia, rihringte bih rengtu chu a entir a ni.

A hmasa berin, Pathian rorêlnaa mite chanchin lo lan theihna bulpui ber leh hmunpui ber chu Amahin engkim a hriatna chu a ni. "Lalpa mit chu hmun tinah a awm a, thil ṭha lo leh thil ṭha a enthla reng ṭhin." Thufingte 15:3. Chu mi hriatna chu sawi turin Pathian chu amah a lo lan kher a ngai lo va, hmun dang aṭang pawhin hriat theihna a awm tho va. "Thlêmna dona atâna phâwah leh thianghlimna leh thutaka min hneh tur chuan, Pathian chu bul hnaiah

a awm reng a ni tih hriatna tluka ṭhain thil dangin min hneh thei lo," tih hi kan hriatreng a ṭha.—E. G. White, *Education*, phêk 255. "Nang Pathianin min hmu reng ṭhin." Genesis 16:13.

Pathianah chuan, Pathian rorêlnaa mi chanchin hriatna tur chuan chanchin ziak khâwmna lehkhabute a awm a ni. "Mitthite chu lehkhabutea ziak, an thiltih ang zêla relsakin an awm ta a. (Thupuan 20:12).

Lehkhabu pakhat, pawimawh bik tak chu "Beramno Nunna Bu," a ni. (Thupuan 21:27.) He lehkhabua chanchin ziakna kan hmuh dân ang zelin, chûng hmingte chu Nunna buah vawn a ni emaw, thai bo emaw a ni dawn a. Thupuan 3:5-ah chuan hnehte hming chu thai bo a ni dâwn lo tih kan hmu a. Mi dangte chanchin pawh he nunna lehkhabua ziak ... a chan chu Pathianin a la bo ve ang," tih kan hmu bawk a. Thupuan 22:19.

Lehkhabu dang, pawimawh tak bawk chu "Hriatrengna lehkhabu," a ni. (Malakia 3:16.) He lehkhabuah hi chuan Pathian zaha, hmangaihtute thiltih mawi tak takte leh thu ngilnei tak tak an sawite chu chhinchhiah khâwm a ni.

Mi ṭhenkhat chuan, "Chingalin insilin, sabon tam tak hmang mah la, i khawlohna chu ka mithmuhah a lang tho a ni, tih hi Lalpa Pathian thuchhuak a ni" (Jeremia 2:22) tih thu hi an enin, sualna ziak khawmna bik atân lehkhabu a awm tihna a kâwk e," an ti ṭhin Pathian lehkhabu thuin a sawi bâkah chuan kan kal ngai lo va, Pathianin chanchin ziak khawmna lehkhabute a kawl a. chu mia ziak ang chuan ro min rel sak dawn a ni tih hi hre mai ila a tâwk ang.

Mi chanchin hriat theihna pathumna chu chanchin ziak khawm nate kawltu angelte an awm a ni. Bible-in min hrilh dan chuan chanchin ziak khawm chu angelte hna a ni. "I kâ chuan tihsualtir che suh se: vantirhkoh hmaah pawh tiam sual palh a nih kha, ti hek suh." Thuhriltu 5:6. He laiah hian Bible chuan, chanchin an ziakkhawmin angelte chuan an ziak sual ngai lo a ni tih min hrilh a ni. Isua pawhin naupang tê tê pawh hian vêngtu angel an nei ṭheuh a ni tiin a lo sawi ri tawh a. (Matthaia 18:10.)

Lei mihringte mai pawhin anmahni ṭawng leh hlasakte chu dahkhâwmna, tihrîk leh theihna an nei a; chutiang deuh chuan angelte chuan kan mun chhûng chanchin chu dahkhâwmna an nei a, rorêlnaah chu chu tihrîk a ni ang a, chûng thute aṭang chuan rorêlsak

kan ni dâwn a ni tih chu kan rilru leh thinlungah nghet takin i vawng ang u.

Pathian chuan ama hriatna atâna chhinchhiah khâwmna a neih a ṭul lo ve. Mi tin nunna chu zahngaithei tak leh rinawm takin a enkawl a ni tih chu vana chhinchhiahna aṭangte chuan a chiang êm êm a ni.

Mi Chanchin Hriatna Chuan A Huap Theih Chin

Rorêlna chuan eng chanchinte nge a huam? Pathian chu engti fakau vin nge a dîlchhût dâwn?

Heng aṭanga hian kan chungah ro a rêl dâwn a ni:

1. Kan hnathawhte. (Thupuan 20:11, 12).
2. Kan thusawite. (Matthaia 12:36, 37).
3. Kan ngaihtuahnate, thinlunga tumte. (1 Korinth 4:5).
4. Kan rilru te. (Thufingte 16:2).
5. Thil inthup engkim, a chhia emaw, a ṭha emaw. (Thuhriltu 12:14).

Mihringte pawh hian thil an thiam sawt hle mai. "X-ray photometer" an tih chuan tangka lem te, lunghlu lem te, leh hriak lam pang thil dang pawlh rûk, a tui pawh a khang pawh, a hriat theih vek e, an tih chu.

Vawi khat chu Paris khawpuiah nula pakhat hian a mikhual thei (aple) chu a la a, a ei ta a. A han seh zawng chuan a chhûngah thil sak tak mai a zuk seh ta a. Chu thil sak chu lunghlu hmingthang tak "Ros pâr lunghlu" an tih chu a lo ni reng mai a. Chu mikhual chu man miin an man ta a, lunghlu rukru huangtau tak a lo ni reng mai, an ti.

Pathian chuan thu tin chhâkchhuah leh hna thawh tinrêng thawhnaa miin tih tum a neih rûk zawng zawng chu a hre vek a. Rilruin a âwn lam te, thil inthup engkim, a chhia emaw, a ṭha emaw te a hre vek a ni. Midangte chu kan bum reng thei mai thei, mahni pawh rei tak kan inbum thei ang, nimahsela Pathian chu englai mahin kan bum thei ngai lo. X-ray an tih hmangin dâktawrte chuan kan kawchhûnga thil che vêl chu an hmu thei. Chutiang chuan Pathian chuan kan ngaihtuahna thûk lai ber pawh a hre vek a ni.

He khawvêlah hi chuan dik lo takte pawhin miin ro min relsak fo. Mi ṭhenkhat chuan an tih hauh lohah pawh an tuar ṭhin a, chutiang avâng chuan an rilru kalhmangte a dik lovin, mi dang an en dân pawh a dik lo thei ṭhin. Pathian rorêlnaah erawh chuan thu chu dik taka ziak khâwmna a awm.

Pa pakhat chuan, zahawm ber pawh hi a dik lohnate a chalah ziak ni ta sela chuan, a lukhum kai kunin a hliahtir duh khawp ang, a ti e, an ti. Mi dang leh thung chuan, mahni ngaihdâna hmu tlâka a inngaih thil ṭhate chu hmu kim an awm ngai reng lo va; tin, thil ṭha dawngtu pawh a ṭhenawm khawvêngten, an ngaihdanin hmu tlaka ruat pawh an awm ngai lo, a ti e, an ti bawk. Eng ang pawh chu lo ni se, mi tin chungthuah dik taka chhinchhiahna chu Pathianin a nei e. "Lei chung zawng zawng Rorêltu chuan fel takin a ti dâwn lawm ni?" Genesis 18:25.

Rorêlnaa Tehfung

Pathian chuan mi zawng zawng chungah ro a rel dâwn avângin mi zawng zawng tân dân a neih ngei a ṭul a. Dan tel lovin, thuneihna a awm thei lo. Chûvang chuan Isaia 33:22-ah chuan, "Lalpa chu kan rorêltu a ni a, Lalpa chu dân min petu a ni," tih kan hmu a ni.

Mihringte awmdan tûr atâna Pathian thupêk sâwmte chu amah Pathian ngciin Sinai tlanga a sawi leh a kut ngeia lungphêka a ziak a ni a. (Deuteronomy 4:12, 13.) He dân thianghlim takin a tumte chu kan thlahtute pawh khân an hria a, ṭawngkain an lo inhrilh chhâwng zel ṭhin a ni.

Pathian rorêlna chu dik taka relna a nih phawt chuan, a dânte chu a ṭhain a dik tur a ni. Chuvâng chu a ni, "Dan chu a thianghlim a ni, thupêk pawh chu a thianghlim a, a fel a, a ṭha a ni," tih thute kan hmuh tâkna chu. Rom 7:12.

He dan hmang hian a ni ro min rel sak dawn ni. Jakoban, "Tupawhin dan zawm kim mah sela, kawng khata a tihsual si chuan, a zaah chuan thiam loh changin a awm tawh a ni, 'Uirê suh,' titu chuan, 'Tual that suh,' a ti bawk si a. Chutichuan, uirê lo mah la, tual i thah si chuan Dân bawhchhetu i ni reng reng tawh a ni. Chuvangin zalenna dana rorêl sak turate angin thu sawi ula, ṭhil ti bawk rawh u," (Jakoba 2:10-12) a tih khân, a tifiah chiang tawk hle a ni. Heta Jakoban thupêk sâwm chungchâng a sawi hian, rorêlnaa tehfung chu a ni ti chauhin a sawi pawh a ni lo va, zalenna

dân a ni, a ti bawk a ni. Sam phuahtu chuan, "Dîp dâl loh vin ka lêng ang; i thununna thute chu ka zawng si a," (Sâm 119:45) a ti a.

Thupêk sâwm, thlâk theih loh, tihdanglam theih loh, chatuan daih leh thianghlim chu van rorêlnaa hman tura chu a ni e. Chuvâng chuan Solomona pawhin, finna khaikhawm nân, "Hêng thu zawng zawng khaikhawmna hi i ngaithla teh ang: Pathian ṭih la, a ṭhupêkte vawng rawh; hei hi mihring zawng zawng tihtur chu a ni mai. Pathian chuan thiltih zawng zawng chungah ro ṭa la rêl dawn si a, thil inthup engkim, a chhia emaw, a ṭha emawte pawh, tih hi" tiin a lo sawi a. Thuhriltu 12:13, 14.

Inlârna hmutu Johana pawh khân, vana rorêlna thuchah thu chu chutiang bawk chuan ngaiin, rorêlna hun atâna thuchah chu a ziak a. Chu rorêlna chu tunah hian a lo awm tawh a, khawvêl pumpuiah hmanhmawh takin a kal ta a ni. "Tin, leia awmte hnênah leh, hnam tinrêngte, ṭawng tinrêng te, mi tinrêng te, chi tinrêng te hnênah tlangaupui tura chatuana chanchin ṭha nei vantirhkoh dang vanlaizawla thlâwk kṇ hmu a; tin, ani chuan, aw ring takin, 'A rorêl hun chu a lo thlen tâk avângin Pathian chu hlau ula, chawimawi rawh u.'" Thupuan 14:6, 7. Pathian rorêlna chu a lo thleng ta. Tunah khian rel zel a ni. Siamtu leh rorêltu leh dan petu che be turin mite chu koh an ni.

Manmi pakhat hian dan bawhchhetu pakhat hi a man a. Chu pa chuan a hnial a, a au vêl chiam a. Mahse manmi chuan, "A tawk e, i sawi duh chu rorêltu i la hrilh dawn nia," a tih san mai a. Tichuan rorêlnaah a hruai ta a. "Hetah hian rorêltu nen chuan in inbia ang chu," a ti ta a. Chu pa awm dân chu a danglam thuai ta mai a. Rorêlna hmaa han din dawn meuh chuan engin emaw hlauhnate leh zâmna te mi a neihtir ṭhin. Mahse dan bawhchhiatna a awmna hmuah chuan rorêlna chu a awm ve tur a ni si. Pathian siam lei leh vanah pawh hian sualna a awm miau avângin, chu mi tifeltu tur chu a awm a ṭûl a ni.

Ro Min Rel Sak Dân Tûr Kawng Palite

A hmasa berin, *Pathian dan chu hmangin ro min rel sak dawn a ni.* Chu chu kan hriat tawh kha a ni a; tin, chu dan chu Isuan a zirtirnate leh a nunin min lo hriat fiahtir tawh a. Kan lo dawn tawh dân chuan ini nunna chu labo chiah lo mah ila, kan thinlungah tual

thattu kan ni thei a. Thiltihin uirê lo mah ila, ngaihtuahnain kan uirê thei a. (Matthaia 5:27, 28).

Pahnihnaah chuan, *êng kan hmuh ang zelin ro min rel sak dawn a ni.* Isua chuan, "Mitdel in nih chuan sual in nei lo vang; nimahsela, ka hmu thei e, tunah in ti a, chuvangin in sual a awm reng a ni," (Johana 9:41) a ti a. Kapernaum khuaa a chanchin tha hrilh lo hnartute chu ngaihtuah niah chuan i tuar ai chuan Sodom ram tuar tur chu a zia a awm zawk ang," tiin a zilh a.

Skul naupang pakhat chu skul bâna a hawng chu a muangchâng hle a. A nuin ârte chu a lo lawiin chawte a lo pe vek a, a tân thawh tur a awm loh nân, a ti a lo ni a. A rilru takah chuan hnathawh duhna chu a nei lo a ni. "Sakhaw lamah hian inbarh lût vak lo ila, kan mawhphurhnate chu kan pumpelh thên mai alâwm," titu chu, chu skul naupang ang lek fang chu an ni.

Chutiang mite hnênah chuan Isuan, "Tupawh thil tisual apiang in êng an haw thin, êngah pawh an lo kal lo, chutilochuan an thil tihte a lang ang," a ti a ni. Johana 3:20. Chu mi chungthuah bawk chuan, "Hei hi thiam lohna a ni, êng khawvêlah a lo kal a, nimahsela miten êng aiin thim an duh zâwk, an thiltihte a sual avângin," a ti bawk. Johana 3:19.

Êng kan neih emaw, êng kan neih theiha lo awm emaw chuan ro min rel sak dâwn a ni.

Rorêlna kaihruaitu tur thu dang leh chu, "*I sawiselna ang bawkin,* sawiselin i awm ang," (Matthaia 7:2) tih a ni. Sioux Indian an tihte chuan an ṭawngṭaiin, "Thlarau Ropui, mite chu, an dinhmuna hapta kâr hnih tal ka din ve hma chuan an chungthua thu vawthla mai lo turin min pui ang che," tiin an ṭawngṭai thin e, an ti

Bible chuan "A hun hma hian engmah fiah suh u, Lalpa lo kal hma loh zawng; ani chuan thima thil thuhrûkte chu êngah a rawn la chhuak ang a, thinlunga tumte pawh chu a tilang bawk ang," tiin he thu tlâng hi a lo kâwm a ni. 1 Korinth 4:5.

A tawp berah chuan, zahngaihna hmangin ro min rel sak ang Kan vaiin thil kan lo tisual vek tawh a. (Rom 3:23.) Sual man chu kumkhaw thihna a ni. "Bawhchhiatna zêptute chu an hmuingil lo vang a, zêp lova, inpuanga hawisantute chuan zahngaihna an hmu ang" Thufingte 28:13.

Aquilla Webb chuan naupang pakhat, thingtlâng skula lut, awm tha duh lova, mark tlem tê tê hmu ta mai chanchin a sawi a. Kum tawp ekzam hnaih an sirtirtu chuan ṭawngkam tha takin a zilh a,

tichuan a lamlêt a, a bei leh ta vak mai a. Kum tawp ekzamnaah pawh chuan ṭha tak maiin a tling ta a, a nu leh pate pawh an lawm êm êm a.

Chu mi skula kal naupangte kumtluan hnathawhna lehkhabute chu, an nu leh pate leh an ṭhianteho hmuh atân dawhkânah an dah a. Mi chu en turin an lo kal huai huai a. Chu naupang chuan a nu leh paten, a hnathawhna lehkhabu en atâna an han thlâng chhuak lai a lo hmuh chuan hrehawm a ti hle mai a. Kum ṭantir lama a lo tih ṭhat loh zawng zawngte kha an hmu dawnin a hre tlat a. Mahse, engtizia teh rêng emaw ni, a nu leh pate chu an nui a, lawm êm êm hmêl an pu tlat ta mai a.

A hnuah a hre chhuak leh ta. An zirtirtu ngilnei tak chuan, a hnathawh ṭhat loh lai awmna zawng zawng phêkte kha, a lehkhabu ataṅg chuan a lo ṗawt thla a, a thawh ṭhat leh chin chauh kha a lo dah a lo ni reng mai a.

Chutiang bawk chuan kan nunna tlâktlai lo takte chu Pathianin zahngaihnain a khuh bo va, nun thara nung ṭha leh theiin min siam a ni a, chuvangin i ṭan ṭha leh teh ang. "Mihring mi sual tak, lo inchhira sim leh tate, a hmangaihna kuta lo kuangkuah te, an hliam lo tihdam te, sual a ata lo tlenfai te, chhandamna kawr lo haktir te chu Pathian ropuina a ni."—E. G. White, *Prophets and Kings*, phêk 668.

Dik taka rorêlna chu pumpelh turin Pathian hlat zâwnga kan tlânchhiat a ṭul lo va, zahngaihna hmu turin Krista kan pan zâwk tur a ni. Skul naupangte pawh hi an zirtirtu hlat an tum poh leh a vuak a na mai a ni duh viau a ni.

Pathian dikna chuan min vaw na hlea kan hriat chuan, zahngaihna aṅgehhûngah i tlan lût thuai ang u, chutah chuan a hmangaihnaah kulh kan va hmu ang. Khawii hmunah mah dân thianghlimin min vuakna chu kan pumpelh chuang lo vang. Tichuan, amah hmangaihnate chu chhar chhuakin kan thinlungte a lo piangthar ang a, kan mihring taksa lungphêkah hian, Pathian kut ngei chuan A vanlam dân thianghlim tak zirtirna chu a ziak ngei ang.

Kum tam tak a ni ta, chanchin bu lar tak pakhat chuan New York khawpui hotupa (Mayor) chanchin a chhuah a, heti hian aziak:

"Pu La Guardia-a, New York khawpui hotupa hmasa zâwk kha, a châng chuan thubuai relnaah a hotupaah a ṭang ṭhin a. Tûk khat chu putar pakhat chhangthâwp hlâwm khat rua an puh chu, a hmaah an rawn hruai a. Ani chuan a chhûngte rilṭama an thih mai

tur chhuanlamin thu a sawi a. Pu La Guardia-a chuan, "Ka hrem ngei tur che a ni. Danin tumah a zuah hlei nem. Dollar sawm chawi turin ka rem a ni," a ti a. Mahse chu rorêltu ngilnei tak chuan chutia a tih pah chuan a ipte a zen a, dollar sawm chu a han phawrh a. "Heta hi i leichawi pêk tlâkna tur, dollar sawm chu a awm e. Tin, i leichawi chu ka pêk sak a che," a ti ta mai a.A lukhum a vawrh lut a, heti hian a ti zawm ta zel a. 'Tuna he pindana awm zawng zawngte hi (Thu ngaithla tura lo kal te pawh) ei atân ringawta miin chhâng a rûk a ṭulna khuaa awm vek kan nih avângin cent 50 (dollar chanve) ṭheuh lei ka chawitir bawk che u a ni," a ti ta a. A lukhum chu an inpe kual zel a, an chawi chu an pe thliah thliah a. (Rorêltu khân dollar sawm a inchawitir chu a dah tawh kha). An han inpêk kual chhuah chuan, chu putar tan chuan dollor 47.50 lai a lo awm ta mai a, chu mi chu lain, chu putar beidawng tawh tak chu van lam hlimna dawng hmelpu takin a kal ta a ni," tiin.

Pathian pawhin mihringte nunna innghahchhan chu a ngaihtuah dawn a, a ṭul ang angin a rêl dawn a ni. "Lalpan, mi tin hming a ziak hunah chuan, 'He mi hi chuta piang chu a ni,' tiin a chhiar ang." Sam 87:6.

PATHIANIN KHAWVEL A ZILHNA HNUHNUNG BER

THUPUAN BUNG 14 NGHENCHHANIN

LAL ISUAN, "Ka lo kir leh ang," tia a tiam lai ai khan tun lai hian, Krista lo kal lehna ringtute chu an tam zâwk a rinawm.

Chutia a lo kal lehna chu kan rin tâkah chuan, kan lo inpuah chah ve chu a ṭûl ta a. Tunlai mite tâna Paahianin thuchah a rawn neih chu engnge ni?

Zawlnei Amosa chuan, "Dik takin Lalpa Pathian chuan a rawngbawltu, zawlneite hnênah a thurûk hrilh lovin engmah a ti lo vang," a ti a. Amosa 3:7. Pathian chuan Nova dam lai khân Nova hmangin a thuchah chu khawvêlah a puang a (2 Petera 2:5). Thlalerah a kohhran din turin Mosia a tir a. (Tirhkohte 7:37, 38.) Baptistu Johana âwkâ hmangin thuchah a puang tawh bawk, thlalera auvin, Krista lo kal hmasak berna atâna a kawng lo sialin. (Luka 1:17.) A fapa mal neih chhun chu lo nunga, thute sawia, thia, thuthlung thar kohhran din turin a pe tawh a. Krista chuan khawvêl ram tinah chanchin ṭha hril turin a zuitute chu a tir a. Tun lai hian, kumkhuaa kan la tawng phâk loh thil lo thleng tur ropui tak, Krista lo kal lehna chu hmachhuanin kan lo awm ta a, kan lo inpeih sa nân leh khawvêl pawhin chhuanlam rêng a neih loh nan, eng thu nge Pathianin kan hnênah a chah? Thupuan bung 14-ah khawvêl tana thuchah pathum; kan hun laia mi tur hi a awm e.

Hnam entir turin Pathian chuan sakawlh te, sava te, thir te leh thil dang dangte a hmang bawk ṭhin a. Kohhran ṭhalo entir nân

chuan hmeichhe ṭha lo a hmang a; kohhran dik entirtu atân nula thianghlim. Thupuan bung 14-ah hian khawvêl hnêna thuchaha pawimawh-bîk pathum entîrtu atân chuan vantirhkoh pathum vanlai. zawla thlâwk a hmang a. Chûng thuchahte chu i thlîr tlâng teh ang u.

Vantirhkoh Hmasa Ber Thuchah Khawvêl Huap Chu

Pathian lalthutphah hmaah chuan rorêl lâwkna a awm mêk a ni ṭih chu kan hre tawh a. Suahsualna nasa taka a puna, a lo zual tak hle hun, hnam ṭhan dana mite an beidawn hial hunah kan cheng a ni tih pawh kan hria a. Eng ang thuchah nge kan beisei ang? Vantirhkoh hmasa ber thuchah hi a ni ngei tur a ni.

"Tin, leia awmte hnênah leh, hnam tinrêng te, chi tinrêng te, ṭawng tinrêng te, mi tinrêng te hnêna tlangaupui tura chatuana chanchin ṭha nei vantirhkoh dang vanlaizawla thlâwk ka hmu a; tin, ani chuan, aw ring takin, 'A rorêl hun chu a lo thlen tâk avângin Pathian chu hlau ula, chawimawi rawh u; van te, lei te, tuifinriat te, tuihna te siamtu chu chibai bûk rawh u,' a ti a." Thupuan 14:6, 7.

He thuchah hian zia panga lai a nei a.

1. *Hnam tinrêng te, chi tinrêng te, ṭawng tinrêng te, leh mi* tinrêng te hnêna tlangaupui tur a ni. Kohhran ṭhenkhat pêng te tak tê a ni lo va, mihring tlu tawhte tâna hnathawh hnuhnung ber atâna Pathianin beihna a siam chhuah, tê tak tê aṭanga inṭana khawvêl tuam chhuak thei, nasa tak, dan rual loh, khawvêl puma awm tur chu a ni.

2. *Pathian hlau turin mite chu a sâwm.* Tun lai khawvêl hiam a ngaihtuahnaah Pathian chu a hloh tak avângin, chutiang sâwmna thu chu a ṭul tawh reng a ni. Solomona chuan, "Lalpa ṭihnain miin sual a kalsan ṭhin," tiin a lo ziak a. Thufingte 16:6. Chutichuan sual kalsana felnaa lût turin Pathianin mite chu a ko a ni. "Pathian ṭih la, a thupêkte vawng rawh." Thuhrilau 12:13.

3. *Pathian chawimawi turin mite a sâwm:* A hnêna inpuangin Pathian chu kan chawimawi a ni (Josua 7:19). A thutak te avângin amah kan chawimawi ṭhîn. Phârte anga a malsawmnaah hawmthu kan sawi loh chuan kan chawimawi lo ṭhin (Luka 17:12-18). Krista chu a mi thianghlimahte chuan chawimawiin a awm (2 Thessalonika 1:10). A mi thianghlimte chuan "Pathian thupêkte leh Isua rinna thu an zawm" ṭhin. Thupuan 14:12.

4. *Pathian rorêl hun a puang.* Pathian rorêl hun chu hre lovin, puan mai theih lova. Rorêl lâwkna chu, hmun thianghlim thenfai anga entir a ni a, chu chu kum 2300 hun tawp, 1844 kum khân ṭan a ni tih leh, "A rorêlna hun chu a lo thlen tâk avângin" tih chu kan hre tawh a. Pathian chu hlau tur leh chawimawi tura fuih kan ni a, a rorêlna hun chu alo thlen tak avângin. Chu rorêlna chu pawimawh tak a ni. Pathian dân chu hmangin ro chu rel a ni a, Krista chu min sawipuitu a ni. Chhandamtu chu ka pawm a, kei-mahnia a thlarau chêng avâng chuan a dante chu kan zawm a hun ta tak meuh meuh a ni e.

5. *Siamtu chu be turin (Chibai buk turin) min sâwm.* Pathian chu siamtu a nih avângin biak a phu a. Thupuan 4:11-ah chuan, "Nang, kan Lalpa leh kan Pathian, ropuina te, chawimawina te, thil-tihtheihna te, chu hmu tlâk i ni e; nangin engkim i siam a," tih kan hmuh kha. Thupêk palinain a sawi, ni sarih ni Sabbath hi siamtu chhinchiahna a ni. "Kumkhuaa chhinchhiahna a ni: ni ruk chhûngin Lalpan lei leh van a siam a, tin, a ni sarih ni chuan a chawl a. Tin, a intihahdam ta a ni si a." Exodus 31:17. Bible-in a sawi dana thil siam dânte hi tunlaiin mi tam takin an awi ta lova, Pathian Sabbath ni, a nihna chhinchhiahna pawh chu mipui vantlangin an lo hnawl ta a. Chuvangin, Pathian dik tak chu be tura khawvêl ram tina mite sâwm chu thil pawimawh tak a lo ni ta a; chu sâwmna chuan Pathian thilsiam theihna chhinchhiahna, Thupêk palina, Sabbàth ni serhnaah a hruailût thei ang.

Chu lova pawh chuan, Pathian mi la awm chhunte chu hriat hranna turin "Pathian Thupêk zawmtute an ni" tih a ni a. Tin, Isua pawhin, "Mihring thupêkte an zirtir avângin, an mi biakna chu a thlâwn a ni" a lo ti bawk a. Chuvângin dik taka Pathian thu pêkte zirtir chu a ṭûl lo thei lo va; chutah pawh chuan mihringin an lo thlâk danglam tawh, Thupêk palina chu uar zual a ngai ta a ni.

Babulon Chhiat Thua Vantirhkoh Pahnihna Thuchah, Khawvêl Pum Huam Chu

"Tin, Vantirhkoh dang, a pahnihna chuan, 'Babulon khaw ropui, a mi ngaih chin vanga thinurna uain hnam zawng zawng intirtu chu a tlawm ta, a tlawm ta,' tiin a rawn zui a." Thupuan 14:8.



He tah hian kan chhinchhiah tur pasarih a awm.

1. *Hei hi Babulon tak tak ni lo, Babulan, mi thianghlimte tiduhdahtu chu a ni.* Thupuan 17:5, 6. Babulon chu "khaw ropui" leia lalte chunga rorêltu tih leh hmeichhia "NAWHCHIZUARTE NU" tia sawi a ni a. (Thupuan 14:8; 17:18, 5.) He Babulon hi Pope thuneihna a ni, chu chu, "mi thianghlimte thisen leh Isua martarho thisena rui" chu a ni a. (Thupuan 17:6.) Pope Pius IV-na Thupui chhuahah chuan, "Rom kohhran Katholic, mi thianghlim leh Apostolte tiduhdahtu hi kohhran zawng zawngte nu niah ka pawm a ni," tih kan hmu a.—Joseph Faa Di Bruno, *Catholic Belief*, phêk 253.

2. *Daniela 7:25-a ki tê tak tê nen khân thuhmun a ni.* Ki tê tak tê ang bawk khân, mi thinghlimte a tiduhdah a, tin, leia lalte chungah ro a rel bawk a.

3. Thupuan bung 13-a sakawlh, keitê ang nen khân thuhmun a ni.

He sakawlh keitê ang hi, Daniela 7:25-a ki tê tak tê nen khân thuhmun an nih thu chu kan hriatchian hle tawh kha.

4. *A zirtirna dik lo tam takte chu hmanlai Babulon atanga lâk a ni.* Rom kohhran hi Babulon vuah a nihna chhan chu a sakhaw tihdân hi, hman lai Babulon tihdân dinthar lehna a nih vang a ni. A puithiam nih dan te, thianghlim taka nau pai chungthua a thurin te, Pathian chu mihring tlu tawhte taksaah Kristain a lo cheng tih a paihthlâkna te chu hmanlai Babulon tihdan châmbâng a vawn chu a ni. Khawvêl pumpui huama thlarau lama thuneihna neia inngaihna te leh chu mi hnuaia kun turin, hremna leh tihnatnaa vau chu Babulon tih dân a ni. Hman lai Babulon mite inthawi dante ngun taka chhui chuan, Pope thuneihna chuan chûng Pathian hre lotu thil lo tih dante chu tam tak a la chhawng a ni tih chu a lang mai. Hêng Babulon leh Rom hi sakhaw thua an inkûngkaihna chu chhuichhuah a harsa lo.

"Persia miten Babulon an hnêh khân Persia mite chu milem biakna hawtu a nih fo thin avângin, Kaldai puithiamte chu Asiatê (Asia Minor)-a Pergamos khuaah an tlânchhia a, chutah chuan an sakhaw hmunpui chu an va din ta a. Pergamos Lal, Puithiam ni fâwm, hnuhnungber chu Attalus IIIna a ni a. Chu mi chuan B.C. 133 kum khân a thuneihna leh a ram chu Rom mite a pe a, chu mi lai atang chuan Romah chuan Puithiam Lalber, Ponaifex Maximus nihna chu a lo piang chhuak ta a ni."—J. Garnier, *The True*

Christ and the False Christ, vol 2: Part II, *The False Christ*, phêk 94, 95. Chutiang chuan hman lai Babulon sakhaw biak dan chu tunlai Babulonah chuan a lo chang ta a ni.

5. *A uain chu hnam zawng zawng a intir a.* Babulon lem chuan rangkachak no a chawi a. (Thupuan 17:4.) Hman laia Babulon tak tak kha rangkachak no nên tehkhin a ni ṭhin. (Jeremia 51:7.) "1825 kuma, Jubili lawmnaah chuan, Pope Leo XII-na chuan tangkapui a chhuah a, chu tangkapui phêkaḥ chuan ama thla a chuang a, tin, a phêk lehlamah chuan Rom Kohhran entîrtu atân 'Hmeichhe' lem a chuang bawk a. Chu hmeichhe lem chuan a vei lamin Kros a keng a, a dinglamin no a keng bawk a. Amah hual chuan thu a inziak a, '*Sedet Super Universum*' tiin (Khawvêl pum hi a ṭhutphah a ni, tihna a ni).—Alexander Hislop, *The Two Babylons*, phêk 6.

Mi tam tak chuan a zirtirna dik lo uain chu an in ta a Protestant kohhrante chuan Protestant thu vawn bulpui pawh chu, Pathian thu nihna dik tak chu hnâwl leh mihring te dan siamte, mihringte thil lo tih ṭhan dante leh ngaihdante pawmin, an kalsan ta a, tunlai Babulon zirtirna chu an lo zawm ta. Chuvâng chuan Babulon fate anmahni duh thua uain intuteah puh theih an ni ta a ni.

6. *Khawvêl zawng zawngin mak an ti ang.* (Thupuan 13:3.)

A thiltihtheihna lo sân leh tâkzia chu khawvêlin mak an ti a. 1929 kuma, Pope awmna ram, mahnia lal neia an inawpna chu Italy sawrkarin a lo pawmpui tâk khân, a makna chu a tinghet suah a. (Chanchin bu, *America*, an tih January 4, 1930-a mi chhiar mah teh) Pope chuan, chu mi pawmpui ṭum chuan, "He hun hi, chanchin hriatreng tlâk, pawimawh êm êm, hun kal tawh leh hun lo la kal tur inkâr hun chu a ni a; hun kal tawhte kawngka chu a khar a, hun lo la awm tur tân kawng a hawng thung a ni," a ti a.—*Codress*, June 27, 1929.

7. *A tawpa tlâwm tura ruat a ni.* "Lalnuah ka ṭhu a ni, hmeithai rêng ka ni lo va, lungngaihna ka hmu hauh lo vang," a ti na a, Pathian chuan, "Chuvangin ni khat chauhvah a hremna ... a awm bawk ang; rorêltu, Lalpa Pathian chu a chak si a," a ti thung a. Thupuan 18:7, 8. Khawvêla thiltihtheihna lamin a la tlanbo san ang. (Thupuan 17:16.)

Vantirhkoh Pathumna Zîlhna Chi Li Chu

"Tin, vantirhkoh dang, a pathumna chuan aw ring takin,

"Tupawh sakawlh leh a lem chibai bukin, an chalah emaw, an kutah emaw chhinchhiahna an neih chuan, chu mi te ngei chuan Pathian thinurna uain, a thinurna nova, engmah pawlh lova siam chu, an in ang a' a ti a." Thupuan 14:9, 10.

Vantirhkoh pathumna zilhna chu "aw ring taka" puan a ni a, chutah chuan thil pali ngaihtuah tur a awm.

1. *Sakawlh chibai bûk lo turin min fuih a ni.* Vantirhkoh hmasa ber fuihna thu chu, "Lei leh van siamtu chu be turin" a ni a. Vantirhkoh pathumna thuchah thung chuan sakawlh chu be lo turin min zilh a. Pathian biaknaa leh sakawlh biaknaah chuan danglamna tak a awm ngei ngei ang. Pathian thute leh a dânte aiin sakawlh thupêkte leh a zirtirnate kan pawm zâwk chuan sakawlh chu kan bia a ni.

2. *Sakawlh lem chu be lo turin min fuih.* Protestant chhûnga kal sualna lo awm chuan, sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu ram awpna dâna siam a tum ta a, chutia nasa taka a nawr chu kan lo remtihpui mai chuan, siamtu betu dik taka ngaih theih kan ni lo vang.

3. *Sakawlh chhinchhiahna nei lo turin min fuih.* Buaina a lo tâwp dawn têpah Pope lalna chhinchhiahna, Sunday serh thu chu, ram awpna dânah siam a ni ang. Chu chhinchiahna chu pawm lo turin Pathian chuan min zilh a. Siamtu ngei chu be tura min koh avângin, Sabbath nge Sunday tih thuah hian a lo lang fiah dawn a ni.

4. *A zilhna thu ngaisâng lote tân Pathian Thinurna a awm Thuin min zilh a ni.* Mi zawng zawngin mihring thinurna leh Pathian thinurnaah an duh zâwk an thlang tur a ni. Mihring thu awina leh Pathian thu awinaah pawh a eng zâwk nge an pawm, thu an vuak thlâk ngei a tûl a ni.

Nawrna avângin A Sabbath ni dan hi bawhchhiain, Pope lo ruat Sunday hi lo serh ta ila, amah ka biakna chu Pathianin a pawm mai lo vang maw? Isua Kristan han chhâng teh se. "An zirtirnaa mihring thupêkte an zirtir avângin, an mi biak thin hi a thlâwn mai a ni ... Nangmahni thurochhiahte chu in pawm theihna turin Pathian thupêkte in duh lo hi, rem in hre zet mai e." Marka 7:7, 9.

A nih leh Katholikho hian engtin nge an sawi teh reng? Protestant Sunday serhna hi chu Pope thupêkah an kûn a ni an ti. Hêng thute hi lo ngaithla mah teh:

Katholik mi Monsignor Louis Segur-a chuan, a thu ziak "Tunlai Protestant awm dân tlang taka sawi" (*Plain Talk About Protestant-*

ism of Today, 1866 Ed.), a vuah, phêk 213-naah chuan, "Protestant hovin Sunday an serh hi chu .... Katholik kohhran thuneihna ar zahna chu a ni e," tiin a ziak a.

Katholik Puithiam, T. Enright-a C. Ss. R. lehkhathawn, January 11, 1892, *American Sentinel*, an tih chanchinbu, June 1, 1893-a mi phêk 173-naah chuan a lo chhuak a: "Bible chuan, 'Sabbath ni serh thianghlim tur a nih hre reng rawh," a ti a. Katholik kohhran chuan 'NI LO VE! Ka van lam thiltihtheihnain Sabbath ni chu ka bân tawh a, chawlhkara ni hmasa ber chu serh thianghlim turin ka pe che a ni,' a ti thung a. Tin, Ngai teh! Khawvêl pumpuia mite chuar Katholik kohhran thianghlim thupêk chu zah taka zawmin an lo kûn ta," a ti a.

A chhinchhiahna leh nema a chhinchhiahna chuanna thupêk awm chhun thlâkna thu meuhah chuan, Pathian chu ngawi bo mai maiin kan ring thei ang emaw chu? Amaherawhchu zilhna pêk an nih loh chuan mihringte chunga Pathian thinurna a thlen ma chu a fel tâwk thei lo vang. Chuvang chuan, rorêl lâwkna tan a nih kum 1844 atang khân, Sabbath ni thu thudik chu khawvêlah a darh tan ta a. Tun lai hian khawvêl tuam chhuakin, hmar tâwp atanga chhim tâwp thlengte pawhin hriat a lo ni ta.

"Sabbath ni thu hi ngaihdan inkalhna bîk taka thudik chu a nih miau avângin, rinawmna enchhinna ropui tak a ni ang. Fiahna tâwp ber chu mihring zinga a lo awm hunah chuan Pathian rawngbâwl tute leh a rawngbawl lotute thliar hranna a awm ang. Ram awpna dân zui zâwka Sabbath lem serhtu chu, Pathian kalhtu thuneihnaa intukluhna a ni ang a, Sabbath dik, Pathian dan zawma lo serh chu siamtu laka rinawmna entirna a ni bawk ang. Mi thenkhatten khawvêl thuneihnaa intuk lûtin, sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu an dawng a mi dang leh chuan Pathian thuneihnaa intukluh chhinchhiahna chu thlang zâwkin, Pathian chhinchhiahna chu an dawng thung a"—*The Great Controversy*, phêk 605.

Pathian Kohna Hnuhnung Ber

Vantirhkoh pathumte thuchah vêkah hian Pathianin mihringte hnâna a sawmna hnuhnung ber chu a rawn puang ta a. Tun lai Babulon, (Rom kohhran) thudik leh dik lo chawh pawlhtu chu a tlawm tur thu uar taka sawi a nih hnuin (Thupuan 18:1-3), Pathian sâwmna chu a lo ri ta a. "Van atangin aw dangin heti hian a sawi ka hria:

Ka mite u, a sualnaahte in tel lohna tur leh, hremnate in hmuh ve lohna turin, a chhûng ata chhuak rawh u. A sualnate chuan van pawh a tawng ta hial a, Pathianin a thiltih fel lote pawh chu a hre reng si a." tiin Thupuan 18:4, 5.

Heng thil paruk hi i chhinchhiah teh ang u. (1) Aw chu van atanga lo chhuak a ni. (2) Tur lai Babulon buaina kârah hiam Pathian chuan Ama mite chu a nei. (3) Lo chhuaka awm hrang turin a ti. (4) Babulon sualnaah chuan telve lo turin a duh. (5) Pathian thu zawm lo kohhran leh kohhran dungte chunga hremna lo thleng tur chu pumpelh turin a duh. (6) Babulon sualna chuan van a tawng ta. A sualna no chu a khat tawh. Khawngaihna kawng chu khar a ni lek lek ta.

Thupêk Zawmtute

Khawvêl zawng zawng hnêna vantirhkoh paahum thuchah chu puan a nih a, "Ka mite u, ... lo chhuak rawh u" tia kohna a rik

Khawvêl zawng zawng hnêna vantirhkoh pathum thuchah chu a awm dawn a. Isua rinna leh Pathian thupêk zawmna chu an vuan tlat a. Krista Kros leh Pathian dân chu an thinlungah nghet takin an vawng tlat a.

Thupuan 14:12-ah chuan, khawvêl pumpui tâna thuchah thu zawm nghal chiah khân, chûng mite awmdan chu kan hmu a: "Hetah hian mi thianghlim, Pathian thupêkte leh Isua rinna thu zawmtute chhelna lan theihna a awm," tih a ni.

Krista chu kan rin a, Pathian thupêk zawng zawng chu kan zawm chuan sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu kan dawng lovang tih chu chiang takin tihlan a ni a. Pathian bawite angin a chhinchhiahna kan dawng zâwk ang. (Thupuan 7:3.) Keimahniah Pa hming chu ziakin a awm ang. (Thupuan 14:1.)

Lehlamah chuan, Pathian aia mihring thu zawm kan thlan chuan, sakawlh leh a lem betua chhiar kan ni ang a, a chhinchhiahna pawh kan dawng ang.

He thu hian khawêl pum a kaih hnawih ang.

Duh Thlang Ila

Mosia kha la dam sela, engtinnge a tih ang le? "Lal thinurna chu hlau lovin. ... Pathian mite nêna tihduhdah tuar" a thlang zâwk ang. Hebra 11:25-27.

Elija la dam se, engnge a sawi ang? "Tuilairapin eng chen nge in awm dâwn? Lalpa chu Pathian a nih chuan, amah chu zui ula; tin, Baala a nih leh amah chu zui rawh u," a ti ang. Lalte 18:21.

Solomona thungin enge a sawi ang le? "Dan ngaithla duh lova, hnuchhawntu chu, a ṭawngṭaina pawh tenawm a ni," a ti ang. Thufingte 28:9.

Lal Isuan engnge a sawi anga, engtin nge a tih ang? "Keiin ka Pa thupêkte ka zawm a." "A thil lawmzawng apiang ka ti fo ṭhin". "In tih vena turin ka tihhmuh che u a ni" "Tupawh a nun humhim duh apiangin a chân ang," a ti ang. Johana 15:10; 8:29; 13:15, Matthaia 16:25.

Paulan engnge a sawi ve ang? "Tu hnênah pawh an thu awi tura bawia in luh chuan, a thu in awia bawi chu in ni tih in hre lo vem ni?" a ti ang. Mihringte bawi nia chhinchhiah kan ni thei a, a nih loh leh Pathian bawia chhinchhiah kan ni thei bawk.

Peteran engnge a sawi ang? "Pathian mithmuhin Pathian thu zawm aiin nangni thu zawm a dik zawk emaw chu, ngaihtuah rawh u." "Mihring thu aiin Pathian thu kan zawm zawk tûr a ni," a ti ang Tirhkohte 4:19, 5:29.

Inlârna hmutu Johana pawhin eng sawi ve tak ang maw. "Nunna thing chungah chuan thu an neih theihna tur leh khawpuia lût tura kawngkaa an luh tlang theihna tura, a thupêkte zawmtu chu a eng a thâwl e," Thupuan 22:14 (Sapṭawnga mi anga lehlin) a ti ang.

Engnge kan thlan ang le? Pathian leh hmanlai mi tling pui pui te leh tun laia a thupêk zawmtute lam chu kan thlang dawn em? Nge, lârna te, thu awi lohna te leh Pathian thinurna lam chu kan thlang zâwk dâwn?

"Vawiinah hian tu rawng nge in bawl dâwn thlang mai rawh u ... Kei leh lia chhûngte erawh hi zawngin Lalpa rawng a nia kan bawl dâwn ni." Joshua 24:15.

KUM SANG ROREL ENGTIKAHNGE?

ZAWHTÊ hi thla sawm leh pariatah a puitling a, kum sawm chhûng a dam thei e, an ti a. Ui hi chu kum hnihah a puitling a, kum sawm leh pahnih chhûng a dam thei thung a. Sakawr lian chi kum liah a puitling a, kum sawmhnih leh panga lai a dam thei awm e.

Chutianga chhût chuan, mihring chu kum sawmhnih leh pangaah a puitling a, kum 150 a dam tur a ni e, Daktor Edward L. Bortz-a, "American Medical Association," (America Damdawi mite Pawl) an tih President chuan a ti a. Mi ropui dang dangte pawhin an awi a.

Dik tak chuan, Pathian chuan mihringte hi chatuana nung turin a duh a. Mahse tun lai chuan America mite nun chhûng sem rual chu Bible-in a sawi kum sawmsarih ai pawhin a hniam a.

Tunah hian tu tute emaw chu kum sangkhat lai an dam hun tur chungchâng kan ngaihtuah dâwn ta a ni. Chu hun chu a lo thleng hnai tawh hle. Armageddon indona kha hremna hnuhnung zinga parukna kha a ni a. Hremna pasarihna chu rial lian pui pui, talent tluk laia rit emaw, ser 28½-a rit emaw lai lo tla a ni a. Lirnghing nasa ber, tlângte pawh sawi keha, thliarkâr te pawh nghawr bo khawpa nasa a nghing dâwn bawk a. Van temple chhûng atangin aw ropui tak, "A kin ta" tiin a lo au dawn bawk. Thupuan 16:17-21.

Kum sangkhat chu a lo intan dâwn tawh a. Thupuan 20:1-9 i han en teh ang u.

"Tin vantirhkoh leilawt chabi leh khaidiat lian pui kengin, van atanga lo chhuk ka hmu a. Tin, drakon, rulpui tar chu (chu chu

Diabola leh Setana a ni) a man a, kum sangkhat atân a phuar a, leilâwtah chuan a paih lût a, a khar khum a, kum sangkhat chu a vei hma loh chuan hnam tin a bum leh tawh lohna turin a châr hnan ta a; chu mi hnuah chuan rei lote atân chhuah leh rih tur a ni.

"Tin, lalṭhutphahte ka hmu a, a chungah mi an ṭhu a, an hnênah chuan rorêlna an pe a; Isua hriattirna thu avâng leh Pathian thu avânga lu tante thlarau leh, sakawlh leh a lem chibai buk lo va, an chalah emaw, an kutah emaw chhinchhiahna nei lote thlarau chu ka hmu bawk a; chungho chu an lo nung a, kum sangkhat atân Krista nên rorêlin an awm a. Mitthi dangte erawh chu kum sângkhat chu a vei hma loh chuan an la nung rih lo va. Chu chu thawhlehna hmasa ber chu a ni. Thawhlehna hmasa bera telte chu àn engthawlin an thianghlim a ni; chûngho chungah chuan thih hnihna chuan thu reng a nei lo va, Pathian leh Krista puithiamte an ni ang a, amah nên kum sangkhat rorêlin an awm zâwk ang.

"Tin, kum sangkhat chu a vei hunah chuan Setana chu a tânna ata chu chhuahin a awm ang a, lei kil lia hnamte Goga leh Magoga chu buma, indonaa hruai khâwm turin a kal chhuak ang; chûngho tamzia chu tuifinriata ṭiauvut ang mai an ni. Tin, lei vang lam dâpin an kal chho va, mi thianghlmte riah hmun leh khaw duhawm tak chu an hual ta a; tin, van aṭangin mei a lo tla a, anni chu a kâng ral ta a."

Kum sângkhat chhûng, a awmdan turte nêna fiah tâwk taka ziakna chu Bible pumpuiah he lai chauh hi a ni. He laiah hian kum sângkhat chu vawi ruk lam rik a ni a. Sapṭawnga kum sangkhat tih nâna an hman fo, *Millennium*, tih hi Bible-ah a awm lo. Latin ṭawnga ṭawngkam pahnih lâkfin a ni a, *Mille*, sângkhat tihna leh, *Annum*, kum tihna chu. Tichuan *Mille-annum* emaw, *Millenium* chu kum sângkhat tihna atân chuan kan lo nei ta a ni.

He laia kum sângkhat chungthua Bible thu han tarlan takah hian Setana chu bumtu a ni tih vawi hnih min hrilh a. Kum sângkhat chhûng erawh hi chuan hnamte chu a bum thei dawn lo va. Chu mi tawp hnuah erawh chuan, hun rei lote chhûng chu, mite a bum leh a.

Tun laite hian a bumna hna chu taina takin a thawk mêk a, hun rei lote chauh a nei tawh ani tih a hria a. Pathian Lehkha Thute hi ngun thluk taka dapin, Thlarau ṭanpuina nên, kum sângkhat chungchâng thudik chu kan hre thei ang a, tin, bumna pawh chu kan pumpelh thei bawk ang.

Thawlehna Pahnihin Kum Sang Chu A Chhinchhiah

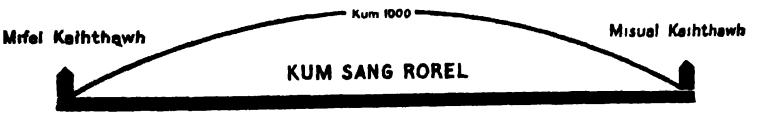
Paula chuan, "Mitthi thawhlehna chu a awm ngei tur a ni, mi felte leh fel lote thawh lehna," tiin a puang tawh a.

Chu thawhlehna pahniha pakhat chu kum sângkhat inṭan hunah a awm dâwn a; pakhat zâwk chu kum sângkhat tawpah. Chûng thawhlehna pahnih inkar chu kum sângkhat a ni dawn a ni. A eng zâwk chu nge hmasa dâwn? Mi felte thawhlehna nge, mi sualte thawhlehna? Thupuan 20:6-ah chuan, "Thawhlehna hmasa bera telte chu an engthawlin an thianghlim a ni," tih kan hmu a. Hêng mi felte vêk sawina, châng 4-naah chuan, "Chûngho chu an lo nung a, kum sângkhat atân Krista nên rorêlin an awm a," a ti a.

Chutichuan mi fel thi tawhte chu kum sângkhat ṭantirhah kaihthawh an ni dâwn tih chu a chiang kiau ta mai

A nih leh misualthi tawh te, Krista tel lova thlâna liam tate chu engtin nge ni ta thung ang? A chhânna chu a tawiin a chiang kher mai. "Mitthi dangte erawh chu kum sângkhat chu a vei hma loh chuan an la nung rih lo va." Châng 5. Chu chu, mi sual thi tawhte (mitthi dangte) chu kum sângkhat ralah an nung ve dâwn a ni tihna a ni.

Tichuan kum sângkhat lem chu hetiang hi a ni ta ang a.



Kum Sângkhat Inṭanna Chhihchhiahna atâna Thil Lo Thleng Pasarih

Tunah chuan kum sângkhat chu a inṭan hunah mi fel thite chu kaihthawh an ni dawn a ni tih chu kan hre ta a. Chuvângin mi thianghlimte kaihthawhna nena inkungkaih thil lo thleng tur dang kan hriat chhuah theih chuan, chûng pawh chu kum sângkhat inṭan laia mi bawk a ni ang tih chu kan hre nghâl mai bawk ang. Chuvângin kan thu ngaihtuah dan tur chu a awlai ta hle a ni.

Kum sângkhat inṭan lai chhinchhiahna tura thil lo thleng tur pakhatna chu, Krista lo kal lehna a ni. "Lalpa ngei chu au thâwm nên, vantirhkoh chungnungber aw n?n, Pathian tawtawrawt ri nen, van aṭangin a lo chhuk dawn si a; tin, Kristaa thi tawhte chu an tho hmasa ang," (1 Thessalonika 4:16) tiin kan hmu a. Hetah hian a, chu chu kum sângkhat inṭan hunah a ni dawn tih chu a chiang ta Isua lo kal lehna leh mi felte thawhlehna la thleng tur chu kan hmu bawk.

Thil dang engnge lo thleng bawk ang? "Chu mi hnuah chuan, keini nunga lo la awm rêngate hi boruakah Lalpa hmuak turin an-mahni (mi fel kaihthawhte) rualin chhûm zingahte khian lak chhoh. vin kan awm ang." 1 Thessalonika 4:17.

Thil dang "Chhandamtu, Lal Isua Krista chu kan nghâk rêng a ni.... Kan tlâwm lai taksa hi, ama taksa ropui anga awm turin, a siam ṭha leh ang." Phillippi 3:20, 21.

Mi fel la damte taksa leh mi fel thi tawhte chu tihdanglam an ni ang a, tihropui an ni ang a, thithei lova siam an ni ngei dâwn a nih chu. "Kan zain kan muhil kher lo vang a, nimahsela kan zain tawtawrawt hnuhnung ber rik hunah chuan, rei lo teah, mit khap kâr lovah, tihdanglamin kan awm vek tawh ang; tawtawrâwt chu a ri dâwn si a, chutichuan, mitthite chu ṭawihthei lova kaihthawhin an awm tawh ang. He ṭawihthei hian ṭawihtheih lohna a sin tur a ni." 1 Korinth 15:51-53. Hêng hi Krista lo kal lehna huna lo thleng tur a ni a, kum sângkhat inṭan hunah chuann a ni dâwn a ni.

Thil dang engnge lo thleng ang? Mi felte zawng zawng chu vanah lak chhohvin an awm ang. A la damte chuan thi tawhte chu an kal khalh lo vang. (1Thessalonika 4:15.) Mi rinawm thi tate chung-thuah chuan, "Thil tiam chu (an thihin) an chang lo va, keini tel lova anni chu tihfamkima an awm loh nân," tih thu kan hmu a. Hebrai 11:39, 40. Mi fel zawng zawng chu a rualin Kristan a lo siam sak "awmna tam takah" chuan an kal ang. "Ka awmnaah nangni pawh in awm theih nân," (Johana 14:1-3) a lo tih tawh kha.

Thil dang lo thleng tur engnge awm? Mi sualte chu an kâng ang a, "a lo kala inlarnain a tiboral ang" (2 Thessalonika 2:8.) "Nova dam laia thil awmzia ang khân ... tui a lo let a, an zaa a tihhlum tâk vek ... chutiang bawkin Lota dam laiin a lo awm a ... mei leh kâtin a sûr a, an zain a tihlum ta vek a." Lhka 17:26-29 (Heta "tihlum" tia Mizo ṭawng Bible-a lehlin hi Sapṭawngah chuan "tibo-

ral" tih a ni). Krista lo kal leh huna, mi sual lamlêt lote chu Krista lo kalna ropuina ngei chuan a kângral dawn. "Lalpa in Pathian chu kan ral hmang mei ... a ni si a." Deuteronomy 4:24.

Thil lo thleng tur dang, a tawpna ber chu, Setana chu phuarin a awm ta a ni. "Kum sângkhat chu a vei hma loh chuan hnam tin a bum leh tawh lohna turin". Thupuan 20:3.

Pathian chuan Setana chu, kum sângkhat chhûng chuan pakhat mah a bum lohna turin, phuarin a dah ta. He mi hi hlawhtling taka a lo awm dan tur hi i thlir mah teh ang u. Mi sualte chu an vaiin tihhlum vek an ni a, mi felte lah an vaiin vanah hruai chhohin an awm si a, bum tur mihring tumah rêng an awm lo vang. Chutiang thil lo awm ta chu a ni kum sang inṭan laia Setana phuarna khaidiat chu. Engemaw a lo thlen leh ngawt loh chuan a hnı chu a thawk thei dawn lo a ni.

Chutichuan kum sâng hun chhûng lem chu hetiang hi a ni:



Kum Sângkhat Chhûnga Thil Awmdan

Kum sângkhat chhûnga lo awm turah hian thil pali kan hriatrêng tur a awm.

***Pakhatnaah** chuan, lei hi a ram.* Khuarkhurum mawng nei lo ang a ni. (Thupuan 20:3).

Leilâwt tia lehlin hi a awmzia *chu khuarkhurum mawng nei lo,* tihna a ni a. Grik ṭawnga ziakna, savun ziala an dah dan chuan, "ṭiau leh ruak," tih a ni. "Leilung chu ka han en a, ngai teh, ṭiau leh ruakin a awm; vante pawhin êng an nei lo." Jeremia 4:23. Han chhiar zawm zel ila: "Tlângte ka en a, ngai teh, a nghing a, mual zawng zawng pawh a phe hlawk hlawk a. Ka han en a, ngai teh, mihring an awm lo va, chunglêng sava zawng zawng pawh an thlâwk bo zo ta. Ka han en a, ngai teh, thlawhhma ṭhate chu thlaer a chang ta, khawpui zawng zawng pawh a chang ta, khawpui zawng zawng pawh a chim zo ta, Lalpa leh a thinurna nasa tak hmaah chuan."Châng 24-26.

Pahnihnaah chuan, mi sualte chu an thi vek a ni. Tuna kan han târlanah khân Jeremia chuan "mihring an awm lo va" a tih kha.

Pathumnaah chuan, he khuarkhurum mawng nei lovah hian Setana chu phuarin a awm. Khawvêl lo ram taah chuan bum tur tumah an awm lo. A bumna hnaa a chawlhna turin kum sângkhat chhûng a nei dawn. Hel hna a lo thawh zawng zawng te, awm dan mangan thlâk taka a rawn hruai luh tâk mai thimnain a tlâkbuakna chu a lo kian huna, mi sual thi tawhte pawh vawikhat dang an lo nun leh huna, Pathian a beihna hnuhnung ber atâna thil lo ruahman a, lo rel lâwk nân hun a nei tam hle dawn a nih chu.

....*Palinaah chuan, mi felte chuan vanah rorêlna hna an thawk:*

Johana chuan, "Lalṭhutphahte ka hmu a, a chungah mi an ṭhu a, an hnênah chuan rorêlna an pe a," a ti a. Thupuan 20:4.

Paula chuan, "Mi thianghlimte chuan khawvêl an ngaihtuah dâwn tih in hre lo em ni le? ... Vantirhkohte lam pawh kan ngaihtuah dâwn tih in hre lo vem ni?" a ti bawk a. 1 Korinth 6:2, 3.

Engpawh chu ni ta sela, kum sângkhat chhûng chuan leia awm ai chuan vana awm chu ka duh duh zâwk rêng rêng mai a, i duh zawk ve mai lo maw? Bible chuan chhandamte chuan rorêlnaah telna an nei dawn a ni tiin min hrilh chiang hle. Mahse thil awmdan zawng zawng tihfel vek a nih tawh a hnu chuan, rorêlna a awm chu engnge a ṭulna?

Krista chu a lo kal hun chuan, a lawmmante chu a rawn keng ang a, a mite chu vanah a hruai dawn ngei mai. Mahse kum sângkhat a ral chuan mi sualte chu, thih hnihnaa hremna chu tuar turin, kaihthawh an ni dâwn a. Chûngho thu chu engtin nge Pathianin a rel ang?

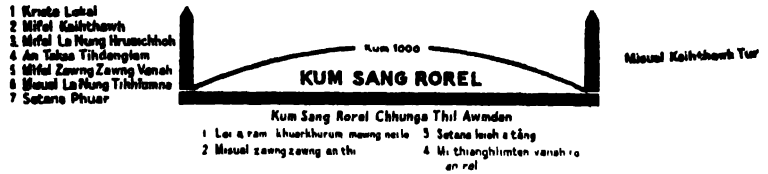
Tu tuten nge vuakna tlêm deuh tuar ang? Mi, vana awm ngei tura kan lo rin ṭhin, vana kan hmuh tak lohte chungchâng chu engtin nge ni ta ang?

Pathian finna hi a lo mak zozai teh e! Leiah hian ṭhian kawm ngeih tak mai nei ni ta la chu mi chu vanah chuan hmu ta hauh lo mai lang, chu kum sângkhat chhûng chuan Pathianin engtin nge a chungchâng a rêl chu i hre thei vek dawn a, mi dang chungchângte pawh i hre thei bawk tho vang. Pathian chuan chûng hna chu thawh nân kum sângkhat a hmang a ni. Mihring tlu tawhte tâna a lunathawhte chu tu rilruah mah, rin lohna leh hriat thiam loh chhuah pawh a awmtir duh lo a ni.

He mi hun chhûng hian, Pathianin chhandamte chu A bul ngeia

ṭhuttir mi tin mai chu chhandam turin engti fakauvin nge a lo beih, an hriat a phal dâwn a ni. Chhandamtu, amah ngeiin chhandamna chanchin chu zîktluak taka min hrilh hnu chuan, amah chu kan hre thiam zawkin kan hmangaih zualin ka ring a ni; i ring ve lo maw? Rorêlna zawh vek hnuah chuan, "I rorêlnate chu a dikin a fel a ni," kan ti ngei ang. Kan thinlungah rinhlehna awmna tur rêng rêngin a awm hauh tawh lo vang a. "An mit ata an mittuite chu Pathianin a hru hul ang."

Heti thlenga kum sâng lem chu hetiang hi a ni tawh ang a:



Kum Sâng Tawp Chhinchiah Nana Thil Lo Thleng Tur Pasarih

Kum sâng tawp hun tur chungchâng kan lo thleng ta a. Eng thil pasarih nge lo thleng dawn le?

1. *Mi sual thi tawhte chu kaihthawh an ni ang:* "Mitthi dangte erawh chu kum sângkhat chu a vei hma loh chuan an la nung rih lo va." Thupuan 20:5. Mi sual tam tak mai, tuifinriata ṭiauvut zat ang mai chu khawvêlah hian an lo ding chhuak leh ta a. (Châng 8).

2. *Setana chu "a tânna ata chu chhuahin a awm."* (Châng 7). Mi sualte an thlân ata kaihthawh an lo nih tâk avângin, bumna hun chu vawi khat chu a nei leh ta a ni.

3. *Setana chu "hnam te bum turin a kal chhuak ang."* Châng 8. Mi boral tur an nih tawh ber a hnu chuan, engtin nge a bum leh tâk ang? I thlîr zel teh ang u.

4. *Khawpui thianghlim, Jerusalem thar chu van aṭangin a lo chhuk.* (Thupuan 21:2.) He thil lo thleng leh Setana phelhna hun hi hun inhnaih tak a ni tih chu a hnu zela thil thlengte aṭangin a hriat theih a.

5. *Khawii thianghlim hualin Setanan mi sualte chu a hruai* khâwm. "Lei kil lia hnam te ... chu buma, indonaa hruai khâwm turin a kal chhuak ang ... Tin, lei vâng lam dâpin an kal chho va,

mi thianghlim rah hmun leh khaw duhawm tak chu an hual ta a." Thupuan 20:8, 9.

Sawi chian lehzual ngaihna pawh a awm lo ve. Tun hmalama indo thiam pui pui, lo tho leh ta te chu hruaiin Setana chu a, chûng mite hruaina leh ama hruaina hneh rual loh chuan mi thianghlimte khaw-pui chu an la ngei dawn a ni, tiin a thlêm thlu ang. Vaibelchhe vawi vaibelchhe tam tak chu an hruai dawn a ni.

6. *"Van aṭangin mei a lo tla a, anni chu a kangral ta a.* Châng 9. Atom bomb-te Hiroshima te, Nagasaki te, Bikini te chu miten hahipin an sawi maw! Chatuan mei meuh chuan, van aṭanga lo tla thlain, mi hel vaibelchhe chhiarsen loh, mi sual lamlêt lote chu a kangral vek dâwn asin. "Chûng Pathian hre lo mi leh kan Lalpa Isua chanchin ṭha awi lo mite chuan hrem an tuar ang, Lalpa hnên ata .... chatuana boralna chu." 2 Thessalonika 1:10.

Petera chuan inlarnain he mei hi a lo hmu a, "Vante chu nasa taka riin a boral ang a, thil bulte chu meia emralin a awm tawh ang a, lei leh a chhûnga hnathawh awmte hi a kângral ang." 2 Petera 3:10. He khâwvel pumpui hi meialh hlûm mai a ni dawn a, boral vekna hmunah a châng dawn a ni.

Zawlnei Obadia chuan, "Ka tlâng thianghlima in in tâk ang khân, hnam zawng zawngte chuan an in fo dawn si a, a ni, an in ang a, an lem ang a, piang lo ang maiin an awm ang," a ti a. Châng 16.

"Rei lote achinah mi suaksual chu a awm tawh dawn si lo. A ni, a awmna hmun chu en en mah la, a awm tawh lo vang." Sâm 37:10.

"Chu ni lo thleng chuan anmahni a kâng ang; zung leh zâr chenin a zuah lo vang, sipaihote Lalpa chuan a ti." Malakia 4:1.

Tun lai hian rorêl lâwkna chu a awm mêk a. Kum sangkhat an paih ta a ... Thihna leh Mitthi Khua (thlân) chuan an chhûnga mitthi awmte chu an chhuahtir bawk a; ... Tin, Thihna leh Mitthi Khuate chu mei dîlah an paih a. Chu chu thih hnihna chu a ni. Tu hming pawh nunna bua ziak an hmuh loh chuan mei dîlah an paih bawk a." Thupuan 20:10-15.

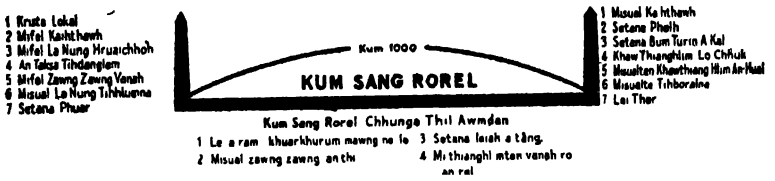
Chutiang chuan sual chunga Pathian thinurna thu chu hlen a lo ñi ta a ni.

Tun lai hian rorêl lâwkna chu a awm mek a. Kum sangkhat chhûng chuan hremna chi hran hran chu siam a ni ngei dâwn. Tin, kum sangkhat chu a lo ral chuan hremna chu tuartir an ni ang. Mi thenkhat huan mi dang aiin an tuar rei ang—chatuan a ang viau

nghe nghe ang; amaherawhchu an tuarna zawng zawng chu thih hnihnaah a tâwp ang.

7. Kan thu tawpna chu lei thar thu a ni ta. "Lei thar a chhûnga felna awm" chu. 2 Petera 3:13. Pathian chu a mi thianghlimte nen vân ataangin leiah an lo chhuk ang, Pathian khawpui thianghlim Jerusalem Thar nen. (Thupuan 21:1-3.)

Tunah chuan kum sâng chhûnga thil lo awm lem chu hetiang hi a ni ta:



Chu Khawpui Hmun Chu Chang Vein

"Krista ta in nih chuanin, Abrahama thlah, thutiam anga roluahtu turte in ni." Galatia 3:29. Hei hian Krista hnêna a bo a bâng awm lova inpumpêk thu a sawi a Krista ta nia inchhalna satliah mai ni lovin, Krista ta nihna amah chu ringa, a thua inrel chhuaka a hniak hnung zuia kan awmna chu a ni tur a ni. Chutianga awmin, a tâwpah chuan a ro chu kan luah ang a, thil tak tak neih tak takna chu kan neidawn a ni.

London khawpuiah naupang rethei tak mai a awm a. Naupang awmlem hi a ngaina êm êm thin a. Dâwra an zawrhnaah chuan darthlalang chhanah a thlir a thlir thin a. neihah a duh hlawm êm êm mai a, mahse a nei thei si lo va. Vanduai thlâk takin, a kawng kal lai chu Motor-in a su hlauh mai a, damdawi inah an dah ta a. Khum puan phah vâr tak chungah chuan a mu a. Chutia a mu lai chu an kai tho va, sipai lem hi a infiam nân an rawn pe ta mai a. Duh tak maiin, zawi tê têin a han tawk a, "Kan inkârah dârthlalang a awm ta lo a ni maw," a ti chhuak ta a. Tukverh dârthlalang phên atangin a en a ngai ta lo. Ama kut ngeiin a khâl thei ta. "Tunah zawng dârthlalangah kan hmu riai ruai a ni, chutih hunah erawh chuan inhmatawnin a ni tawh ang." 1 Korinth 13:12 Mi thianghlmte chuan lalram chu an chang ang a, "Pathian leh Beram No laltthutphah chu a awm tawh zâwk ang; tichuan a bawite chuan a rawng an bawl ang a, a hmêl an hmu ang a, a hming chu an chalah a chuang bawk ang. Tin, zân a awm leh tawh lo vang." Thupuan 22:3-5.



KHAWNGE MI FELTE CHUAN CHATUAN HUN AN HMAN ANG ?

MI FELTEN KRISTA nen vana kum sânggkhat ro an rel chu, an chatuan hman dan tura chhawng hmasa ber chauh a ni a. Khawnge chatuan chu an chen dâwn? Mi thianghlimte chu vanah an awm reng dâwn nge, hmun dangah an awm dâwn? Kum sângkhat lo vei kha chuan khawpui Thianghlim (Mi thianghlimte ruah hmun), van atanga leia lo chukah khân kan chhui lût kha a ni a Engtin nge an khawsak zel dâwn? Pathian lo ruahman dân, tawi tê tê pawhin han thlir ila, a chiang mai ang chu.

Pathianin Thil A Siamnaa A Tum

"Lalpa vân siamtu chuan (ani chu Pathian, leilung hi dina siamtu chu a ni ... engmahlovah a siam lo va, mihring awm nân a din zawk a ni)" Isaah 45:18.

Chutianga siam chu Pathian duhzâwng a ni a. "I duh avanga awm leh siam an ni bawk si a." Thupuan 4:11. Pathan chu a thianghlim avângin khawvêla chêng tur pawhin thil thianghlimte a siam a ni tih kan hria a. Tin, amah chu a danglam theih lo (Jakoba 1:17) avangin, sualna chuan harsatnate chu siam teh mah se, a tira a tum

dan leh a duh dan ang chuan, engtikah emaw chuan, a tipuitling leh negiin kan ring ang a. Mihring thil tum mai pawh harsatnain a tihdanglam mai mai lo viau thin a.

Tichuan, "Ka remruat chu a ding chhuak ang a, ka duhzâwng zawng zawng chu ka ti vek ang," (Isaia 46:10) a tihte kan lo hmu bawk a. Chu lovah pawh, "Ka nung a ni tih hi a dik ang bawkin, khawvêl zawng zawng hi Lalpa ropuinaa tihkhahin a awm ngei ang." tih kan hmu bawk. Numbers 14:21. Engkim siamthat hun (Tirh-kohte 3:21) chu a lo la thleng dâwn. "Boralte zawnga chhandam turin Mihring Fapa hi a lo kal a ni reng a ni." Luka 19:10.

Naupang tê pakhat hi sava buah engnge awm hmuh duhin, thing sâng tâwk takah a lâwn a. Mahse a tla a, a ke ruh a sawh tliak ta a. Nakina a lo bai chhuah leh theih hnu chuan, thinglerah bawk chuan a lo lawn leh a. A nuin a han hmuh a, a han auh chuan, "Ka nu, savabu chhungah engnge awm hmuh ka tum tlat a ni," tiin a lo chhang a. Naupangte tum ruh dân pawh chuti hial chu zuk nia.

Krista chu mihringin an hloh tawh pe leh turin a lo kal a. Chutichuan Isua chu kum sawm leh pahnih a lo nihin, "Ka pa ina ka awm tur in hre lo vem ni?" a ti a. Luka 4:49. A lo kal chhan chu hlen turin a thi a, hmangaihna chuan kros a thlen ta. A zirtirte chu Jerusalema a kal turzia te, a tuar ngei tur leh tihhluma a awm ngei tur thute a hrilh kha. (Matthaia 16:21.)

Pathianin Mihring A Pêk

A tirah chuan Pathianin mihring chu thil pali a pe a.

1. *Nunna a pe.* "A hnârah chuan nunna thaw a thaw lût a." Genesis 2:7.

2. *Nungchang fel tak a pe.* "Pathianin kan anpuiin, keimahni ang takin mihring siam i'a ... a ti a." Genesis 1:26. Solomona chuan, "Pathan chuan mihring hi dik takin a siam a," a ti a. Thuhriltu 7:29.

3. *Khâwvel mawi takah chênna a pe.* Tin, Lalpa Pathianin chhak lamah Edenah chuan huan a siam a; a mihring siam chu chutah chuan a awmtir ta a." Genesis 2:8.

4. *Thuneihna a pe.* "Lei chung zawng zawngah te ... thu i neihtir ang u." Genesis 1:26.

A chunga Pathian thuneihna chu awm reng tura mihringin an duh (thlan) chhûng chu, lei chunga thuneihna chu a nei reng ve thei a ni.

Mihringina A Hloh

Pathianin thil pali a pêkte chu mihringin a hloh vek.

1. *A nunna a hloh a.* Adama chu a sual ta a. "Sual man chu thihna a ni si a." Rom 6:23.

2. *A nungchâng fel tak chu a hloh.* Pathian chuan mihring chu mi dik takin a siam a, mahse, chutiang chuan a awm zel ta lo va. Thu awi lohna, sual, lam chu a thlang ta zawk a. "Fel lohna zawng zawng hi sual a ni." 1 Johana 5:17. Adama chu a lo sual tak avângin mi fel lo a lo ni ta a.

3. *A chenna a hloh.* "Lalpa Pathian chuan .. Eden huan ata chu a tîr chhuak ta a." Genesis 3:23.

4. *A thuneihna a hloh.* Setanan a hneh ta tlat mai a. "Mi ngamtu apiangin chu mi ngei chuan bawiah a siam thin a ni." 2 Petera 2:19. Chuti chu a nih tak avângin, Setana chu "he khawvêl pathian," "khawvêl lal" a lo ni ta. Khawvêl rorêltuah a inchhal a, chu chu Krista pawhin a kalh lo.

Adama chu khawvêl sualna anchhe dawng lamah chuan a chhuak ta a. "Hling leh buarte pawh a chhuah sak ang che ... i hmaia thlan tui luang zawih zawihin chaw i ei tawh ang." Genesis 3:18, 19. Pathianin a kawltir chu a hloh ta. Sualna leh Setana chhiahhlawh a lo ni ta a ni. (Johana 8:34.)

Krista Siam That Leh

Mihring a tluk avânga a hloh zawng zawng chu "zawnga chhandam turin" Isua chu a lo kal a.

1. *Nunna a siam leh ta.* "Pathian thilthlawnpêk ... chu chatuana nunna a ni." Rom 6:23.

2. *Nungchâng fel a siam leh.* Chu mi avâng chuan, tupawh Kristaa a awm chuan, thil siam thar a loni a; thil hluite chu a ral ta a; ngai teh u, a lo thar ta." 2 Korinth 5:17. Thlarau lama he siam tharna hna hi Pathian fate thinlungah chuan a ni telin, a kal zêl thin.

Chutiang chuan, "ropuina aṭanga ropui zelin, chu mi anpui ngeia awm turin tihdanglamin kan awm ṭhin." 2 Korinth 3:18.

Pathian thilsiam theihna chhinchhiahna chu Sabbath ni a nih avângin, nunnaah pawh hian tihthianghlimna hnaah chuan chhinchhiahna pawh a lo ni ve nghal ta a ni. (Ezekiela 20:12, 20)

3. *Khawvêl mawi takah Krista chuan chênna a siam leh ang.* Ṭawngṭai dan min zirtirnaah chuan, "I duhzâwng vana an tih angin, leia min ti rawh se," tih a ni a. Matthaia 6:10. Pathian chuan Isua Krista chu "thil zawng zawng siam ṭhat hun" (Tirhkohte 3:21)-ah a rawn tir dâwn. Petera chuan inlârnaa lei leh thil bulte chu meia em ral a hmuh hnu chuan, "Nimahsela, a thutiam ang chuan van tharte leh lei thar, a chhûnga felna awmte chu kan beisei a ni," a ti a. 2 Petera 3:13.

4. *Krista chuan mihring chu thuneihna neiin a siam leh.* Setana chuan mihring chu a hneh a, a thuneihna chu a chhuh ta a. Kristaah chuan mihringin sualna leh Setana chu an hneh ve leh ta a, an thuneihna pawh chu an nei leh ta a. Krista chuan, "A hnehtu apiang ka lalṭhutphahah ka hnênah ka ṭhuttir ang, kei pawhin ka hneha, ka pa hnênah a lalṭhutphaha ka ṭhu ang khân," (Thupuan 3:21) a ti a. Tin "bawi ṭha leh rinawm, i ti ṭha e; tlem te chungah i rinawm a, tam tak chungah ka awmtir ang che ..." a ti bawk. Matthaia 25:21.

Tichuan sualna chu tihkian a ni ang a. "Anchhia reng reng a awm tawh lo vang." Thupuan 22:3.

Lei Thar, Van Lam Entir Danin

1. Jerusalem Thar, Lei thar khawpui ber chu, van aṭanga lo chhuk a ni. (Thupuan 21:22; Zakaria 14:4-9.)
2. Pathian ngei chu mihring zingah a chêng. (Thupuan 21:3.)
3. Khawpuiah chuan Sabbath ni an serh ziah. (Isaiah 66:22, 23.)
4. Khawpui liana nundan ang ni lo, thingtlang rama nundan angin nun a ni ang a, inte pawh a awm ang. (Isaia 65:17, 21.)
5. Dam lohna a awm lo. (Isaia 33:24.)
6. Natna te, lungngaihna te, ṭahna emaw, thilna emaw te a awm lo. (Thupuan 21:4.)
7. Ramsa nungchâng pawh a danglam. (Isaia 11:6-9.)
8. Lei chu a mawiin, thil a chhuah hlâwk. (Isaia 35.)

9. Kan inhre tawn ang. (1 Korinth 13:12.)
10. Kan hre zo sêng lo vang. (1 Korinth 2:9.)

A thuneihna ram chu a din ang a, anchhia zawng zawng a bovek ang. Nakina nun dan tur hi a hlei hluaka sawi kan tum lo ve. A ngainatawmna chuan kan suangtuah ṭhat theih ang ber chu a khum ang a, a mawina chu kan rintih mawi thei ang ber ai pawhin a mawi zawk ang; tin, kan lâwmna pawh kan beisei san theih ber si pawhin a nasa ang. "Thil siam nung chi hran hran zingah chuan inremna leh lawmna a lêng vel a . . . thil tê ber aṭangin khawvêl lian ber thlengin, engkim mai, nunna neite leh nei lote pawh chuan, an mawina lo êng chhuak leh an hlimna famkim nên chuan Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni tih an puang a."—*The Great Controversy*, phêk 678.

Engtinnge Kan Inpeih Ang?

Abrahama hnênah chuan Pathianin khawvêl pum hi a tiam a. Chuti chung pawh chuan, "Hetah hi chuan engmah hmun luah tur, a ke nghahna tham pawh, a pe lo va; nimahsela amah leh a hnua a thlahte thlenga ro turin pek a tiam a." Tirhkohte 7:5. Chiang taka kan hriat danin Abrahama chuan lei chu hniak tla pawh a nei miah lo va, a thlân tih mai loh chu. Chu pawh chu Hit-mi Ephron-a ta, amah leh a nupui Sari thlân atana a lei a ni.

Pathian thutiam ropui tak, "Lei ro chungtu" (Rom 4:13) tura a tihna chu engtin nge Abrahaman a hriat thiam theih?

He lai thu hian a hrilhfiah hle.

"Rinnain Abrahama chu kohva a awm lai khân a rochun tur tmuna lût turin kal chhuah thu a pawm ta a; tin, a kalna tur lam pawh hre lo vin a kal chhuak ta a. Rinnain ram tiamah khan, mi rama châm ang maiin a lo châm ta reng a, thutiam hmunkhat a rochunpui tur Isaaka leh Jakoba te nên chuan puan inahte, an awm a, khua lungphumte nei mi, Pathian relbawl leh siam chu a nghak reng si a." Hebrai 11:8-10.

Nakin hnu atâna thutiam ropui takah hian engtin nge kan tel ve? "Krista ta in nih chuanin, Abrahama thlah, thutiam anga roluahtu turte in ni." Galatia 3:29.

Tuemaw chuan mi hâng bawi hi, a pu vana a kal dâwn leh dâwn loh a zawt a. Ani chuan, "Kal lo vang. Ka pu hi min hrilh hmasa

lovin khawiah mah a kal ngai lo va, tin, inbuatsaih nan ni tam fe a hmang ṭhin a. Vana kal thu reng min la hrilh lo va, a la insiam peih hek lo, chuvangin a kal dawn lo a ni tih chu ka hria a ni," a ti e, an ti.

Lawnglian a pil dawn a, chhanhimna lawngtêah chuan mi an ṭhuttir a. Hmeichhe pakhat chuan, lawng hotupa hnênah chuan, "Bungrua engzat nge kan ken theih ang"? tiin a zawt a.

"Bungrua rêng rêng ken tur a ni lo," tiin a châng thuai a. Vana kal tur pawh hian bungraw ken tum tur a ni lo. Kan rote chu tunah hian vanah kan khâwl khawm tur a ni a, kan theihna leh kan chaknate chu Pathian ramah kan dah ṭha tur a ni.

Mi rinawm ropui tak tak lo awm tawhte chanchin pawh "chung zawng zawng chu rinna neiin an thi ta a, thiltiamte chu chang lovin ... Nimahsela, tunah zawng ram ṭha lehzual châk an lo ni a, chu chu vâna mi a ni; chutichuan Pathianin an Pathian tiha awm chu a zak lo ve, an tan khua lam a lo buatsaih sak tawh si a." Hebrai 11:13-16.

Kan chatuan chênna tur chu ram a ni. He lei siam tharah hian a ni e. "Hrehawm vawi hnihna a thleng lo vang." Nahum 1:9. Sualna chuan a tiang ṭihbaiawm tak chu a lek lang tawh lo vang a. Pathian khawvêl zau takah chuan, hnai deuhah emaw, hle takah emaw pawh heina ri mawi lo tak chu hriat turin a awm tawh ngai lo van Sualna te, mi sual te an awm tawh lo vang a. Engmahin a chîm buai loh mawinate leh hlimna famkim chuan Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni tih a puang tawh ang.

MIHRINGE TANA VAN LAM DAN

BIBLE sawi dan chuan Pathian chu Lalber a ni. (Jeremia 10:6, 7.) A lalṭhutphah chu vanah a awm a, "A ram chuan engkim chungah ro a rel a." Sâm 103:19.

Chu Lalber nihna chu Pathian leh Krista chuan an inṭâwm a. Thuthlung Hlui chuan, "Rorêlna chu a kokiah a chuang ang," tiin a lo hriattir a. Isaia 9:6. Bible-a lehkhabu hnuhnung ber chuan, a lo kal lehna thu a sawinaah chuan, "Lalte Lal leh Hotute Hotu," tiin a vuah a. Thupuan 19:16.

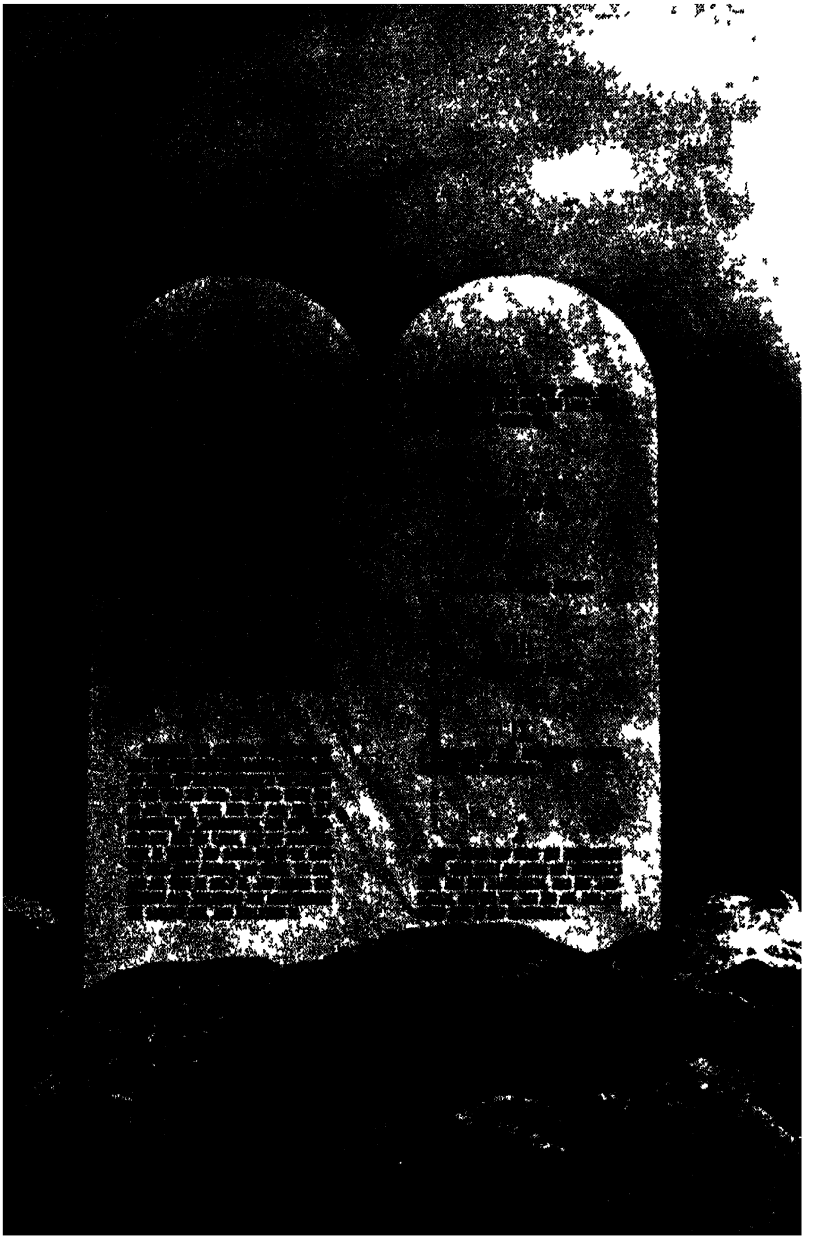
Rorêlna Chuan Dan A Neih A Ṭul

Dan tel lovin rorêlna ṭha tak a awm thei lo va, dân pawm tlânte tel lo chuan nundan hlimawm leh fel a awm thei bawk na hek lo.

Naupang kum ruk mi lek hi sikul a lût ṭan dawn a. A nu leh paten an lo enkawl dân chuan a duhzâwng apiang thil tih a ni ber a. Chuvang chuan khawvêl hi chu ama nawmsip bawl nâna awm emaw tihna rilru a lo pu ta a. Mi, perhlunga an inperhte chu a tibuai a, an perhlungte chu lak sakin a tlan bo pui a. Ball hmanga inkhêlnate chu ball chu paih bovin a tibuai a. Dan anga inkhel chu a harsa zawngin a zir a ṭul ta a ni tih chu sawi pawh a ngai lo. Sikul inkhel mualte lam hian dân a neih a ṭul ṭhin.

Sumdawng tur pawhin mihringin dân a neih a (ul zel. Sei lam tehna te, bûknate, bûr tehkhâwng te leh thil dang dang an neih a ṭul ṭhin.

Mihring awmdan phung atâna ṭha ber chu dân ṭha tak rin a, awi a ni a, chu chu hlim tak leh fel taka awm theihna hmanraw pawi-



mawh chu a ni. Mihringte hian mawi tak leh muang taka awmho dial dial kan duhnaah chuan, dan pawisa lova, mi tinin a tih theih tur siam chhuah sak ngaihna a awm lo. Motor pawh kawng dik lo laia khalh luitu chuan, tuemaw a su nge nge a, a sut hnuhnun ber pawh a ni hial thin.

Pathian Rorêlna Atâna Dân Chu

Mihring lalte hi chuan dan thlei bîk nei tak leh râwng tak an siam chhuak châwk mai. Pathian rorêlnaah chuan Amah ngeiin dân chu a siam chhuak a. (Isaia 33:23.) Chung dânte chuan A rilru an lan chhawn tir a vang in, "Felna leh rorêlna fel chu i lalthutphah nghahchhan a ni," (Sâm 89:14) tia kan hmu hi a mak lo. Thupek sâwmte hi Pathian dan bulpui, mihringte nundan tur atâna dan chu a ni. A thianghlim a, a dik a, a tha a, thlarau lam thil a ni bawk. (Rom7:12-14.) "A thununna thu zawng zawngte chu a rinawm a ni. Chûng chu kumkhaw tlaitluan atân tihnghehin a awm a." Sâm 11:7-8. (Hei hi Saptawng Bible-a mi letling ta ila hetiang hi a ni ang: "A thupêk zawng zawngte chu a nghet a. Chatuan chatuan atân an ding nghet a ni.") Krista chuan, "Dan thu chhun han tê tak tê bo ai pawhin, van leh khawvêl boral a awl zawk e," a ti a. Luka 16:17.

Adama Atanga Mosia Thlengin Danin A Rêl

Adama hun atangin Mosia hun thleng kha chuan dân chu ziakin a awm lo va. Adama chu kum 930 a dam a, Methusela chu, Adama a thihin kum 200-a upa a ni hman a. Chuvângin Pathian duhzâwngte chu Adama hnên atangin a lo dawng tawh a. Methusela chu kum 969 a dam a, tuilet kum khan a thi a. Chuvâng chuan Pathian thudik chu Nova pawh khân tawngkam chuan a dawng a, tin, "Felna thu hriltu," a lo ni thei ta a (2 Petera 2:5) Pathian Lehkha Thu chuan, "I thupêk zawng zawng chu felna a ni," a ti a. Sam 199:172.

Adama khân danin a phût berte chu a hre chiah kan ti ngam ang maw? Ti ngam ngei ang. "Sualna hi dan bawhchhiatna a nih avângin. (1 Johana 3:4.) Tin, "Dan a awm si loh chuan sual chu

suala ngaih á ni lo." Rome 4:15. (Hei hi sâptawng Bible-a mi letling ta ila, "Dan awm lohnaah chuan, bawhchhiatna (sual) a awm lo," tih a ni ang). Adama chu a sual ta a (Rom 5:12), chuti anih chuan Pathian dân, a hriatsa reng chu a bawhchhia a ni ngei ang

I han chhui thui leh hret teh ang. Dân a awm loh lai chuan mite chu suala ngaih an ni lo va. Dân awm lohnaah chuan, sual chu suala ngaih an ni si lo va. (Rome 5:13.) Chu chu, mihringte chu suala puh an ni lo tihna a ni.

Mahse Adama hun atangin Mosia hun thlengin sualna chu mihringte tichhetu bera puh a ni reng a, "Sual hlawh chhuah chu thihna a nih vang a ni (Rome 6:23); tin, "Adama awm achin Mosia awm thlengin ... thihna chuan ro a rel thin" si á. (Rom 5:14. Tichuan, dan chu ziakin nei kher lem mah suh se, Pathian thupêkte chu, mite chuan an lo hre tawh thin a ni. Rome 5:13 a kan hmuh, "Dan awm hmain khawvêlah sual a awm tawh si a," tih hi dan ziaka a awm hmain, tihna a ni.

Pu James M. Gillis-a chuan, *The Catholic Bulletin*, (Catholic chanchinbu) September ni 22, 1945-a mi phêk 6-naah chuan heti hian a ziak a. "Dâwt te, rûkrûk te, tualthah te hi, Mosia lo awm hma te kha chuan sualna a ni lo ve tia ngaih mai chu thil âtthlâk tak a ni ang ... Chumi chhûng, kum sanghnih chhûng lai hun chuan mite chu Pathian dân chuan a khuahkhirh lo tia ngaih mai chu, lei hîpna dan hi siam a nih hmain khawvêl hi eng ang nge tia naupang, zirtirtu zâwttu ang lek fanga mahni indah hniamna a ni ang," tiin.

Adama fapa Kaina chu a sual ta a. (Genesis 4:6, 7) Nova leh Lota chu, dan bawhchhehote zingah an chêng thin a. (2 Petera 2: 4-8.) Pathian thup?k te, thununna te, a dan chu Abrahama chuan a hria a. (Genesis 26:5,) Paula chuan khaikhawm nân, "Mi zawng zawngin thil an lo tihsual avângin, thihnain mi zawng zawng a fan chhuak ta a, (Rom 5:12) a ti a.

Mosia Hun Atanga Krista Hun Thlengin Danin Ro A Rel

Aigupta bawl nihna ata Mosian Israel mite a hruai chhuan lai khân Pathian chuan Thupêk sâwm chu a hrilh a, tin, "Lungphêk pah. nihah a ziak a." Deuteronomy 4:13.

Chung lungphêk pahnihah te chuan Pathian hriattirna thu ziakte chu a awm avângin "Thu hriattirna lung phêk pahnih" tiin an vuah

a. (Exodus 31:18.) Biakbûk, hmun thiahghlim bera dah, thuthlung bâwm rangkachak, an serh tak mai chhûngah chuan dah turin Mosia chu hrilh a ni a. (Deuternomy 10:2, Hebrai 9:3, 4.) Amah ngeiin a chhinchhiah dan chuan, "Tin, tlâng ata chu ka lêt thla a, lungphêk chu ka bâwm siamah chuan ka dah a; Lalpan thu mi pêk angin chutah chuan a awm ta reng a," tih a ni. Deuteronomy 10:5.

Chuvâng chuan bâwm chu "thuhriattirna bâwm emaw, thuthlung bâwm emaw vuah a lo ni ta a ni (Exodus 25:22; Thupuan 11:19.) Chu thuhriattir emaw, Pathian duhzawng ziak chhuah emaw chu, A thusawite nghenchhana siam a ni.

Israel fate chuan he dân thianghlim hi hlain an sa ṭhin. (Sam 119:97. Sâm pumpui hi en mah teh.)

Solomona chuan, "Dan ngaihthla duh lo va, hnuchhawntu chu, a ṭawngṭaina pawh tenawm a ni," a ti a. Thufingte 28:9.

Isaia chuan, zirtirna zawng zawng chungthuan van lamin a fiahna chu Pathian dân a ni tiin sawi lang bawk. (Isaia 8:20.)

Isua Nunah Danin Ro A Rel

Zawlnei pakhat chuan Isuan, "Dân chu a tilian ang a, a tizahawm bawk ang," tiin a lo sawilawk a. Isaia 42:21. Pakhat dang leh pawhin A thinlungah Pathian dan chu a awm ang tiin a lo sawi lâwk bawk a. (Sâm 40:7, 8; Hebrai 10:7.)

Krista ngei chu a lo kal ta a. Tlâng chunga thusawi mak tak chu a han sawi a, hêng thu hi mipuite chu a hrilh thuai a: "Dan thu emaw, zawlneite thu emaw tiboral tura lo kal ka nih ring suh u: tiboral tura lo kal ka ni lova, tifamkim tura lo kal ka ni zawk," tiin. Matthaia 5:17.

. Zawlneite thu tifamkim tur chuan, an lo sawi lawk te chu a tih a ṭul a. Tih pawh a ti ngei reng a. Nazareth khuaah chuan, "He Pathian Lehkha Thu hi vawiinah hian in hriatah a lo thleng ta," a ti a. Luka 4:21.

Pathian thupêk sâwm, nunna dan chu tifamkim tur chuan, chu dân chuan tih tura a ruatte chu a tih a ngai bawk a ni. Chu pawh chu a i a. Gethsemane-a hun râpthlâk tak a lo thlen hnaih hle tawhah khân, "Keiin ka Pa thupêkte ka zawm a," a ti a. Johana 155:10. Pathian thupêkte chu lawm takin a zâwm a ni ngei ang, Pathian ngeiin, "Felna chu i ngaina a, bawhchhiatna chu i huat kha," tiin a sawi lan avângin. (Hebrai 1:9.

A zirtirnaahte chuan Dan chu a siam lian a. Pawn lamah mai ni lo vin, chhûngril lamah pawh hman tur a ni tiin a sawi ṭhṭin a. (Matthaia 5:21, 22; 27, 28). A nunnàah dân chu tifamkim a. Dik tak chuan "Dân mihringa lo chang" a ni a. A hmelmate chu "In zing ah tuinnge sual kawngah thiam loh mi chantir thei awm?" tiin a zawt mai a ni. (Johana 8:46). Tirhkoh Petera chua na chungchâng a sawinaah chuan "Thil reng a tisual lo va," a ti a. (1 Petera 2:22). Amah a sual vang ni lo vin, keimahni kan sual vângi na thi ta a ni.

Tirhkohte Hun Laiin Danin Ro A Rel

Tirhkoh Paula chuan dan chu a thianghlim a, a fel a, a ṭha a, thlarau lam thil a ni, a ti a. (Rom 7:7, 12-14.) Ṭawngkam khauh tawk tak hmangin rin avângin, "Dân chu kan tinghet a ni," tiin a hrilhfiah a. Rome 3:31. A tâwp berah chuan, Rom Sorkar rorêlnaah, ama chungchâng an ngaihtuah laiin "Dan leh zawlneite lehkhabua ziak zawng zawng ringin ... Pathian lamah ka beisei a," a ti a. Tirhkohte 24:14. (Hei hi saptawng Bible-a mi letlin gta ila, "Dânah leh zawlneite lo ziaka thil awm zawng zawng chu ringin, kan pate Pathian chu ke be ṭhin," tih a ni ang.)

Pathian dân chu Krista tirhkohten an pawisa lo a ni tia sawi hi ramhuai finrawla chhuak a ni. Paula chu Pathian thu hre mi, ropui tak a ni a; mahse, mi fing loten an hriat thiam loh chângin a awm vin Petera chuan a sawi a; tichuan mi bum thiamte leh dan pawisa lo hoten a thu an ngaikawi a, dik lo takin an hmang ṭhin a ni, (2 Petera 3:15, 16 en la a ti.

Paula khân Pathian dan chu pawisa hauh lo ni sela, ring lotute hruaitu lo niin, "Hunte leh dante tihdanglam tumtu," mi sual tân chuan kawng a lo sât a ni ang (Daniela 7:25; 2 Thessalonika 2: 3, 4 en bawk la.

Johana phei chuan, "A thupêkte pawm si lo vin, Amah ka hria titu chu mi dawthei a ni, thutak amahah a awm lo," ti thlengin a sawi duh a. 1 Johana 2:4. Tin, "dawthei" zawng zawng chu thih hnihnaah chuan an boral ang tiin a chhunzawm zel a ((Thupuan 21:18), dawt hmangte chu Pathian khawpuia an luh phal a ni lo, a ti bawk. (Thupuan 21:27.)

Tin, Jakoban rorêlnaa hman tur chu Pathian dan chu a ni a tih pawh chu a ṭhlawp chiah a. Inlârna a hmuh a han sawi khan, "Hnam.

te chu an thinur a, tin, i thinur chu a lo thleng ve thung a, mitthi rorêl sak hum ... a lo thleng bawk a. Tin, vana Pathian biak in chu an hawng a, tichuan biak inah chuan a thuthlunna bâwm chu a lo lang ta a," (Thupuan 11:18, 19) a tih kha.

"A thuthlunna bâwm" chu a awm avângin, van biak bûka hmun thianghlim berah chuan rorêlna hna chu thawh a ni tih chu he lai thu him a tichiang êm êm a ni. Bâwm chhûngah chuan dân, thupêk sâwm chu a awm tih kan hriat tawh kha. Chu dân chu rorêlnaa hman tur chu a ni.

Rorêlnaa thu tlukna hnuhnung ber a lo chhuah a, mi sualte leh mi felte chatuan atân tihhran an nih hunah chuan Paradis-a luh theihna tur pakhat chu a thupêk zawmna a ni. "Nunna thing chungah chuan chanvo an neih theihna tur leh khawpui luhna kawngah chuan an luh tlang theihna atâna a thupêkte zawmtute chu an nihlawh e." Thupuan 22:14. (Saptawng Bible-a mi dik taka lehlin) Pathian thupêkte chu zawmin Pathian rawng chu he leiah hian mi tlêmtê nen chauh, i bawl a ni thei e. Mahse vanah chuan angelte leh mi dang awm zawng zawngte chu i lungrualpuite an ni ang. "A vantirhkohte a thupêk zawmtute u ... Lalpa chu fak rawh u." Sam 103:20. (Saptawng Bible-a mi dik taka lehlin).

Pathian Dan Awmphung Isua Sawi

Vawi khat chu Isuan thufing tak tak sawiin Juda mi, Sadukaite chu a tidang der mai a, Pharisaiho an lo thawk ve ta a. An zinga dan hre mi pakhat chuan, "Zirtirtu, Dân thuah chuan eng thupêk hi nge ropui ber?" tiin a zawt a.

Chu mi chhânna atân chuan Isuan, "Lalpa i Pathian chu i thinlung zawng zawngin, i thlarau (Nunna) zawng zawngin, i rilru zawng zawngin i hmangaih tur a ni," tih hi. Chu chu thupêk ropui leh pawimawh ber a ni. Tin, a dawttu, a anpui chu hei hi a ni, Nangmah i inhmangaih angin i vêngte pawh i hmangaih tur a ni, tih hi. Chung thupêk pahnihah chuan dan thu leh zawlneite thu zawng zawng a inkhaikhawm vek a ni," a ti a. Matthaia 22:37-40.

Thupêk sâwmte chu lungphêk pahnihah Pathianin a ziak a ni tih hmasa palite kha phêk khatah a ziak a, a dang parukte kha phêk dangah, tih a ni a. Chuti a nihna chhan chu a chiang viau a ni. Isua

kha chu kan la hre reng ang a. Ngaihdan tlangpuiah chuan thupêk chuan Thupêk sawmte chu thupui pahnihah a ṭhen a, Pathian hmangaih tur a nih thu leh mihringte hmangaih tur an nih thuin. Tichuan, Exodus 20:3-17-a chuan, thupêkte hi kan chhiar chuan a hmasa palite hian Pathian hnêna kan tihtur bil min hrilh a ni tih chu rang takin a lo lang mai a, tin, dang parukte chu mihringte hnêna kan tihtur bil a ni tih a lang thuai bawk. Chuvang chuan Thupêk zawng zawngte chu thupui pahnih, Pathian chu hmangaih tur a ni tih leh mihringte pawh hmangaih tur a ni, tihah te hian a infûn vek a ni.

Heng thupui pahnihtea a hmasa zawk hi thupêk ropui tak tih a ni. Thupêk hmasa palite chu ropui tak tih an nih avâng chuan ngaihnêp mai theih an ni lo tih a lang chiang hle. Tin, thupêk hnuhnung parukte sawi nâna thu mal hman zat lêt thum dawn lai a hmasa palite sawi nâna hman a ni tih hi chhinchhiah tlâk tak a ni bawk ang. Isuan dan hre mi a chhânnaah pawh khan thupêk palite chu a hnuhnung parukte ang bawkin pawimawh leh ropuiah a sawi a ni. Kan nunnaah hian Pathian chu a hmasa berah kan neih chuan A rilru ang chu lo neiin kan tawpna dik tak chu kan lo thleng thei ang. Pathian thupêk sâwm hi hmangaihna dan chu a ni. Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni a. Awmphung leh a dan chu hmangaihna a ni. Chutiang chu a ni rêng a, a ni zel ang. "Chatuana mi, hmun chungnung leh sânga mi, A kawngte chatuana mi chu a danglam ngai lova." —E. G. White, *Patriarchs and Prophets*, p. 33.

Kalvari Thuchah Pahnih Chu

Krista kros-a a thihna chuan thil pahnih a tinghet a. Pakhatna chuan, thil nung zawng zawngte hnênah chuan Pathian dan chu danglam thei lo leh chatuan thil a ni tih leh, chu dan thianghlim zirtirna kalh chu thihna a ni tih puang a. Pathian Fapa chuan sual a ti ve ngai lo va, amaherawhchu, mi sualte hmun chu a rawn la ve a ni. Chuvang chuan a thi ngei tur a ni. Pathian dan leh a nungchang chu a inṭhen thei lova. A danglam lova, a danglam ngai hek lo vang. Kalvari hi Pathian in a dan a hlutsakzia hnial rual loha tilangtu a ni. Dan chu han tibo teh, Kalvari chuan awmzia rêng a nei lo vang. Kalvariin a tihngheh pahnihna chu Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni tih hi a ni.

Pathianin khawvêl a hmangaih êm êm a, chutichuan a fapa

mal neih chhun a pe a, Amah chu tupawh a ring apiang an boral lohva, chatuana nunna an neih zawk nan." Johana 3:16.

Pathian dan te, a Fapa te, A zia te Setanan a dodalna thute chu kros-ah kimchang taka chhân a ni ta a. Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni. A dante chu hmangaihna dan a ni. A Fapa chu leh vana Pathian nihnaah chuan tuma hnial rual lohva chanvo nei tlâk a ni.

Thupek Zawmtute Dona

Krista leh Setana rei tak an lo inkalhna chu a tawp dawn lamah chuan, he Pathian hmêlma (Setana) hian thupêk zawmtute tihduhdahna chu a rawn thlen dawn.

Chu mi hrilhlâwkna chu a awm a: "Tichuan drakon (Setana) chu hmeichhe (Kohhran) chungah chuan a lo thinur a, a thlah la awm, Pathian thupêkte zâwma Isua hriattirna thu pawmte chu do turin a kal ta a," tiin. Thupuan 12:17.

Mihringte tâna hun ruat tlêm a la awm chhûng hian. duht hlang tur kan ni ṭheuh mai. Pathian lamah chuan Kalvari leh a thupêkte leh nunna a awm a, Setana lamah chuan sualna te, mahni nihna te, thihna te a awm.

Pathian chuan he sawmna hmanhmawh tak hian mi tin min sawm a ni. "In hmaah nunna leh thihna, malsawmna leh ânchhia ka dah tih tunah hian in chungchâng thua hretu atân lei leh van ka ko ni. Chutichuan nunna chu thlang rawh u, in nun theih nan, nangni leh in thlahte nên: Lalpa in Pathian in hmangaih a, a awka in awi theih nân." Deuteronomy 30:19, 20.

BUNG 28

KROS-AH CHUAN ENGNGE KHENBEH NIA, TUINNGE KHENGBET?

Martin Luther-a, Roman Katholik puithiam chu, Germany rama Wittenberg khuaa Katholik zirna sâng (University)-ah chuan Bible thu ziakna lama zirtirtu lian (Professor) a ni a. October ni 31,1517 kum khân Mi thianghlim zawng zawng tana kût (Festival of the all saints) an tih chu a lo thleng hnai tawh hle tihin, an biak in ropui takah chuan lehkha a khengbet a. Chutah chuan, Katholik kohhran thiltih ṭhinte zinga thiaghlim lova a hriatte kalhna thupui sawmkua leh panga a ziak a.

Chutia Lutheran huai taka thil a tih chuan khawvêl a nghawr chhuak ta a. Protestant (Kalhtu Pawl) chu rang takin a ṭhan chhuahtir a. Biak in kawngkhara lehkha khenbeh maiin chuti fakau chuan rah a nei ta a ni.

Kum sangkhat leh zakua aiin a tam ta, Rom sipaite chuan, biak in kawngkhâra hnialna thianghlim pawh ni lo, Mi Thianghlim chu thingah an khengbet bawk a. Chûng mite chuan an khenbeha chu tunge a nih an hre lo va, engnge an tih tâk pawh an hre lo. An khenbeha chuan, "Ka pa, anni hi ngaidam rawh, an thiltih hi an hre lo a nih hi," tiin a dil sak a. Luka 23:24.

Isua Krista khenbehna chu lei leh van nghawr chhuaktu a ni a, khawvêl mite awmphung atân hun thar a rawn hawng a, lei leh vana inngaihthiamna ni chu a rawn tiam ta bawk. Chu mi ṭâh chuan

thilsiam ngaihtuah theihna neite chuan Pathian dik chu an bia ang a, a dân thianghlim zirtirna chu an awi ang.

Kros Lera Kutziak Mak Tak Chu

Pathian Fapa ngei chuan a thih laiin kros-ah chuan engemaw chu khêngbetin sawi a ni. Tirhkoh Paula chuan, "Kan bawhchhiatna zawng zawngte min ngaidam a. . . . Chu ngei chu kros-a khengbetin, a la kiang ta a," tih thu a ziak a. Kolosa 2:14. (Saptawng Bible-a mi letling ta ila, hetiang hi a ni ang: "Keimahni thiamloh chantirtu dân tênaute kuta ziak chu thai bovin . . . ama kros-a khêngbetin, a la kiang ta a."

Hei hi Isua chuan tuboh a la a, kros-ah chuan dân ziakna lehkha zial chu a perhin a khêngbet ta tihna a ni lo. Mahse eng dante emaw, dan awm khawm emaw chu chutah chuan a tawp ta a ni tih chu kan zavaiin min hriattir a ni.

Ephesi 2:15-ah chuan Paulan a sawi nawn leh a, "Ani chuan intaina (thiltih turahte thupêk dân awm chu) a tisaa tibovin," tiin.

Bible-ah hian dan chi khat aia tam a awm tih chi mi zawng zawng tân a chiang sa a. Thupêk sawm, Pathianin nundan atâna dâna a lo neih chu kros-ah a tawp mai lo tih chu kan hria a. Chu mi thu chu kan sawi tawh kha. Tun laite hian, hman lai ang bawkin rukru te, tualthah te, uirê te leh Thupêk Sâwm zinga a enga pawh bawhchhiat chu a la dik lo tho va.

Krista lah chu, chu dan chu tiboral tura lo kal a ni lo va, tifamkim tura lo kal a ni si a. Pathian chuan, chu dan chu tihtawp duh ni se, chu danin a phût thianghlim takte chu tikim tura Krista thih a tul lo vang. Pathian dân thianghlim chu A nihna leh a zia ang bawka tlo leh daihrei tur a ni.

Dan Chi Thum

A hma tâwng ber leh a hmasa ber atân chuan, nundân atâna ruat, Thupêk Sâwm dân, Pathian lungphêka a ziak chu kan nei a. (Exodus 31:18). "Dan tiboral tura lo kal ka nih ring suh u," Isua chuan a ti a. Matthaia 5:17.

Pahnihnaah chuan kûtna atan hmun thianghlima inthawina dân, biakna atâna dânte, a ni leh a.

Pathumna chu, Juda hnamte tâna hnam dân a ni. Hei hian thil tam tak hriselna lam te, invawn fai thu te, hri vei thu te, pawikhawih thu te, rorelna kalhmang tur te leh thil dang dang a khawih a.

Eng Dante Hi Nge Krosa Khenbeh ?

Juda hnam chu Pathian hmanrua atâna thlan an nihna a lo tawp khân, an hnam dın chu a tâwp ve nghâl chu a ni mai a. Entîr nân, Exodus 22:1-a dan kan hmuh ang khân, tupawh bawngpa ru chu, man a nih chuan, a neitu hnênah bawngpa panga a chawı tur a ni a. Chu dan chu dan ṭha tak chu ni mah se tun laiin eng hnam mahin an hman chu a ṭul tawh lêm lo va. Amaherawhchu, chûng hnam dânin a tum bulpuite chu thlak lo vın a awm reng a. Entır nan, hriselna danin a tum bulpuite chu Judate tan ni ang bawkin, tun laia Kristiante aân pawh a ni

Chiangkuang zawka sawi dâwn chuan, inthawina dân, kût dante kha a ni e, kros-a khenbeh tâk chu. "Min dodâl ṭhina chu a thai bo tawh si a."

Thisen hlanna te, sa leh ın theih chi hlannı te, chawlhna tur ni ruat bik te, kum tin sabbath nite chu a bo ta ni, "chûng chu thil lo thleng turte hlim a ni, a tak erawh chu Krista ta a ni." Kolossa 2:17. Tihdan bik neia rawngbawlnı te leh kum tina chawlhna tura ni ruat te (Thupêk sawma kar tin Sabbath ni lovin) chuan Krista lam leh Kros-a a thihna lam an kâwk a ni.

Krista a thih khân Juda Temple, Jerusalem-a mi a puanzar ropui tak chu a lêr aṭangin a bul thlengin a thler chhuak a. (Matthaia 27:51) Chu chuan inthawina kalhmang leh dânte chu a tawp ta tih a entir a ni. Tirhkoh Paula ṭawng kauchheh dan chuan Krista kros-ah khenbeh an lo ni ta. (He mi bung tawp lamah hian inthawiha lam dan leh nundan atana ruat dân te chu khaikhinna a awm a, en ang che.)

Mite Sawi Dan

Bible-a heng dan chi hrangte hi Bible zirtu lar tak takte chuan an pawm zel a ni. Mi ropui tak Dr. Barnes-a chuan Maṭthaia 5:18 thute a hrilhfiahnaah chuan, "Kût dan (inthawina dân) te hi chu

engemaw hun lai bîk atâna khawtlâng emaw, mipuite emaw sakhaw biakna leh kût atâná siam an ni. Hengte hi chu thil awmdan azirin a thlâk theih a. nundan atâna ruat dan chu tâwk chuang si lovin," tiin a ziak.—*Notes, Explanatory and Practical, on the Gospels* (1860 ed.) vol. 1, phêk 65.

Methodist-ho sakhaw thupuiah chuan, thupui 6-na chu hei hi a ni: "Pathianin Mosia dan a pekte zinga mi, kût leh inthawi lam chungchâng tawktute khân Kristiante chu min phuar lovin, mihring rorêlna dan a pekina a zirtirte pawh kha sorkarah te lâk luh ṭul kher lo mah se, thupêk, nundân tur atâna ruatte kha zawm lo turin Kristian tumah an fihlim lo a ni."—Phillip Schapc, *The Creeds of Christendom,* vol. 3, phêk 808.

Luthera pawlte thu inchhâng lo en ila·

Zawhna.—Thuthlung Hluiah dan chi hrang eng zât nge pêk a nih?

Chhânna.—Pathum. (1) Kût emaw, kohhran emaw dan. Hei hi an biak dan te, inthawi dan te, kûtte leh thil dang a huhova tih te siam fel nana Pathianin Judate a pêk a ni. (2) Rorêlna dân. Hei hi anmahni an inrelbawl dân siam fel nan a ni. (3) Ṭhatna dan Hei hi Pathian leh mihringte hnêna an tih tur bil sawina a ni a, Thupêk sawm te hi an ni.

Zawhna.—Judate kût emaw, Kohhran emaw dan chu zâwm ve tur kan ni em?

"Chhânna.—Ni lo. Chu dan tenauin a lo entirte chu Krista hlim a ni a, chûng chu A thihna khân a hlen famkim tawh a; Juda mi leh Jentail mite danglamna lâk bo a ni tawh a; a ṭûl tâk loh avângin chu dân chu bân a ni tawh.

"Zawhna.—Ṭhatna dan chu zâwm tur kan ni em?

"Chhânna.—Ni e, Pathian miziaa innghat a nih avâng leh thlâk theih a nih loh avangin; lei leh vana hman tur a ni a, kût dan leh rorêl dan te erawh chu chutia hman theih a ni lo. Krista chuan A dan zawm chu a phût ani."

He ṭhatna dan leh dan tênau dangte inan lohna kan han uar bikna chhan chu, Pathian thu thianghlim zirtirna chu, A duhzawng kalhin bumna atâna kaihkawina chu hnial tura i lo inralthuam nân a ni.

Kûtna atâna dân te chu in saknaa kailâwn te leh rinchhan dang, sak zawha lakbo leh mai chi ang hi a ni. Ṭhatna Dân erawh chu in nghahchhan lungphum ang a ni thung.

Kût dante a bo ruala Thupêk sawm paihbo ve mai chu, kailâwnte leh rinchhan dangte lakbo ruala a ina pawh pheh thlûk nghâl ang a ni.

Isua chuan, "Chutichuan, mi tin heng ka thu hi hriaa zawm apiang chu, mi fing lungpui chunga in satu nên tehkhin tur a ni. Ruahte a lo sur a, tuite a lo lian a, thlite a lo tleh a, chu mi in chu a rawn nam sawk sawk a, nimahsela a chim lo va; lungpui chunga rem tlat a nih avângin," a ti a. Matthaia 7:24, 25.

Kum tam tak a ni ta, Pensylvania rama luipui pakhat kal kai nan lei dawh tur a ni a. A dawhtu tur chu thlan a han nih chuan, a hna chu a ṭan nghâl a. Lun kam lehlam lehlamah chuan a lai khuar vak vak mai a, lungpui a laihchhuah ve ve thlengin. A thiante chuan a sênso thlâk lutuk e, an ti ṭhin a, mahse nghet taka dawh a tum tlat a. Hun engemaw ti hnuah chuan, a dawh zo ta ngei a, a lei laih thu pawh kha, mite chuan an theihnghilh leh ta mai bawk a.

Kum 1899 fûr tir khan tlânga vûr tui leh ruah tui nasa tak chuan luite an tilian a. South Fork Reservoir, an tih tuikhuah lianah chuan an luang lut a, a khat vek ta mai a. Chu tuikhuah bangte chu a derthâwn deuh avangin a sah ta a, tui chu nasa deuh maiin a luang chhuak ta hum hum mai a. Thingte, in tê deuh te, in lian pui pui te a lên dûl dûl mai a. Tun hma daiha lei lo dawh tawh lamah khan an liam thla vut vut mai a.

Kum tam taka an lo dawn lei chu, chung tui leh thil len zawng zawngten an han nawr meuh chuan eng tin tak awm ang maw? Hlâwm lian tak mai chuan a han su ta mai rêng a. Lei chu a nghîng a, a inthên vela, mahse a hrût chhe zo lo. Chu tuilian chu a kal zel a, America ram vanduaina nasa ber pakhat, Johnstown Tuilian, an tih chu a lo ni ta a, thihna te leh chhiat vekna a thlen zau hle. Chûng thil chhia leh ram kârah chuan kulhpui ropui tak leh fâl tak ang maiin, lei lungpuia innghat chu a awm mai. Thlipuite leh tuilianin an beihna chu a tuar chhuak zo ta, lungpui chunga tihngheh a nih vang mai a ni.

Krista Isua, Lungpui chungah leh A chatuan dan danglam thei lo chungah hian nghet takin i sa ang u.

"Ni tin, ni tin kan sa ṭheuh va,
Temple khawvêl hmuh theih loh chu.
Ni tin kan lo sa reng ṭheuh va
Chatuan atân kan sa e.

Ṭhatna Dân Leh Kût Dân Khaikhinna

ṬHATNA DAN	DAN TENAUVA AWN THUPẼKTE
Thupek Sawm	
1. Dan famkim a ni.	**1. Dan famkim lo a ni.**
"Lalpa dan chu a ṭha famkim a, nunna a siam ṭha ṭhin." Sâm 19:7. "I thupek zawng zawng chu felna a nih avângin." Sâm 119:172. "I felna chu kumkhaw felna tur a ni a, I dan pawh thutak a ni." Sâm 119:142. "Chutichuan dân chu a thianghlim a ni, thupêk pawh chu a thianghlim a, a fel a, a ṭha a ni." Rom. 7:12.	"A chak loh leh a sâwt lohna avângin thupêk awm hmasa chu paihin, (Dan thu chuan engmah a tifamkim si lo), beiseina ṭha zâwk Pathian kan hnaihna ṭhin hi, hruai luhin a lo awm ta hlauh zawk a ni." Hebrai 7:18, 19. "Dân chuan thil ṭha lo awm turte . . . thla chauh a neih avângin, kum tina inthawina pangngai an hlan fote chuanin, a lo hnaite chu engtikah mah an tifamkim thei dawn si lo." Hebrai 10:1.
2. Dan chu thlarau lam thil a ni.	**2. Dân, Amaha Thlarau lam thil ni lo.**
"Dân thu emaw, zawlneite thu tih kan hre si a." Rom 7:14.	"Chûng chu, (ei tur te, in tur te, sil tur hrang hrangte nên) tisa lam dân te chauh, siamṭhat hun hma atân ruat chu a ni." Hebrai 9:10.
3. Jehova sawi a ni.	**3. Mosia Sawi a ni.**
"Lalpa chuan mei aṭang chuan A rawn bia che u a . . . A thuthlung zawm tura thu a pêk che u, thu sawm pek chu in hnênah a puang a." Deuteronomy 4:12, 13. (Exodus 20:1.) "A belhchhah leh chhuang lo." Deuteronomy 5:22.	"Tin Lalpan Mosia a ko va . . . Israela thlalhte chu bia la, an hnênah, 'In zinga tupawhin thilhlan Lalpa hnêna in hlanin, ran, bawng rual leh beram rual zinga mi, in hlân tur a ni, tiin." Leviticus 1:1, 2. hlan Lalpa hnna hlan tura thu a

"Hei hi ... Israela thlahten thilpêk nia Sinai tlanga Lalpan Mosia thu a pêk hâlral thil hlan te, sual thawina te, bawhchhiat thawina ... dânte chu a ni." Leviticus 7:37, 38.

4. Lungphêk pahniha Lalpa ziak a ni.

"Heng thute hi, tlângah mei te, chhûm te, thim chhah mup aṭang tein, Lalpan aw ring takin in zavaia pungkhawm hnênah a sawi a, a belhchhah leh chuang lo va. Chung chu lungphêk pahnihah a ziak a, mi pe a." Deuteronomy 5:22. (Exodus 31:18.)

4. Lehkhabua Mosia ziak a ni.

"Lalpan Mosia hnênah, 'Hêng thute hi ziak rawh khai . . . a ti a." Exodus 34:27.

"Mosia chuan dân chu a ziak a, Levia fapa puithiamte a pe a." Deuteronomy 31:9.

"Lehkha ziaktu Ezra chu Lalpan Israelhote zawm tura thu a pêk Mosia dan bu chu rawn keng turin an hrilh a." Nehemia 8:1. (2 Lalte 22:8-16.)

5. Kumkhua atân a ni a, chuvangin mi zawng zawng zawm a ṭûl.

"A nih leh, rin avângin Dân chu engmah lovah kan siam em ni? Hnai lo ve, Dân chu kan tighet zawk a ni." Rom 3:31.

"Dan thu emaw, zawlneite thu emaw tiboral tura lo kal ka nih ring suh u; tiboral tura lo kal ka ni lo va, tifamkim turu lo kal ka ni zawk." Matthaia 5:17.

"Dân thu chhun han tê tak tê bo ai pawhin van leh khawvêl boral a awl zawk e." Luka 16:17.

"Nunaa luh i duh chuan thupêkte chu zawm rawh." Matthaia 19:17.

"Pathian thupêkte pawm chauh loh chu serhtan hi engmah a ni lo va, serhtan loh pawh hi engmah a ni hek lo." I Korinth 7:19.

"Nanna thing an chan theih nâna, a thupêkte zawmtute chu an nibiawh a." Thupuan 22:14. (Sapṭawng Bible-a mi anga lehlinin).

5. Tihbân a ni tawh a, tuma zawm a ṭûl tawh lo.

"Ani chuan intaina thiltih turahte thupêk dan awm chu) a tisaa tibovin." Ephesi 2:15.

"Batna lehkha thupêka ziak, kan chunga awm, min dodâl thina chu a thaibo tawh si a: chu ngei chu Kros-a khengbetin . . . Chutichuan ei thuah emaw, inthuah emaw, kût ni thuah emaw, chawlhni thuah emaw tuman sawisel che u suh se: chung chu thil lo thleng turte hlim a ni, a tak erawh chu Krista ta a ni." Kolossa 2:14-17.

"Keini zinga mi tuteemaw lo kalin, in rilru tichhe turin thuin an ṭibuai che u a, serh in tan tur a ni a, dan chu in zawm tur a ni tiin; an hnênah chutiang thupêk chu kan pe lo." Tirhkohte 15:24. (Sapṭawng Bible-a mi dik taka lehlin).

BUNG **29**

KHAWNGAIHNAA CHHANDAM

Hman deuh laiin ram thar tlawh chhuaktuten Red Indian-ho lal pakhat hi *Sundial* an pe a. *Sundial* chu ni êng aṭanga hun bi tehna a ni. A duhin a duat êm êm mai a, a ín a sak sak ta mai a. Chutia a in a sak sak tâk avâng chuan niin a chhun thei ta lo va, a hlimin hun a kawh ṭhin pawh chu a kawh ta lo va, tichuan thil a hlut êm êm chu hmantlâk lohvah a siam ta mai a. A nihna tur ang takin hman a ni ta lo ani.

Thupêk sâwm dan pawh hi a thianghlimin, a ṭha famkim na a, a tih theih loh eng engemaw a awm a ni.

Mi Sualte Tân Dânin Engnge A Thawh ?

Pakhatnaah chuan, sual hriatna a siam sak a ni. "Dân avângin sual hriat fmkimna a lo awm a ni si a." "Nimahsela, Dân avânga hriat ni suh se la chu, sual ka hre lo tur; Dân chuan 'Awt suh' ti suh sela chu, awh hi ka hre lo tur a ni." Rom. 3:20; 7:7. Dân chutia titu chu Thupêk sawm dan a ni a, thupêk sawmna chuan," I awt tur a ni lo," a tih kha.

Pahnihnaah chuan, dân chuan thiam loh chang nih hriatna a thlen. "Danin engpawh a sawi apiang chu. dan thu thua awmte hnênah a sawi a ni tih kan hria a; ka tinrêng a chîp theih nan leh khawvêla mi zawng zawng Pathian rorêlin an awm theih nân." Rom 3:19. (Heta "Khawvela mi zawng zawng Pathian rorêlin an awm theih nân" tih hi Sapṭawng Bible-a mi dik taka lehlin chuan,

'Khawvêla mi zawng zawng Pathian hmaah chuan thiam loh chang an nih theih nân,' tih a ni). Motor khalhtu pakhat chuan dinna tura chhinchhiahna awmah chuan a tlan tlang zel a, hamrîk hamri chu a hre ta thut a, lîr thei lama hotu pa chuan a bawhchhetu rilruah chuan hlauhna leh thiamloh chantirna a awmtir ta a. Hetiang thilah hi chuan, miin ka ti lo a ti emaw, chhuanlam dang a siam emaw, ka tihluih a ni emaw a ti thei e. Pathian hmaah erawh chuan mi zawng zawngin thiamloh chang an nih an pha thei lo. "Thil kan tih sual vek" tawh avângin. (Rom 3:23.)

Danin thil atih pathumnaah chuan, thlarau lam thil dârthlalang angin a thawk a ni. Hei hi kan sawi tâkte sawidan danga sawina mai chu a ni e. Dârthlalang chuan tupawh a awmdan chiah chiah a lantir ṭhin.

Apostol Jakoba chuan, chu van lam dârthlalang chanchin chu min hrilh a. "Tupawh thu ngaithlatu ni a, zawmtu ni si lo chu, mi dârthlalanga a pianpui hmai ngun taka inen ang chu a ni: ngun takin a inen a, a kal bo va, mi eng ang nge a nih a intheihnghilh nghâl si ṭhin." Jakoba 1:23, 24.

Chu dârthlalang chu engnge ni? Jakoba bawkin, châng 25-naah min hrilh a. "Amaherawhchu, tupawh dan famkim, zal ênna dân hi biha, chutianga awm renga, ngaithlaa, theihnghilh leh mai ṭhintu ni lova, zawma, hnathawk fo ṭhintu ni zawk chu, chu mi chu a thiltihah malsawmin a awm ang."

He dân famkim hi Pathian dârthlalang famkim chu a ni e. Chu mi chu a sawifiahnaah chuan dan "Uire suh" tih leh "Tual that suh" tih awmna kha a ni e, a ti a. Davida chuan, "Lalpa dân chu a ṭha famkim a," tiin hlaah sa ṭhin. Sâm 19:7.

Abraham Lincoln-a, America ram President hmingthang tak mai chuan, "He nun ṭha dan famkim leh ṭha chung chuang hi relchhuaka, mihringte hnena pe tur chuan, finna tawpnei lo, tih lo vah chuan thil dang reng rengina tih theih niin kan hre love."

Ha siamtu dârthlalang fiah bikin, ha chhe tawh kumkâr zawng zawngte pawh a tilang thei ṭhin angin, he Pathian dan ṭha famkim hian kan numna, sualin a ei kuak lai laite chu a tilang ṭhin. Mi sual chuan kal sanin, lungtlu tak emaw, haiderna vangin emaw amaha sual tihchhiat lo lang a hmuhte chu mangnghilh mai thei e, mahse sualna chuan a hna chu a thawk zawm zel, paih bo a nih loh chuan.

Thei dahkhawmna inah, apple thei chhia leh ṭha thlan chhuahna hmunah chuan, hnathawktute tân hriatreng tur thu an târ a. Vawiina

chhiatna hâng tê chu, naktûka ṭawihna thlentu a ni ang," tiin. Pathian dân pawh chuan, "Mi sualte u, in sualna kha en ula. Naktûkah zawng a sualkai dawn a ni," ti a ni.

Pathian chuan dan chu, mi sualte hnena tih ṭûl chu tih nân a chhawr a. Mi sual chuan mi sual a nih a inhre tur a ni. Dan chuan na takin a vaw tur a ni a, sualna kawng a zawh lai chu a chawlhtir tur a ni.

Dân tel lo chuan mi sual chu, mi natna hlauhawm tak veia, in hre si lo, ang a ni. Paula chuan, "Dân avânga hriat ni suh se la chu, sual ka hre lotur," a ti a. Rom. 7:7.

Elijah and the Secret of His Power, an tih lehkhabuah chuan Pu F. B. Meyer-a chuan, "Sual hriatna kan tlachham ta. Sualna chunga Pathian thinurna thianghlim tak chanchin chuan mite a chawhthawh loh avângin, zahngaihna thuchah hi mipui tam takin an ngaihthah a ni. Tun lai keini hunah hian kan mamawh ber chu suala inhriatna thuk zâwk a ni. Chu chu lo thleng ta te a nih chuan, a thlentirtute chu sakhaw hruaitute, dân thute leh chanchin ṭha thute zir duhna neite an ni ang," tiin a ziak.—phêk 176.

Mi Sualte Tân Dânin A Tihtheih Loh

Mi sualin an mamawh êm êm thil pahnih chu dânin a pe thei lo. *Pakhatnaah chuan,* misual chuan *ngaihdamna leh thiam chantirna* a mamawh a. Mi ṭha anga ngaih a nih a ṭul a. Chu mi nihtirna chu, thiam chantirna chu a ni. Chhiahkhawntu chuan ngaihdam a dîl chiam a, "Thiam changin a inah a kal chhuk ta a." Luka 18:12, 14. Mahse, "Dan thiltih avângin mi tumah . . . thiam changin an awm lo vang" Rom 3:20.

Pathian dan chu a famkim a, mahse ngaihdamna a pe thei lo. "Mi sual i ni a, tlak lova ngaih i ni," a ti reng mai a ni. Chu chu a niDan thu thua awm, tih awmzia chu. Dan Petu chauhvin a ngaidam thei. Dan chuan sual hliam chu a tidam thei lo a ni.

Pahnihnaah chuan, mi sual chuan, *sual chunga thuneihna, tihthianghlimna* chu a mamawh bawk a. Hei pawh hi dan chuan, thianghlim hle mah se, a pe thei lo a ni. Mi sual chu tihdanglam a ngai a, chu chu dânin a ti thei lo.

Paula chuan, "Dân mi tinung thei reng pêkin a awm tawh si chuan felna chu Dân avângin a awm ngei tur a ni," a ti a. Galatia 3:21. Chuti chu a nih chuan, dân chuan mi sual chu mi felah a

chhuah thei lo a ni. Pauha vêkin, "Tisa duhzâwng . . . Pathian danin a awm si lo va, awm pawh a awm thei bawk hek lo a ni," (Rom 8:7) a la ti ta zel a. Niminah te, vawiinah te, naktûkahte pawh dan thlirna atang ngawt chuan mi sual chan chu beisei bo a ni reng. Dârthlalang hian hmai bâlte chu a lantir thei na a, a bâl chu a phihfai thei lo va, fai rengin a dahsak thei hek lo.

Khawngaihnaa Chhandam

Pathian dân leh Pathian Thlarauvin mi sual chu a sual a ni tih a inhriattir veleh, Krista hnênah lo kal rawh se. Danin ngaihdamna a pêk theih loh chu, Kristan a thlâwnin a lo pe dawn a ni. Chhiahkhawntu khan chu chu a chhar ta. Hmeichhia, a uire lai an man pawh kha Krista chuan thiamloh a chantir lo, kha hmeichhia khân thiamloh inchantirna neiin a lo zak êm êm tawh zawk a ni. Khawngaihna leh ngaihdamna a mamawh a, chûng chu pe turin Krista chu a inpeih reng a ni.

"Khawvêl thiam loh chantir turin Pathianin a Fa khawvêlah a tir lo, khawvêl amah avânga an dam theihna turin a tir a ni zâwk e." Johana 3:17. Ring lotute chu thiam loh chang an ni reng tawh a (chang 18-ah). Danin chuti chuan a dah reng tawh a ni.

"Rinna avânga khawngaihnaa chhandam in ni." Ephesi 2:8.

"Kan sualte thupha kan chawi chuan, kan sualte ngaidam turin . . . amah chu a rinawm . . . a ni" 1 Johana 1:9.

Hei hi Pathian khawngaihna, phu loh duhsakna an tih bawk chu a ni. Chu Pathian hmangaihna ropui chuan Krista, mi sual ngaihdam takte thinlungah chuan amah hmangaihna chu a tinung a. Mi sualin chu hmangaihna chu a hnar loh phawt chuan Pathian thu awi a, ama rinna nghatin, A hnênah kan thinlung pe vekin, sual ngaihdamna leh rawng bawl chu a duhsam leh a thlan a ni ang. Pathian thutiamah sual chunga thuneihna chu kan dawng ang.

"Tisa avânga Dan chu a chak lohva, a tih theih rual loh chu, Pathianin ama Fapa ngei, tisa sual ang puin, sual thawi nân rawn tirin, tisaa sualna awm chu thiam loh a chantir ta a ni; tisa dan zawh lova thlarau dân zawh zawktu keimahniah hian Dan thu ruat chu hlena a awm theihna turin." Rom 8:3-4.

Hei hi Kalvari tlâng duhawm tak sawi lan lehna a ni. Chutah chuan danin thiam loh a chantir mi sualte chu kalin, ngaihdamna an hmu thei a, "Aw Pathian, keimahah hian thinlung thianghlim tak

siam la; ka kaw chhûngah hian thlarau dik tak siam thar leh ang che," (Sam 51:10) tiin an dil thei a ni. Tichuan Krista chu, "Kan tân thianghlimna leh tlanna," a lo ni ta a ni 1 Korinth 1:30.

California rama rangkachak an laihchhuah tirh lai khân a chhar tur chuan mi an kal ruih ruih mai a. Khawchhak ram hla tak mai ataangin leia thil lai chhuaktu pakhat chu, khawmualpui tan tlang zakin a lo kal ve a.

A va thlen hnu rei lo teah chuan a intihausa ta hle mai a; a nupui lehkha a thawn a, an fapa kum riat mi lek nen chuan lo kal turin a chah ta a. A nupui chuan New York khawpui atangin lawnga chuangin San Francisco a pan ta a. Chutih lai chuan Cape Horn an tih, America chhimlama ram, tuipuia va filawr chu hêl a ngai a.

Chhim lam hawia an kal chhûng chuan an kal tluang viau zel a. Cape Horn an rawn hnaih ta tih chuan thlipui nasa tak a lo thawk ta a, tuifinriat fâwn vel chu lawng chuan a tuar ta lo va. A rei deuhah chuan, lawng chu a pil mai dawn avângin, a chhûnga chuante chu chhanhimna lawngah lawng chu a pil mai dawn avângin, a chhûnga chuante chu chhanhimna lawngah inthir vek tura thupêk an ni ta a. Eng vang kher emaw ni, thil lai chhuaktu nupui leh a fapa kha pindan hnuai lamah an lo awm khawtlai a, chhanhimna lawng hnuhnung ber a kal dawn tep chuan hmanhmawh takin an lo chhuak ve hlawl a.

Lawngte chu a lo khat vek tawn mai a, a hnuhnung berah chuan mi pakhat chauh awmna tur hi a la ruak a. Chu nu chuan himna awm chhun chu a en a, amah leh a fapa karah chuan duhthlang tur a ni tih a inhria a; rei lote pawh inngaihtuah lovin a duhthlanna chu a siam nghal mai a. A fapa chu a fâwp a, lawnga hmun la awm chhunah chuan a hlâng ta a. Chutia a hlân lai chuan, "Mama, i pa i hmuh hunah chuan, i nu hi i tân a thi a ni tih hrilh ang che," a ti a. Tichuan ani chu lawng lian chuan a pil pui ta a."—C. T. Everson, *Saved by Grace*, phêk 7-8.

Hmangaih Johana chuan, "He miah hian hmangaihna a awm, keimahnin Pathian kan hmangaih ka ti a ni lo va, amahin min hmangaih a, kan sualte thupha chawina ni turin a fapa a rawn tir ka ti a ni zawk e," tiin a au chhuak a ni. 1 John 4:10. Tin, chu van hmangaihna chuan keimahniah hmangaihna hna a tinung thar a ni tih hriain, "Amahin min hmangaih hmasak avangin kan hmangaih a ni," a ti bawk. Châng 19.

Mi Sual, Khawngaihnaa Chhandamte Tân Danin Engnge A Tih?

Mi sual chu ngaihdam a niha, tihthianghlim a nih tawh bawka, a lo pianthar tawh hnuah, engnge a tân danin a tih sak le? Bible-in han chhâng teh se:

A mawiin, a mawlin, a chiang teh e. Pathian darthlalang chu kan en a, kan sualnate chu kan hmu a. Kalvari tlâng mak taka tui-khurah chuan kan tlân a. Chuta tuiah chuan kan inhnim a, kan lo fai ta—ngaihdam kan ni a, tihthianghlim kan ni ta bawk. Van lam dan chu a nasatzia hmu turin kan han thlîr leh a, chu dân chuan, "Kei, Pathian dan hian Pathian felna chu ka hriattîr a, chu felna chu ka pe thei lo che a ni. Mahse en teh, i lo thianghlim ta," a lo tîin kan hmu.

Tun hma kha chuan dan thianghlim hmaa kan din khân kan kawchhûnga kan nihna chu puanchhia, hlui tak leh ṭet inbelin kan hmu a. Tunah kan han en leh ta a. Bawlhhlawh kai hauh lo, Lal puan, Isua Krista felna, hmangaihna kuta vân lazai tah, Kalvari kalkawnga leia rawn vâr thianghlim taka thuamin kan inhmu leh ta mai le!

Engnge Kan Sawi Tak Ang Le?

Pathian kan Pa hmaah, Krista kan Chhandamtu hmaah, thupêk sawm chhe thei li leh thianghlim hmaah, engnge kan sawi ang le?

Dânin thiam chang lo (tlâk lo) va min siamna ata chhanchhuah ni tawhin, tihthianghlima, Pathian duhsaknaa lak kir leh ni tawhin, engnge kan sawi tak ang le? Khwngaihnain, thiam loh min chan tirna chu a lâk bo tâk avângin, dan chu kan zawm lo lui thei si dawn em ni? Chûng thua Paula zawhna leh chhânna chu i lo thlîr teh ang u.

"Engtin nge ni ang le? Dân rorêlna awm kan nih loh va, khawngaihna rorêlna awm kan nih zâwk avâng hian kan sual tur em ni ang? Hnai lo ve. Tu hnênah pawh an thu awi tura bawia in luh chuan (Thilhna khawpa sual bawi emaw, felna khawpa thuawi bawi emaw) a thu in awia bawi chu in ni tih in hre lo vem ni?" Rom 6:15, 16.

Thialung zawng zawnga Pathian dan zawm chu, khawngaihnaa chhandamte tan mawhphurhna sâng tak leh hamthatna a ni. Mi pakhat chuan, "Pathian khawngaihna chuan sualna tha lo ber pawh

a ngaihdam theih chuan, engatinge sual fona pawh a ngaihdam mai theih loh? tiin a zâwt a.

Paula bawkin han chhâng teh se. "Sual a punna apiangah khawngaihna chu a pung lehzual ṭṭhin.... Engnge kan sawi tâk ang le? Khawngaihna chu a pun lehzual theih nân sualin kan awm reng dâwn em ni? Hnai lo ve. Keini sual kawnga thi tawh, sualin engtinnge kan la nun theih cheu ang? Chuvângin ... in taksa thi theiah chuan sualnain ro rel suh se." Rom 5:20; 6:1, 2, 12.

Khawngaihna, Rinna, Hmangaihna Leh Dan

Khawngaihna chu rorêltuin, lung in tâng a ngaihdamna ang a ni. A ngaidam na a, dan lehkhabua dân chu pakhat pawh bawhchhe turin phalna a pe chuang lo.

Rinna hi mihring kut ang a ni. A phar chhuak a, ngaihdamna chu a la a. Dan zawm theih nan thiltihtheihna la turin Pathian a ban phâk bawk a. "Hei hi a ni, khawvêl hneha ngamna chu, kan rinna hi." 1 John 5:4.

"*Hmangaihna* hi dan zawh famkimna a ni." Rom 13:10. "Pathian kan hmangaihna chu hei hi a ni, a thupêkte kan zawm hi." 1 John 5:3.

John Wesley-a chuan lehkhabu, *Sermon on Several Occasions*, a vuah, 1833-36 kuma chhut, bu 1-na, phêk 314, 315-ah chuan, "Mit khapkar khat lek pawh dân chu ka thlahthlam thei lo, Krista ka thlahthlam thei lo ang bawkin: Krista hnêna min kawltir tur leh a hnena min hruaitu atana ka duhna a nasatzia chu a inang reng a ni tih tunah ka hria.... Dik tak chuan Dân leh Krista chuan min tir chhâwng a ni—dânin Krista lamah, tin, Kristan dan lamah. Tin, dân thûkzia leh sânziate chuan Kristaa Pathian hmangaihna lama tlân turin min tur lui a, Kristaa Pathian hmangaihna chuan dân chu rangkachak emaw, lunghlu te emaw aia hluah min siam sak ve thung a. Hei hi zalênna famkim chu a ni, a dan te, a thupêk zawng zawngte chu sawisel lova zawm hi," tiin a ziak a.

Pathian dân zawmna tel lova, khawngaihna, thurina nei chu, thurin zahpuiawm nei an ni.

New Hampsshire-a thurin puanchhuaha thupui 12-na chu, "Pa thian Lehkha Thuin Pathian dân chu kumkhua atân a ni a, tin, a ram

mite nundân atana dan danglam thei lo chu a ni, tiin a zirtir tih hi kan pawm a: tun, chu dân chu a thianghlim a, a dik a, a ṭha a, a zirtirnate zawm tura mi tlu tawhte Pathian Lehkha Thuin a lo tuk, zawm theih lohna chu sual ngainatna aṭang chauha lo chhuak a ni, kan ti a, chu mi aṭanga chhanchhuak tur leh dan thianghlim ning lova zawmnaa hruai luh lehna chu, chanchin ṭha tum ber a ni, kan ti."—O. C. S. Wallace, *What Baptists Believe* (1934-a mi), phêk 79.

Âtthlakna Nge, Nihlawhna?

Mi â chuan dân chu zâwm a, a hnathawhah chhandamna chu neih a tum ṭhin. Pathian dan, thlarau lam dârthlalang chu a en a, mi sual a ni tih chu a inhmu a. Tichuan dârthlalang chu a la a, chu chuan inbual fai a tum aa a ni. Adala fapa Kaina aṭangin tun lai thleng hian, thiltih ṭhata Pathian nêna inremna mi tam takin an zawng ṭhin. Tirhkoh Paula chuan, "Aw, Galatia rama mi âte u ... hei chauh hi in hnên ata lo hriat ka duh, Dân thiltihte avângin nge Thlarau chu in hmuh, in ngaihthlâk a in rin avângin," (Galatia 3:1, 2) tiin a ziak.

Mi sual chuan Pathian a kawm theih ṭanna chu khawngaihna kawngkaa lûtin a ni.

Mi lawilo thung chuan hna ṭha a thawh ṭûlin a hre lo. Pathian dân, thlarau dârthlalang chu a en a, thiam loh chang a ni tih a hmu a, tuboh a la lawk a, dârthlalang chu a chhu chhe ta vek mai a. Chu aia mak chuan a la che ta fo va, "Kristan dân chu a la bo tawh alawm, a krosah khân a khengbet tawh e. Tunah chuan ka zalen tawh. Ka duh ang angin thil ka ti thei a, Kristian chu ka la ni tho a ni," a ti duh hlal mai.

Hetianga chanchin ṭha thua ngaihdan phuahchawp hi hriain, Tirkoh Jakoba chu, "Aw, mi lawilo pa, thiltih tel lova rinna mai chu engmah a ni lo tih i hre duh em le?" tiin a au chhuak a ni. Jakoba 2:20.

Mi Nihlawh A Lo Awm Ve Ta Thung

Nichina mi pahnihte ang bawk khân, mi nihlawh chuan thlarau dârthlalang bawk kha a en ve a, mi sual bo a ni tih a inhriat chian, chuan, Krista hnênah a tân ta a. Rin vângin khawngaihnaa ngaihdamna chu a hmu a; Davida lungrualpuiin "A bawhchhiatna ngaih-

dama awma, sualna hliahkhuha awma chu, a eng a thâwle e," (Sâm 32:1) tiin a au chhuak ta a.

Hei hi thiam chantirna chu a ni, dân thiltih tel lova hmuh a ni. (Rom 3:28.) Vawiina thil ṭha tihin nimina thil ṭha lo tih a rûl thei lo.

He mi nihlawh, ngaihdam lo ni ta hian engnge a tih tâk ang? A thinlung kawngka chu zau takin a hawng nghâl a: "Aw, Pathian Thlarau, lo lutin, thuneitu lo ni teh. I dân zirtirna thute chu ka thinlungah ziak la, keimahah hian awi duhna thlarau chu min siam sak ang che, 'thlarau lam thil duh chu nunna leh thlamuanna a ni si a,' " (Rom 8:6) a ti ta a ni.

Chutiang mi chu Sam phuahtu chuan hlain a lo awi a: "Mi suak. sualte remruat anga awm ngai lo va, hmusittute ṭhutphah pawha ṭhu ngai lo mi chu, a eng a thâwl e. A lawmna chu Lalpa danah a ni zawk a; A dan thu chu a chuan a zânin a ngaihtuah ṭhin. Sâm 1:1, 2.

Chu mi ang chu Kristian dik, thil awmdan hrethiam leh a tak tak chu an ni. Pathianin a hlanae chu a dawng vek a, tin, Pathian maichâmah chuan neih zawng zawng, a neih mek leh neih a beiseite chu a rawn la leh vek ṭhin.

HE KHAWVEL TANA VAN CHHINCHHIAHNA

PATHIAN chu lei leh vân reltu leh a siamtu themthiam tak chu a ni. "Tu nên nge mi tehkhin a, tu tluk lekah nge mi ruaa dâwn?" Mi thianghlim chuan a ti. Chung lamah khian in mitte lên chho ula, khingte khi tu siam nge ni en rawh u; ani chuan sipaihote khi indawt zêlin a hruai chhuak ṭṭhin a, an hmingin a ko ṭheuh ṭhin a; a chakna nasatna avâng leh, thiltihtheihna lama a chak avângin pakhat mah kim lo an awm ngai lo." Isaia 40:25, 26.

Mihringten an thilsiamah chhinchhiahna bîk an siam ṭhin ang bawkin, Pathian chuan a thil siamte chhinchhiahna a nei a. Mite chuan an thilsiamahte chuan, a chhuta chhuin emaw, a nema, a kera kerin emaw chhinchhiahna an siam ṭhin. Pathian chuan a chhinchhiahna chu thil hmuh theih loh 'hun' tia kan vuahah hian a siam ve thung a.

Chu lai thu chu i han chhiar teh ang u. "Tin, Pathianin a thilsiam awm a, zing lam awm bawk a, a ni ni rukna chu. Tichuan lei leh tinrêng chu a en a, ngai teh, ṭha a ti êm êm a. Tichuan tlai lam a vân chu an chunga awmho zawng zawngte nên chuan siam zawh a ni ta a. Tin, Pathianin ni sarih niah chuan a thil siam chu a ti zo va; ni sarih niah chuan a thil siam zawng zawng chu a hhawlhsan ta a. Tichuan Pathianin a thilsiam zawng, thu ngawt a a siam leh kuta a siamte chu a chawlhsan tâk avângin." Genesis 1:31; 2:1-3.

Thu mawi tak a ni e. Thawnthu phuahchawp a ni lo va, pipu thu inhlan chhawn mai mai pawh a ni lo. Pathian chhinchhiahna chung-

thua thudik ropui tak, mâwl tak si chu a ni zâwk. A chhinchhiahna chu ni sarih niah a siam a, chu mi nia châwlin leh malsawm sakin. Chu chu Bible thu dik lo thei lo leh chiang tak mai chu a ni.

Bible thiam mi hmingthang tak leh Bible thu letlingtu Pu Edgar J. Goodspeed-a chuan, "Ni ìndawt pasarih thu hi lâkkhawm tâkah chuan, Sabbath siamchhuah thu sawina a ni ber a, tin, chu chu, lei leh vân siamnaa tihlan ngei turin," tiin a sawi.—"In the Beginning," *Religion in Life*, winter number, 1947-48, phêk 18.

Pathian chauhìn ama chhinchhiahna chu a siam thei a. Pathian chauhin, eng ni bîk emaw chu, Amah ngei awmna a nih avânga malsawmnaa siamin ni thianghlimah a siam thei. Pathian chauhin ni pakhat chu tihthianghlim theihna a nei a, chu mi awmzia chu thianghlim taka hman atân a dah hrang thei, tihna a ni a. Chutih vângchuan a ni Marka 2:17-ah, "Chawlhni hi mihrìng tâna siam a ni" tih kan hmu ni. Mihringte hnênah Pathian chu an siamtu a ni tih hriatna tûra chhinchhiahna chu a ni.

"Eden huanah chuan, Pathianin thil a siamna hna hriatrengna a siam a, chu hriatrengna atân chuan ni sarih ni mal a sâwm a. Mihring thlahtu leh mi zawng zawng aiawhtu Adama hnênah chuan Sabbath ni chu a pe a. He ni serha hi, lei chunga chêngte tân chuan Pathian chu an siamtu leh an rorêltu dik tak a nih avâng te, A kutchhuak te leh a khua leh tuite an nih avânga an lâwmna tihlanna a ni ... Pathian chuan mihringten Sabbath ni hi Paradìsah pawh an vawn zêl a tûl tih a hria a ni."—*Patriarchs and Propheas*, p. 48.

Tichuan Pathianin khawvêl a siam a, mihringte chu thuneihna a pe a, (Genesis 1:26.) tin, chhinchhiahna a lo siam tawh chu a hriattir bawk a. Chu chu kan nu leh pa hmasa berten thil an tih sual hma khân a ni. Khawvêlah malsawmna thlen tura Eden huan atanga lo chhuak thil pahnih chu inneihna leh Sabbath a ni.

Chhinchhiahna Siam Chu

Pathian dân chu mihringte tâna ziak chhuah hun, hun thin thâwng tak mai chu a lo thleng ta a. Pathianin a ziak ta. Ama kut ngeiin lungphêk pahnihah a ziak ta a. (Exodus 31:18).

Ngaihtuah mah teh, thilsiam tura a themthiamzia hriatna tûra chatuan chhinchhiahna chu, Thupêk Sawm lairil lai takah zuk nem ta a le. Chu chhinchhiahna, Sabbath ni chu Thupêk sawma palinaah a dah a, a thu chu heti hian a ni:

"Chawlhni chu thianghlim taka vawng turin hre reng rawh. (Hei hi sâptawng Bible-a mi lehlin danin a ni). Ni ruk chhûngin i thawk tur a ni a, i hna zawng zawng chu i thawk tur a ni: a ni sarih ni erawh chu Lalpa i Pathian Chawlhni a ni e; chu mi ni chuan hna rêng rêng i thawk tur ani lo, nang pawhin, i fapa pawhin,, i fanu pawhin, i bawipa pawhin, i bawinu pawhin: ni ruk chhûngin Lalpan van leh lei te, tuifinriat leh a chhûnga awm zawng zawng te chu a siam a, tin, a ni sarih ni chuan a lo châwl ta si a: chuvangin Lalpan chawlhni chu mal a sawm a, a tithianghlim ta a ni." Exodus 29:8–11.

Ni ruk chhûngin Pathianin a thilsiamte chu a siam vek a. Ni sarih niin a châwl ta a. "Chuvangin Lalpan Sabbath ni chu mal a sâwm a, a tithianghlim ta a ni." Siamtu Pathian leh Sabbath ni hi dah hran mai tur a ni lo.

"Keimah leh Israela thlahte inkârah hian kumkhuaa thuthlun chhinchhiahna a ni: ni ruk chhûngin Lalpan lei leh vân a siam a, tin, a ni sarih ni chuan a châwl a; tin, a intihahdam ta a ni," tih kan hmu leh bawk a. Exodus 31:17.

Tichuan Pathian chu siamtu a ni tih chhinchhiahna chu Sabbath ni a ni ta a ni. Hei hi a chiang tâwk hle. Sabbath ni chu Judaten an serh thin avânga Pathian chhinchhiahna a ni lo va, Pathian a ni tih leh Siamtu chu a ni tih chhinchhiahna a ni zâwk a ni.

Ni ruk chhûngin thilsiam a zo vek a, tin, ni sarih niin a châwl ta a; chu chu Juda hnam awm hma kum 2500 laiah tawh khân a ni. Sabbath ni chu chhinchhiahna atâna a hman chhan sawi ngei chu a ni. Pathian siam khawvêl zawng zawnga chêngte zawng zawn pung-khawm pawhin, chu thudik chu an nuai bo thei lo.

Pu James G. Murphy-a chuan a lehkhabu, *A Critical and Exegetical Commentary on the Book of Exodus*, a tih phêk 144-naah chuan, "Thil nung siamte nihna lo chhuahna hi chu siam an nih laia mi a ni a, chu mi nihna ang ang chuan an lo awm ta zel a. Mihring siamna hi chu Thupêk palinaa chhinchhiah a ni. Chuvângin Pathiana thuneihna awm zawng zawng leh mihringa awm tih tûr bîl zawng zawngte hnâr chu a ni," tiin a ziak a.

Sabbath ni hi taksa chawlh hahdamna tur mai a ni lo. Taksa hahchawlh chu chu mamawh ngei mai a, mahse ni dangah pawh a tih theih tho va. Thlarau lama intihtharna atân chauh pawh a ni lo, chu chu nasa takin kan mamawh na a. Chung pahnih atân chuan

nih chu a ni ngei a, mahse chu aia pawimawh zawk chu nihna a nei. Siamtu a nihna entîr nân Pathian chhinchhiahna a ni.

Ani tân chuan siamtu a nihna chhinchhiahna a ni a, chu chuan a lo siam tawh avângin amahah chuan kan tâna tih tur a siam sak a. Kan chunga ro a rêl theihna te, zahngai tak leh tâwpin tai awm lova Lalber a nihna te chhinchhiahna chu a ni.

Kei ni tân chuan, min siamtu a nihna chu lâwm takin kan pawm a; keimahni leh thil dang zawng zawng chungah pawh rorêltu a nihna leh a tihtheihnate chu kan pawm a ni, tih chhinchhiahna a ni. A siamte kan nih avângin, kan inlaichinna atâna tih tur ṭûl lo awm tate chu kan tiduh a ni tih chhinchhiahna a ni.

Pathian puanzâr, lalna entirtu chu a ni a; chu puanzâr chu vân la zai, mihringten hun an tih mai, hmuh theih si loh, hlu tak sia tah a ni a; he khawvêl zawng zawng hmuh atân, khawvêl a din laiin zing êng mawi tak khân, a lo tah tawh a ni. Sabbath ni hi tihtur bil thianghlim takte tihna ni a ni a, tin, ni, mawina tawp hlei thei lo nei chu a ni bawk a ni.

Min siamtu, ka Lalpa, ka neih zawng zawng i ta;
I lalnaa hausakna chu, ka malsawm hnâr a ni.
I kut chhuak ka ni a, nangmahah ka nung ṭhin;
Ka Pathian, i ṭhatna chuan, fak tawp aia sâng a phu.
Engnge ka pêk ang che, i ta ni vek ahun,
I hmangaihin thinlung lawm chauh a duh, a va tlêm êm!
Aw i khawngaihna chuan van chakna min pe la,
Ka ṭawng, ka duhna, ka nite zawng, i ta ni vek se.

A Dâna Chhinchhiahna

Sabbath chhinchhiahna chu, a dan thianghlima Pathianin a nihna a chuantirna chu a ni. Danah chuan, a petu hming, thunei tura a petu nihna leh a ram huam chhûng a chuang ṭhin. Entir nan, Elizabeti [hming], Lalnu [nihna], sapram [a ram huam chin].

Thupêk sawmahte hian, a palina, sabbath chungthu chauh hi chhinchhiahna [seal] chuan kimna chu a ni. Ngun takin Exodus 20:8–11 hi han chhiar mah teh, Pathian nihna chuang chu i hmu mai ang. "Lalpa, i Pathian [Hming], Siamtu [nihna], van leh leite [a huam chin]. Tichuan , Pathianin lungphêk pahniha, a dân a ziak khân, a nihna chu a dânah chuan a chuantîr a nih chu. A hming

chu "Lalpa i Pathian" a ni a, A nihna chu "Siamtu" a ni a, A ramin a huam chhûng chu "van leh leite" a ni.

Pathian chuan engmah lo aṭangin engkim a siam a (Hebrai 11:3), engmah lovah lei a khai kâng a (Joba 26:7), engkim tungdingtu a ni a (Hebrai 1:3), nunna vawngtu a ni bawk a (Tirhkohte 17:28), chuvangin, neitu nihna leh rorêltu nihna chu tuma hnial rual lohin, thudang awm leh chuang thei lovin, a pum hmawm a ni. Sabbath chu siamtuin rorêl theihna a nei a ni tih a chhinchhiahna a ni. A dân chhinchhiahna pawh chu a ni ta bawk.

Tlanna Chhinchhiahna

Kan lo hriat tâk zawngte kha han ngaihtuah ila, thu pahnih a nih mai kha. (1) Pathianin thil siam tûra thu a neihna leh rorêl theitu a nihna chhinchhiahna chu Sabbath a ni, tih leh (2) A dân thianghlima a hming leh nihna a chuantîrna chu a ni, tih a ni.

Chu chuan khawilai hmunah nge mi sual a dah tâk le? Mi sual chung châng ngaihtuah ta ila, kan vaiin thil kan tisual vek tawh a. Siamtu dân, Ama kut ngeia a hming leh a nihna chuanna chu kan vaiin kan lo bawhchhe ta a. Sualin a hlawh chhuah chu chatuan thihna a ni.

Mi sual chuan tlanna a mamawh ta. Sabbath chu sual a lo luh hmaa siam mah nise, tlanna chhinchhiahna a ni ta a. "Ka sabbath nite hi in serh ngei ngei tur a ni.... Keimah leh nangmahni inkara chhinchhiahna a ni si a; Kei hi Lalpa, nangmahni tithianghlimtu che u ka ni tih in hriat theih nân." Exodus 31:13.

Sisihna ata tlan chhuak a, tithianghlim tûr chuan thil siam tura thiltihtheihna kha a ngai a. 2 Kor. 5:17-ah Paula chuan, "Tupawh Kristaa a awm chuan, thilsiam thar a lo ni," tiin a sawi kha.

Pathian thiltihtheihna chauh lo chuan keimahniah siam tharna chu a thlen thei lo. Chutia siam thar tura thiltihtheihna chu chhinchhiah nân Sabbath ni chu a lo awm ta a ni.

Sabbath Leh Kros

Pathian hmangaihna te, Krista inhlanna te, sual, mi hlui chu, khenbeh a nihna te chhinchhiahna chu Krista Kros ropui tak chu a ni ta a, tun hmaa a ni zung khân.

Krista Isua nun thar neia Pathianin min hlânkai theihna te, hmangaihna leh thianghlimnaa inṭhianna thar te, muanna leh hahchawlhna temna te chhinchhiah nan Sabbath chu a lo awm bawk. Pathian, hnathawh ata a châwl ang bawk khân ringtute chu an hna aṭanga châwlin, Pathian chawlhnaah chuan an lût dawn ta a ni. Sabbath ni chu chawlhna chhinchhiahna a ni. (Hebrai 4:4–10).

Tichuan Sabbath chu siamtu nihna te, rorêltu nihna te, inṭhianna te chhinchhiahna a ni a, tin, muanna leh chawlhna leh thiltihtheihna chhinchhiahna a ni bawk a. Siamtu leh a thil siamte inkara inṭhianna, chatuan daih, tihchhum theih hauh loh chu a ni. Pathian fate Amah nêna phuar khawmtu rangkachak hrui chu a ni bawk.

Sabbath bântu chuan, Pathian, siamtu leh Tlantu chu a cho a ni ngei ang; Sabbath chu ama tana dah a ni si a.

Sakawlh Chhinchhiahna

Chawlhni chu Bible zirtirna dân anga sakhaw dik chhinchhiahna chiang ber ni mahsela, chhinchhiahna lem, khawvêla Pathian biak dân diklo lo darh vak mai tur chhinchhiahna chu Thupuan buah chuan sawi a ni bawk a. Hei hi Sunday (Nikhatna ni) chawisânna, Pope hnathawh ropui tak chu a ni. Hemi lo ṭhan dân tur hi Zawlnei Daniala hnênah Pathianin a lo hriattîr tawh a, Daniala 7:25. Tunlai hian khawvêl pumpui hi he Snuday serhna hian a huap lek lek tawh a ni. Ringtu dikte chu he Pathian dân kalh tura zirtirna laka fîmkhur tura hrilh an ni a, hemi hian mihringte zirtîrna chauh a nih avângin. Thupuan 14:7–12 leh 13:15–17 en la. Hemi chanchin hi kimchang zawkin bung 26 ah chhui a ni.

KRISTA LEH PATHIAN CHHINCHHIAHNA

KHAWVÊLA sorkar hrang hrangte hian sorkar dang laipui ṭhut-hmunah chuan an palaite an dah ṭhin.

Vân palai Krista chu Pathian tlângaupui turin, mihringten Pathian chu an hriat tak tak theihna tûrin, khawvêlah a lo kal a ni. (Johana 1:18.)

"Pathian hmuh dân dik lohna avângin khawvêl chu a thim hle a ... Pathian hmuhna tak chu Amah hmangaih a ni; A zia chu Setana zia kalh thla turin a lang chhuak tur a ni. Chu hna chu lei leh vân zawng zawngah, mi pakhat chauhin a thawk thei. Pathian hmangaihna sânzia leh thûkzia hretu chauhin, ahriattîrin, a lanchhuah-tîr thei a ni."—*The Desire of Ages*, phêk 22.

Krista Chuan Ni Bîk A Nei

Krista, Pathian lantir tura lo kal chuan ni bîk a nei a ni tih thudik chu Lehkhabu Thianghlimin chiang takin a sawi a. Bible-a thu chuang pathum i lo en teh ang u.

A hmasa berin Thupuan 1:10 en ila, Apostle Johana ziak a ni a. "Lalpa niah chuan Thlarauvin ka lo awm a." He thu hian, Lalpa chuan A ni bîk tûra a dah hran chu a nei a ni tih chu a tichiang hle a.

Tunge ni Lalpa a tih chu kan hmuh chhuah a ṭûl leh ta a; tin, a ni ruat bîka pawh chu eng ni nge tih pawh kan hmuh chhuah a ṭûl

bawk a. Chu mi lan fiahna atân chuan Marka 2:28-a Isua thusawi en ila. "Chutichuan mihring Fapa hi Chawlhni chungah lam pawh hian Lal a ni," tiin kan hmu a. Chutichuan Lalpa chu Isua a ni a, a ni bîk pawh chu Sabbath a ni tih kan hre ta a ni.

Kan thu pathumna atân chuan chawlh kâra eng ni ber hi nge Sabbath ni chu lo ni tih en leh ta ila. Thupêk palina chuan chiangtakin min hrilh a: "A ni sarih ni erawh chu Lalpa i Pathian Chawlhni a ni," tiin Exodus 20:10.

Hêng thu pathumte hi la khawmin, thu tlûkna i han siam teh ang u.

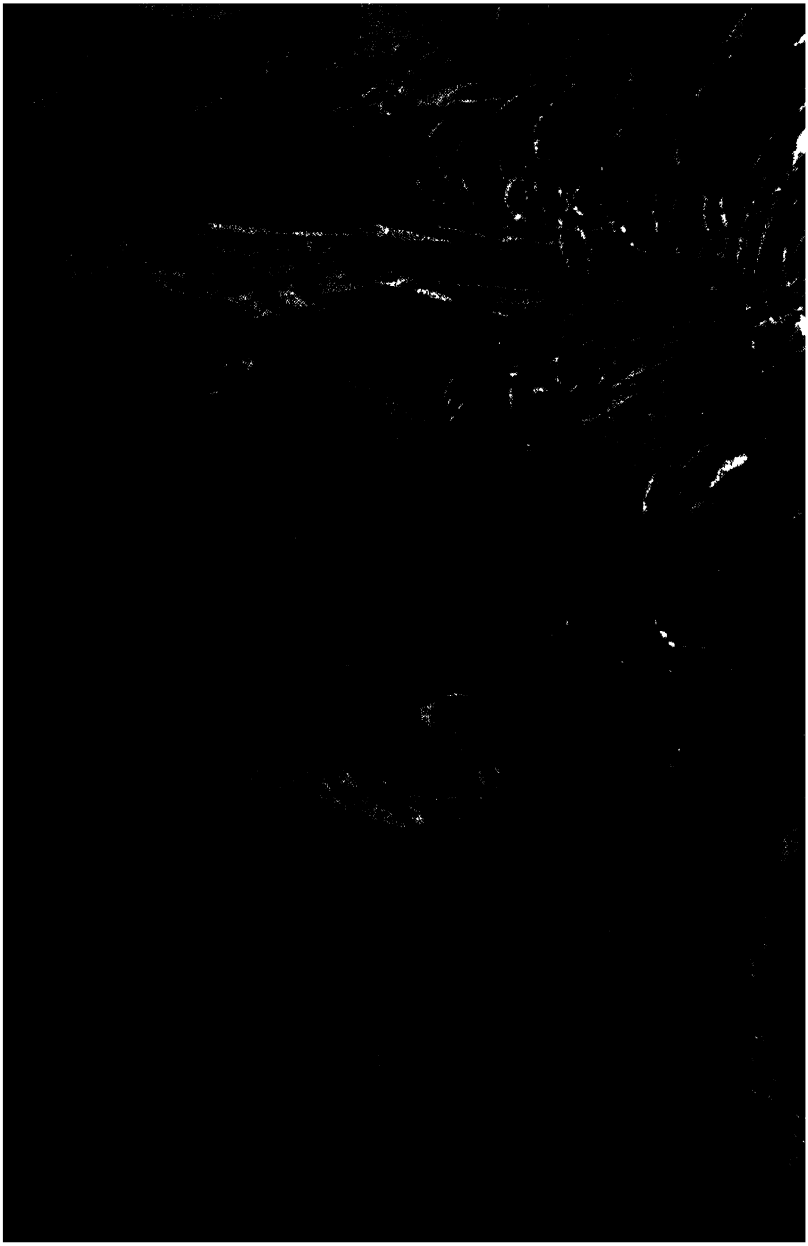
1. Lalpa chuan ni bîk a nei—Lalpa ni chu.
2. Isua chu Sabbath ni Lalpa a ni.
3. Ni sarih ni chu Sabbath ni a ni.
4. Chuvângin ni sarih ni chu Lalpa ni chu a ni.

Krista, Chawlhni Lalpa A Nih Dân

Engtizia nge Krista chuan, ni sarih ni (Sabbath) Lalpa nia a inchhâl mai tih hmuhchhuah leh zêl chu a ṭûl leh nghâl ta. Chhan pahnih ding nghet takte an awm.

A chhan pakhatna chu Ephesi 3:9-ah a awm a. "Thurûk chatuan atanga Pathian (Krista) engkim siamtuah inthupa awm enkawlna chu engnge ni tih mi zawng zawng entir turin," tih kan hmu a. Chu chu, Krista mihringte chhandam tûra khawvêla lo kala ngei kha a tira Pathianin engkim a siamnaah khan a puipa ber a ni, tihna a ni a. Krista chu siamtu chu a ni tiin Bible-ah hian vawi tam tih lan a ni. (Kolossa 1:15, 16-te, Hebrai 1:1, 2-te, Johana 1:1–3, 10, 14–te en teh) Siamtu nihna chu Krista chuan Pathian a a ṭawmpui avângin thilsiamte Lalpa chu a ni a. Chuvângin "Mihring Fapa hi Lalpa a ni," a tih chu a dikin, a tihâwm rêng a ni. Kristan Sabbath ni Lalpa a nia a inchhâlna chhan pahnihna chu, Sabath ni chu A siam vâng a ni.

Fapa chuan thil siamte chu ni ruk chhûngin a siam avângin, ni sarih nia chawla, malsawma tithianghlimtu pawh kha amah chu a ni. (Genesis2:2) Chu mi ni chu A chawlhna ni a nih tâk chu. A sabbath ni chu mal a sawm leh a tihthianghlima chu a ni. Ni sarih ni chu Krista Sabbath—ni Kristiante Sabbath ni—Lalpa ni a ni ta a nih chu.



A Ni Chu Lalpan A Hmang Ve

Pathian fate chu a chhûngkhat puite an nih avângin (Ephesi 3: 14, 15), A chawlhniah chuan inkawm bikna an neih chu kan ring thei mai ang a. Ni sarih ni chu Pathian leh Krista tâna Sabbath ni ni mai lovin mihringte tân pawh a ni.

Isuan "Sabbath nî hi mihring tâna siam a ni," a ti a. (Marka 2:27) Heta mihring a tih hi, mi zawng zawngte hotupa Adama kha a ni a. Amah ạtang chuan mi zawng zawngte hnênah Sabbath ni chu pêk chhâwnin a lo awm a. Thlarau lama inpawlnain lei vân chu, rangkachak kut angin a kuangkuah khâwm a ni.

Pathian Fapa chu, nula thianghlim hrinin Mihring Fapa a lo ni ta a. Mihring zînga tlante hotu ber, Adama pahnihna chu a lo ni ta. Chuvâng chuan, "Mihring Fapa hi chawlhni chungah lam pawh Lal a ni," tiin a lo puang ta a ni. Châng 28.

Pathian Fapa a ni a, thil siam ạtang khân Chawlhni Lal a lo ni leh ta a ni. Sabbath ni chu a siam a ni. Mihring Fapa a lo nih hunah pawh Sabbath ni Lalpa a nihna chu a la chhawm zêl a. A nih leh Ama ni chu a vawng thianghlim em?

Mihring Fapa, Ama Khuaah

Isua chu thingrem siamtu a ni a. A khua chu Nazaret a ni; chutah chuan kum sawmthum a tlin thlengin a khawsa a. Chawlhnia a tih dân pangngai engnge ni?

"Tin, a seilenna khua Nazaret chu a lo thleng a; tin, Sabbath nia a tihdân pangngaiin inkhawmna inah a lût a, chhiar tûrin a ding a." Luka 4:16.

Isua, thingrem siamtu chuan Pathian pawmna hlu tak chu a ngaina a, Sabbath chu a serh reng ṭhin.

Sabbath Thua Hnialna Ṭanfung Pakhat

Hnialna hian rah a nei meuh ṭhin lo. Rilru taka thudik hmuh chhuah tumna erawh chuan hlâwkna tam tak a pe fo.

Matthaia 12:1–12-ah chuan Pharisaiten Krista leh a zirtirt an sawiselna thu kan hmu a. Sabbath nia a zirtirte huh hmunah te kal tlanga buh vuite an thliak chu an sawisêl a. Sabbath nia hna

thawka, buh laa, chila, thil dik lo tiah an puh a. Isua pawh chu Sabbath nia mi tidama, tihthiang lo tiah an puh a, an sawisêl bawk a.

Hêng pahnihte hi Krista chuan Sabbath nia tihphal chi niin a sawi. Sabbath ni Lalpa a ni a. Sabbath ni chu A ni a ni a. Mihring Fapa a ni a, Sabbath ni chu mihringte tâna siam a ni.

Judate chuan a châng chuan, anmahni hna thawkin Sabbath ni chu an zah lo ṭhin a. (Nehemia 13:15-19.) Isua a lo awm lai khan erawh chu Sabbath ni serh thuah an fîr êm êm a. Sabbath chungthua Pathian thupêkah chuan, anmahni siam chawp an belh ṭeuh tawh mai a, Sabbath ni serh chu duh thua serh pawh ni tawh lovin, phurrit lawmawm lo tak chu a ni tial tial a. Kristan rawn puan emaw, rawn tihlan chian emaw, rawn sawifiah emaw a tum bera, Pathian pawh chu dik lo takin an lantîr ta hial a ni. Chawlhnia âr a tui chuan chu artui chu ei an phal lo, arpui chuan thupêk palina a bawhchhiaa an hriat avângin. Hriau leh a hrui emaw, puan them emaw pawh Zirtawpni tlaiah chuan tumahin an keng tur a ni lo, chutilochuan Sabbath niahte pawh an keng zêl ang a, an tân phurrit an insiam ang e, an ti a. Hnim chungah pawh tumah an kal tûr a ni lo. Chuti lo chuan a chi an lo chhuih chhuah sak mai thei a ni. Pheikhawk hlîng neite pawh an bun chuan, phurrit insiamah ngaih a ni bawk. Hawrawp pakhat chu ziak phal a ni a, pahnih erawh chu phal a ni tawh lo. Sabbath ni chuan chaw bâr khat pawh funin pên hnih lek pawh an kal tûr a ni lo, chutilochuan ritphurh an nei a ni mai. Chûng ang dân tê tê chu Isua chuan barah a khawn lo a ni.

Isua chuan Sabbath ni chu a tilian a Juda hruaitute chuan dân thar siamin phurrit tam tak an lo siam a, Pathian ni thianghlim, hlimawm tak chu, tih loh tur tam tak siam belhin, ni nuam lo takah an lo siam ta a. Krista chuan Pharisaite chu, "a awmzia lo hre tawh ni sela chuan mi thiamte chu thiam loh an chantir loh tur" tih thu a hrilh a. (Matthaia 12:7) Hei hian a zirtirten Sabbath ni an bawhchhe lo a ni tih a entir a ni.

Thusawitu ropui tak, Pu G. Campbell Morgan-a chuan, a lehkhabu ziak, *The Ten Commandments* a tih phêk 50-naah chuan, "Sabbath ni chungthuah, a thusawi leh a thiltihte aṭanga chhûtin, Krista rilru put dan chu tam tak sawi a ni ta a. Mi ṭhenkhat chuan, a ṭawngkam leh a thiltihin, he thupêk upa tawh takin mi a phuarna hi,

a phelh tawh alawm, tiin an ngai a. Chutiang ngaihdân chu Isua zirtirna leh a thiltihte dik lo taka sawina leh hriatfuh lohna chiang tak chu a ni," tiin a ziak a.

Ama chungchângah chuan Isua chuan, "Keiin ka pa thupêkte ka zâwm a," a ti a. (Johana 15:10.) Chuvângin thupêk palina chu a bawhchhe lo a ni. Isua chuan, a zirtirnaah te, a rawngbâwlnaah te, mi entawn tura a awmnaah te, Pathianin min kuangkuahna hlu tak chu a lan mawi zualtirin, a chawimawi zawk a ni.

Kuangkuahna Hlu Tak Leh Kalvari

Thil siam laia a ni ruk niah chuan, "Lei leh vân chu an chunga awmho zawng zawngte nên chuan siam zawh a ni ta a." Genesis 2:1. Tichuan Krista, Pathian nena siamtu nihna ṭawmpuitu chu, a ni chuan a chawl a, a intihahdam ta a. Chu ni thianghlim chu Pathian leh A mite inkâra chhinchhiahna tûr chu a lo ni ta a. (Exodus 31:17).

Chu Pathian Fapa ngei chu mihringte zîngah a lo kal ta a. Immanuela, Pathian kan hnênah a awm, chu a lo ni ta a. Sakhaw hruaitu ṭawphnawk tak tak, hruai bova awmte chuan Kros-a khenbeh a nih nân nasa takin an bei a. Chutah chuan thing lêra inkhaiin a hrehawm hun tâwp dawn ṭêpah chuan, "A kin ta e," tiin a au ta. (Johana 19:30).

Chu pawh chu ni ruk nia lo thleng bawk a ni. Ni tlâka, Sabbath hun thianghlim tak a inṭan hma chuan amah phûmna atân hun tlem tê chauh a awm a. (Luka 24:54-56). Ni ruk nia thilsiam hna a thawk zova, a ni sarih ni, Sabbath nia a chawl ta ang bawk khân, kâr khata ni ruk ni bawkah "A kin ta e," tiin a au chhuak a, a tûk Sabbath ni chuan thlânah a châwl ta a ni.

Isuan a zirtirte tâna A pa hnêna a ṭawngṭaina thute hi, ngun takin ngaihṭuah mah teh. An khenbeh hma zing takah a nih kha.

"Anni chu thutakin tithianghlim rawh, i thu chu thutak a ni. ... Anmahni avângin ka intithianghlim a ni, anni pawh thutaka an thianghlimna tûrin." Johana 17:17–19.

Isua chu a intithianghlim a, mi sualte chhandamna atân a indah hrang a, Kalvaria tuarna chu tuar turin a inpe a; chung chu mihringte chhandam an niha, tihthianghlim an nih bawka, amahah chuan thil siam thar an lo nih theih nân a ni. (2 Korinth 5:17).

Sabbath ni chu a tira thil siamna hriatrengna chauh a ni lo va,

tlanna leh tihthianghlimna chhinchhiahna atâna Pathian ruat chu a ni pianthara, thlarau lama siamna, chhinchhiahna chu.

Pathian âwkâ ngei chuan, "Ka Sabbath nite chu in serh ngei ngei tur a ni.... Keimah leh nangmahni inkara chhinchhiahna a ni si a; kei hi Lalpa, nangmahni tithianghlimtu che u ka ni tih in hriat theih nân," a ti a ni. Exodus 31:13.

Kum sanghnih dawn lai a ni ta, chawlhna ni thianghlim, Pathian Sabbath ni chu hualin Isua Krista Kros chuan chhimbal ropui tak a rawn zâmtîr a.

Sabbath ni, siamtu nihna chhinchhiahna leh Siamtuin muanna thilthlawnpêk a pêk chuan Kros hmuh nuam lo takah chuan, hun serh a nihna chu a rawn târlang ta a, mihringte an nun theihna tura thi, khawvêl tlantu an zalhna lungthlân pawh chu a lantîr ta bawk.

Thil siamna Lalpa, thil a siam theihna hriatreng nâna Sabbath ni dintu chuan, "Ka ni, Lalpa ni, ni sarih ni, Sabbath ni chu, thil siam nân te, tlanna atân te, tihthianghlimna atân tea ka thiltihtheihna chhinchhiahna a ni. Chu chhandamna atâna thiltihtheihna chu Kalvariah a ni i hmuh dâwn ni. Ka siam theihna te, ka tlan theihnate chu entîr turin Sabbath ni leh Kalvari chu an lungrual a ni. Keiin ka zawm tawh chu, mihringin then suh se, a ti a.

Siamtu Lalpa Chuan A Siamthar Leh A

Nakinah chuan ni thar a lo la chhuak dawn a. Sualna te, leh mi sual te chu an awm tawh lo vang. Engtin nge ni ta ang le? Zawlnei Isaian han sawi teh se.

"Vân tharte leh lei thar ka la siam tur chu ka hmaah a awm reng dâwn avângin, in thlahte leh ni hming chu a awm reng bawk dawn a ni, Lalpan a ti. Tin, heti hi a ni ang a, thla thar atanga thla thar dang thlengin, Sabbath atanga Sabbath dang thlengin mi zawng zawng ka hmaah chîbai mi buk turin an lo kal zut zut ang, Lalpan a ti." Isaia 66:22, 23.

Chu ram, kan tar kan zur tawh lohna tur, lungngaihna pawh awm tawh lohnaah chuan, Pathian muanna leh thiltihtheihna hriatreng nân Sabbath ni chu kan vawng ang a, "Beram no talh tawha hi chawimawinate, ropuinate, malsawmnate hmu tlâk a ni e," tlin hla kan sa tawh ang.

Kalvari tlânga Krista chu Sabbath ni Lalpa eng lai pawhin a ni reng ang. "Nangnin min hmangaih chuan, ka thupêkte chu in zawm

ang." Johana 14:1g. "Thu ka pêk apiang che u in tih chuan, ka ṭhiante in ni ang." Johana 15:14. "Nangnin eng atân nge, ka thu zawm si lo va, Lalpa, Lalpa mi tih ṭhin?" (Luka 6:46), tiin, min hrilh a ni.

Kan Lalpa Pathian serh
A sabbath ni nghilh suh,
Hapta kar chhûnga êng ber
Hapta chhûnga tha ber;
Chawlh hahdam nân a thlan sa
Lawmna ril ber a sawi,
Ênna zung a rawn tîr chhuk
Vân mawina in a êng.

MIHRING HI THITHEI NGE A NIH THITHEI LO?

AMERICA mi pakhat hmingthang tak chuan, kum sawmriata upa a nih chuan, damdawi lam thiam mi a rawihte hnênah chuan, "Ka dam chhûng in tihsei theih chuan kum khat zelah 'dollar' maktaduai khat zel ka pe ang che u," a ti e, an tih chu.

Mi tam tak chuan, an hrisela an khawsak theih bawk chuan dam reng mai an duh ṭhin a. Mi tam zâwk erawh chu rilru lungngaihna nite chuan a ûm phâk ta a, mi ropui tak Elija thil tawh," A tawk ta e, aw Lalpa, tunah hian ka nunna hi la mai teh", (1 Lalte 19:4.) tia a auna hial ang khan lo tem ve ta a.

Dr. William W. Booth-an, "Mi chatuana nun theih ka duh mang e, tia sawi lo mi an awm ngai em?" a ti a.

Thithei tih awmzia hi chu thihna hnuaia mi, thi tûra ruat, tihna a ni a.

Thitheilo tih chu, thithei ni lo, thihtheihna ata lâk hran, chhe thei lo, chatuan daih tihna a ni.

Mihring sualna nei lo, Pathian anna neia siam chu thi tûrin Pathianin a lo ti em ni? A ti lo tih chu kan hnial lo ṭheuh ang. Pathian tum a nilo. Adama hnêna a sawidân chuan, "A chhia leh a ṭha hriatna thing rah erawh hi chu i ei tur a ni lo; i ei chuan i ei ni la lain i thi ngei tur a ni," Geensis 2:17.) a ti a ni. He lai ṭawngkam awmdân tak chu, thihna thupêk chu a sual ni chuan pêk a ni ang a, thihna kawng chu a zawh ṭhan dawn ta tihna a ni.

Setana chuan, rûl ruangâm rawn puin Evi hnênah, "Thi teh suh e," a ti a. Genesis 3:4. Krista chuan Diabola chu dawthei a ni, e ti a. (Johana 8:44.) He laia Setana thu ngaihnuam tak hi Evi chuan a ring a, Pathian thu chu a bawhchhe ta a. Adama pawhin, bum ni kher mah suh se a rawnzui ve ta a. (1 Timothea 2:14). Chuta an inbiakna tâwpna thu atân chuan, Pathianin, "Vaivut i ni a, vaivutah i kir leh tur a ni," a ti ta a ni. Genesis 3:19.

Adama leh Evi chuan thil an tihsual hnu chuan nunna thing rah chu lo ei ta zel se, engtin nge an awm tak ang le?

Chhia leh tha hriatna thei kung ang bawkin, nunna thing hi huan laia ding a ni a. (Genesis 2:9.) Pakhat zawk ei chu thihna a ni a. Tin, nunna thing rah ei fo chuan nun a hlun dâwn thung a. Engtin nge lo ni ta zel?

"Tin, Lalpa Pathian chuan, 'Tunah chuan a kuta banin nunna thing rah chu lova eiin, kumkhuain a nung dah ang e,'" a ti a. Chuvângin Lalpa Pathian chuan amah a lâk chhuahna lei chu let turin Eden huan ata a tir chhuak ta a. Chutichuan mihring chu a hnawt chhuak ta a; tin, nunna thing kawng chu vêng turin Eden huan chhak lam pangah chuan Cherub-te leh mei khandaih vir tawn zawk zawk chu a awmtîr ta bawk a," tiin kan hmu a. Genesis 3:22–24. Mi sualte chatuana an nun chu Pathian tum dân a ni lo.

He laia thil awmdân Bible-in chiang taka a sawi atang hian thu pahnih chu kan lo hre fiah ta a: (1) Mihring chu, thu awina chungthua fiahna tuarzo chu ni sela thihtheih lohna a nei hlen thei tih leh, (2) thihtheih lohna nei nghâlin mihring chu siam a ni lo tihte hi. Thil a tih sual chuan thi thei tur a ni a.

Chuti chu a nih avângin Bible-in mihring hi thi thei nia a sawi hi a mak love. "Pathian hmaah mihring thi thei a fel tâwk em ni?" Joba 4:17. Pathian awmdân sawina huap zau tak, "chhe thei lo" (1 Timothea 6:16) tih thu te pawh chu a mak lo ve. (He lai thu hi Bible, saptawnga mi letling ila "Amah chauh thihtheih lohna neitu chu" tih tûr a ni ang.)

Pathian chu thi thei lo a ni a, mihring chu thithei a ni tih a ni ta a. Bible-ah hian "thi thei lo" (immortal) tih tawngkam hi vawikhat chuah hman a ni a, chu chu Pathian awmdân sawinaah a ni. "Lalber chatuana awm, chhe thei lo (thithei lo), hmuh theih loh, Pathian taka (finga) chauh chu." 1 Timothea 1:17.

Mihring Hnênah Pathianin Thlarau Thi Thei Lo A Pe Em?

Hman laiin Lalber Charles II-na chu Sapram (England)-a mi ropui tak tak intawh khâwmnaah, mi fing leh mi thiam tak takte hmaah chuan a ding a. Thu a zâwt ta a. "Tîn pakhatah tui dah ta ila, chu tui chu a tehna nei ila. A tehna chuan chu tui rih lam chu sêr 5 a ni tiin kâwk sela. Tichuan sangha nung sêr hnih leh a chanvea rit, chu tuiah chuan thlâk ta ila. Sangha awm hnu chuan a vaia rihna chu sêr sarih leh a chanve ni tawhin kan ring theuh ang a. Mahse engtizia nge, sangha sêr hnih leh a chanve laia rit ka thlâk hnu pawh chuan, a tehna chuan ser nga chauh a la kawh reng mai?" ati a.

Mi fing tam tak chu an lo ding chhuak a, hrilhfiahna hriat thiam theih mang loh te leh thûk tak takte an sawi a, sangha kawchhûnga boruak awm theih dân te ler thil hampuar awm dân te leh hîpna hnathawh dan te an sawi nual hlawm a.

A tawpah chuan Lal chuan an thusawi chu a titâwp ta a. "In vaiin in dik lo vek a ni. Tui sêr ngaa rit i dah a, sangha ser hnih leh a chanvea rit i dah belh si chuan, tui leh sangha rih lam chu ser sarih leh a chanve a ni mai ang chu: chu chu in lo zir tawh, în hriat chian viau sa a ni mai alâwm", a ti ta mai a. Chûng mi fing leh mi thiamhote chu mi ropui thusawi an rin luatnain a hruaibo lek fang a ni.

Bible chuan hêng hi a sawi chiang hle a:

1. Mihring chu thi thei a ni. (Joba 4:17.)
2. Pathian chu thi theilo a ni. (Timothea 1:17.)
3. Pathian chauhin thih theih lohna (chhe thei lo) a nei. (1 Timothea 6:16.)
4. Mihringte chuan thih lohna an zawng tûr a ni. (Rome 2:7.)
5. Thihtheih lohna (boral theih lohna) chu chanchin thain a tilang tawh. (2 Timothea 1.10.)
6. Krista lo kal leh huna pêk tur a ni. (1 Korinth 15:51-55.)

Hêng ang zozai Bible zirtîrna thu awm na reng a, Pathian mitthi pawhin tihboral theih loh engemaw thi thei lo mihringin nei thata rin chu, a mak hle lo maw? Sâpram Lal mi fing leh mi thiamten sêr nga leh sêr hnih leh a chanve, sêr nga tho ni tura an zuai thei ni khân a mak zâwk mah a ni.

He mi thu hi kan ngaihtuah nân Genesis 2:7-a mihring siam lai thu chuang atang khân chhui ta ila. "Tin, Lalpa Pathianin leia vaivutin mihring a siam a, a hnârah chuan nunna thaw a thaw lût a; tichuan mihring chu mi nung a loni ta a," tih a nih kha.

A siam dân chu a indawtin lo en ila:

A hmasa berah chuan Pathian chuan leia vaivutin Adama ruangâm chu a din phawt a. Bible sawi dân chuan mihring taksa kan tih ber hi chu vaivuta siam a ni.

Hriat ve reng atan, a awmdan dik tak chu han sawi ta ila: mihring taksa pum hi za zela 80 hi chu boruak, 'Oxygen' an tih hi a pi deuh ber a; zaa 10 chu boruak, 'hydrogen' leh 'nitrogen' tlêmtê a ni. Thil rit zawk awm chu sâpin Carbon lead, Calcium, Phosphorus, potassium, sodium, chlorine, sulphur, magnesium iron an tihte leh thil dangte pawh a ni a. Chûng chu ran taksaah te pawh a awm ve tho va, an inang reng a ni.

Pahnihnaah chuan, Pathianin Adama hnârah nunna thaw a thaw lût a. Hei hian thlarau thi thei lo Adama kawchhûnga dah thu a sawi a ni lo. Adamaah chutiang thlarau chu a awm ngai lo. Engmah thil siam chawp dang a awm hek lo. Pathian chuan Adama hnârah, a nun nân a thâwk khum mai chauh a ni. Chu mi bâk chu thil dang awma ngaihna tur chhan kan nei reng em?

Pathumnaah chuan, "Mihring chu mi nung a lo ni ta a," tih thu kha a ni. Taksa leh nunna thaw belhbawm chu 'mi nung' a lo ni ta a nih chu. He laiah hian Pathianin mihringah chuan 'mi nung' chu a thaw lût ta a ni lova, nunna thaw lût a, mihring chu mi nung a lo ni ta a ni zâwk tih chu ngun taka chhinchhiah tlat a ni. Kawlphe khâwnvar 'bulb' hi amah ringawt chuan a êng lo va, mahse kawlphe thiltihtheihna chuan a chhûnga thirhrui chu a kah luh veleh a êng ta thîn a ni. Chutiang bawk chuan Adama taksa chu famkim hle mah se, engmah a ti thei lo va, a tih tur engmah a ti thei lo. Tichuan Pathianin nunna thaw a han fantîr a tichuan Adama chu a lo nung a, thil ti thei, che theiin a lo awm ta a ni. Adama siam hma chuan mi nung a awm lo va, mi nung awmsa Adama kawchhûnga thâwk luh thu pawh a awm lo; mahse a taksa leh nunna thaw chu lo inzawmin mi nungah a lo insiam chhuak a ni.

Saptawnga *soul* tih leh *spirit* tia an lehlin, Hebrai ṭawnga mi leh Grik ṭawnga mi chu Bible-ah hiam vawi 1700 vel lai a awm a.

Dik tak chuan *soul* tih hi Bible-a hman dân hi chuan a awmzia a ngai reng ngai lo. *Spirit* tih pawh chuti bawk chu a ni a. Chuvangin a hrilhfiahna pakhat ringawtah chuan intihngheh bûr tur a ni lo. (Soul tih leh Spirit tih hi "thlarau" tiin kan Bible-ah chuan lehlin a ni fo.)

Hei hi erawh chu kan hriat chian a ngai a ni. Bible-a hêng thu vawi 1700 lai lo lannaah hian, pakhatna ah chuan *soul* emaw, *spirit* emaw chu thi thei lo, tihboral theih loh, tihchhiat theih loh, englai pawha awm, chatuan thil, thihtheih lohna nei anga sawina a awm lo tih hi. Chu lovah pawh mitthite hi an taksaa an hriatna ṭhin awm bâkah hriat theihna dang pu a awm theihna thu pawh a awm hek lo.

Mihring Leh Ramsate

Mihring hi ramsate zinga chêng tura ruat a ni a. Ramsate hian mihring ang bawkin, "nunna thaw" chu an nei em le? Chu mi chu hre turin Genesis 7:15 lo en ila, chutah chuan tuilêt laia Nova lawnga ramsate an luh thu kan hmu ang a.

"Tichuan tisa zawng zawng nunna thaw pai rêng rêng chu, a tuak zelin Nova hnênah lawngah chuan an lut ta a," tih a ni a. Chuvangin ramsa te pawh hian nunna thaw, Genesis 7:22-a "Nunna thlarau thaw" a tih chu an pai a ni. Ran te leh ramsa te hian taksa famkim chu an nei a ni thei a, mahseengmah tithei lova thi an ni thei tho. Anmahniah hian mihring ang bawkin nunna thaw chu a awm a ngai a ni.

A nih leh ran te leh ramsa te kawchhûngah nunna thaw a luh chuan "mi nung" an lo ni ve ta em ni? Genesis 1:30-ah chuan, "Leia sa tinrêng hnenah te, chunglêng sava tinreng hnênah te, thil, leia bawkvâka kal, nunna nei tinrêng hnênah te ..." tih thu kan hmu a. Heta 'nunna' tih hi a hrilhfiahnaah chuan "mi nung" tih a ni a. Thupuan 16.3-ah chuan tuifinriata thil nungte chu "mi nung" ti bawka sawi a ni a. "Mi nung" tihna ṭawngkam lo chhuahna chu *Nephesh hayyah* tih a ni a. He ṭawngkam hi Genesis 1:20, 21, 24, 30-ahte "che thei nunna nei" tih te, "thil nung che thei" tih te, "thilnung" tihte, "nunna nei" tih te sawi nân khân hman a ni. Chuvangin ran leh ramsate hi "thil nung" "mi nung" chu an an ni a — *Nephesh hayyah* chu an ni a nih chu. He mi ṭawngkam bawk he Genesis 2:7-ah khan hman a ni a, mihring chu "thil nung" "mi nung" "Nephesh hayyah" chu a ni bawk.

Taksa Rêlphung Danglam

Chuti chu a nih chuan mihringte hi ramsa ang lek fang an lo ni maw? Ni hauh lo mai le. Chutianga ngaihna tur chhan a awm lo va. I huanah chuan hringdap kung neiin, ros mawi takin a pâr a, a bul lawkah chuan hlo dang hmuh nuam lo tak, pâr mawi lo tak a awm bawk a. An pahnih chuan enkawlna inang dawng, nisa leh ruah sur inang dawng, lei thuhmuna ṭo an ni a. mahse ros pangpâr chu tuman hming dang an vuah lo va, a bula hlobet pawh chu ros an ti hek lo. An danglamna chu ni êng emaw, ruah emaw, lei emaw vang pawh a ni lo va, a rêlphung danglam vâng a ni zawk a. Pathianin nunna Adama taksa rêlphunga a rawn khung luh khân puitlin dan chi khatin a lo puitling a, ran leh ramsate taksa rêlphungah nunna a dah pawhin puitlin dân chi hrangin an lo puitling ve ta a ni.

Ṭin tê pawl tak hi naupangin hmun thuma ṭhena hmun khat chu tuiin a tikhat a, a chhîn a, a chhîn chu nghet takin a châmain a chân ta a. Lungthuah a chhuang a, mei chhêmin a ur ta a. A hu a lo insiam ta tihah chuan, a chhin chu tê tak têin a tipawp a, a hu chu a lo chhuak a, chu mi hu chu thil phêk tê tak tê, englo tivirtu tur chu a chhêmtir a, chu mi a chhêm virah chuan tluanghrui te tak te a vuah a, chu chu thil bial vir thei, a lai kuaa thirkilhnaa a kilh chu a pawhtir a, a lo vir ta a. Mei chu a nung reng a, tui chu a so bawk a, tuisa hu chu a chhuak a, thil pawh a tivir ve a. Mahse, tunlaia khâwl ropui tak tak, mei leh tuisa hu tho hmang te, tawlailir lian pui pui nei, tuiso bâwm lian pui pui leh hmanraw dang lian pui pui neite nên chuan chu naupang thil siam chu khaikhin ta ila, a inang lo kher ang. Mahse, naupang hman leh khawl liana an hman chu mei leh tui leh tuisa hu a ni ve ve si a.

Pathianin Adama kawchhungah nunna thaw, nunna pe theitu chu a thaw lût a, chutiang vek chu ran leh ramsate kawchhûngah a thaw lût bawk a, mahse a lo puitlin dân. a insiam chhuah dân chu, a danglam hle ta a ni.

Kawlphe thiltihteihna (electricity) hi, êng siam theitu (bulb) han fantir ila, êng a lo chhuak mai a, lumna siam theitu han fantir ila, lum a lo chhuak leh mai a. Thil vir vak thei han fantîr chuan, a vir vak a, chu chuan thil tih theih a nei ṭhin a. Êng enmaw, thil vir enmaw siam tur chuan kawlphe thiltihtheihnain a fan

tura awmdân chu a pawimawh ta ber a ni. A fantu thiltihtheihna erawh chu a inang vek.

Tichuan, Pathianin nunna thawa Adama a thâwk khum khân khawvêla thil siam awmte zînga, a chungnung ber chu a lo nung chhuak ta a. Sâm phuahtu chuan, "hlauhawm tak leh mak taka siam ka ni," ti a. Sâm 139:14. Mihring chu Pathian (saptawngah-Angelte) aia hnuai deuh chauha (Sam 8:5.) siam a ni a.

Ziaktu pakhat chuan hla ang zia zângin, "Mihring siam dân hi a va ropui em! Chhût theihnate hi a va duhawm em! A tih theihnate hian tawp pawh a nei lo ve! Ruangâm leh chêt vêl dânte hi a va thain a va ngaihsan tlâk em! Thil tih dânah te hian Angel a va ang êm! Thil hriat theihnaah te hian Pathian a va ang em!" a ti hial a ni.

Sualna Leh Chhandamna

Leia chêng tura Pathian thil siamte zinga a chungnung ber chuan thil a tisual ta a, thi tur a lo ni ta a.

Tichuan, "Pathianin khawvêl a hmangaih êm êm a, chutichuan, a fapa mal neih chhun a pe a; Amah chu tupawh a ring apiang an boral loh va, chatuan nunna an neih zâwk nân." Johana 3:16.

Krista lo lanna chuan "chanchin thain nunna leh boral theih lohna a tilang ta." 2 Timothea 1:11.

Mihring hian, a awmphungah thlarau thithei lo a nei lo a ni tiin tunah chuan thu tlângkâwmna kan sawi thei tawh ang a. Thlarau chu a tê khawp a, hriau hmâwr zumah pawh sângkhat chu an lâm thei a ni tih te hi chu thawnthu phuahchawp mai mai a ni. Thlarau chu mihring tiat lai a ni a, kut emaw, a tawha hriatna te, leia tema hriatna te, thilrim hnim theihna te, benga hriat theihna te zawng zawng nei, hmangaihna leh huatna te, hlimna lungngaihna te pawh hre vek, taksa pawn lama khawsaa awm a ni tih te pawh hi, mihring ngaihtuahna atanga dawt phuah chawp mai bawk a ni. "Thlarau nung" (Mi nung) tling tur chuan mihring taksa leh nunna thaw kaihkawp a ngai a ni.

Joba chuan, "Ka hnârah Pathian thaw a la châm ..." a ti a. Joba 27:3. Saptawngah chuan, "Ka hnâr kuaah Pathian Thlarau a la awm," tih a ni. Paula chuan, "Remna Pathian ngei chuan in pumpin tichiar ghilim che u rawh se; tin, in thlarau leh in rilru leh,

in taksa chu kan Lalpa Isua Krista lo kal hunah chuan, sawiselbovin a puma humhimin awm rawh se," a ti a. 1 Thessalonika 5:23. Taksa leh nunna thaw inkawp chuan "Mi nung" chu a siam a ni e.

Krista chu mihringa awm zawng chhandam turin a lo kal a. Chu chu a tih theih nân keimahnia awm zawng zawng, taksa, rilru leh thlarau chu, kan tihthianghlimtir tur a ni.

Min chhandam turin, min tithianghlim turin. Krista chu a thi tawh a. "Chutichuan, Isua pawhin, ama thisen ngeia mite chu a tihthianghlim theihna turin, kulh kawngkhâr pawn lamah chuan a lo tar ta a." Hebrai 13:12.

Keimahni chhandam tûrin chhandamtu chuan tuar a peih tih chu hmuin Hebrai lehkha thawn ziaktu chuan, "Chutichuan amah an hmusitna chu phurin daipawnah a hnên lamah i kal chhuak ang u. Hetah hian khaw hmun nghet kan nei si lova, khaw lo la awm tur chu kan zawng zâwk a ni," a ti a. Hebrai 13:13, 14.

Kum zanga vel lai a ni ta, thusawitu ropui tak a awm a. A hming chu Savonarola a ni a. Italy rama Florence khawpuiah chuan sualna leh khawlohna huai takin a sawichhia a, Kalvaria Mihring chu a sawi uar hle mai a. Florence khawpui rorêltd chuan tihduhdahna leh hremnain a vau ta a. Pope pawh chuan kohhran chhûnga chhiatnate a sawi chu a bân dâwn phawt chuan kohhrana dinhmun sâng tak ptk turin a thlêm a. Mahse Savonarola chuan Pathian aw a hria a, vân lam inlârna a hmuh chu a zawm lo duh lo va. Lung inah an tântîr a, an nghaisa a, a tawpah phei chuan an hâl hlum ta a.

Thihtheih lohnaa hruaitu chu kros kawng a ni. "Thih thlengin rinawmin lo awm rawh, tichuan nunna lallukhum ka pe ang che." Thupuan 2:10.

"Tupawhin a nun humhim duh apiangin a chân ang a; tupawh keimah avânga a nun chân apiangin a humhim ang." Matthaia 16:25.

Krista chuan kan hnênah, "Nangmahni leh nangmahni in inchhandam thei lo. Kalvaria ka tih ang khân, Pathian duhzâwngah inpe vek ula, ka Kros-ah lo kal rawh u. Inthawina ka lo siam tawh chu pawm ula. Sual ai chuan thih thlang zâwk rawh u. Hei chauh hi a ni e thianghlimna te, vân te leh thihtheih lohna kawng chu," tia min hrilh a duh a ni e.

HREMHMUN CHUNGCHANG BIBLE IN A SAWIDAN

KUM engemawti lai chu a ni ta e, naupang sakhuana lama kaihhruai nan, hremhmun leh chuta an nghaisak dan chu heti hian tarlan zuk han ni teh reng a le.

"He laia tân in tê tak tê hi en la. A lai takah hian tlangvâl pakhat i hmu ang a. A ngawi reng a, a lungngai êm êm a. Ngil takin a ding a, a mitte chu meiling ang maiin an de rual mai a. A bengkuaahte chuan meialh a lo chhuak zûl mai a. Thâwk harsa a ti êm êm a. A ka a han ân châng chuan, meialhin a lo thaw chhuak puat puat a. Tuiso ri ang maiin a lo ri tlut tlut a, tuiso tak tak ri êm ni ta ang? A ni lo vang. Eng ri nge ni ang le? He tlangvâl thisen hi a kawchhûngah a so a ni a. A thluak pawh a so bawk a. a luruh chhûngah a nghawr a ni. A thlîngte pawh a ruh chhungah a so bawk! Engtizian chutia nghaisak nge a nih zawt teh reng. A dam laiin til sual tih duhin a thisen a so thin a, thil sual ti tur chuan lâmna inahte, huau huau awmnaah te, leh ennawm ennah te a kal thin a ni tiin a lo chhâng ang che. An hremna chu a lutuk em tih zawt teh rêng? 'Lutuk lo ve, an mi hremna hi ka thiltih phu tâwk chuang liam a ni love, a dik tawk a ni e,' a lo ti mai ang. 'Leia ka awm lai chuan ka lo hre chiang lo va, tunah zawng dik tâwk a ni tih chu ka hre ta e. Pathian fel tak leh hlauhawm tak a awm a ni. Hremhmuna mi sualte tân chuan a hlauhawm êm êm mai a, mahse a rorel dân chu a dik si a ni, "a ti bawk ang," tiin.—J Furniss. "The Sight of Hell",

Tracts for Spiritual Reading, sec. 27, phek 20.

Sakhuana han tih ringawtina mipuite a hruai bo awlzia hi a mak tak meuh a ni. Tin, kohhran hruaitu lian tak takten hetiang zirtirna dik lote pawh hi an la sawimawi thei fo phei chu a la mak lehzual ta fo va. Kohhran hruaitu pakhat chuan, "He lehkhabu, naupang tâna ziak hi ngun takin ka bih chhuak tawh a, rinna thianghlim thu zirtir kalh zâwnga thusawi reng ka hmu lo; cho mai chu ni lo vin, kan thalaite siamthaana te, kaihhruaina te te leh thlêmluhna te tha tak tak ka hmu zawk a, chûng mite thatna tura ziak a ni reng bawk a ni," zuk han ti thei a. — William Meagher, Vicar General, Dublin, December 14, 1855.

Mawhphurhna nghawng nei thui thui takte pawh hi mihring hian kan inbel leh mai mai thin zawng a nih h!

Hremhmun Tihna Thu Pathum Awmze Dik

Bible-a hremhmun (saptawngin, hell) an tih hian awmzia pathum a nei a.

1. Hremhmun han tih hi a châng chuan thlân tihna a ni. Tin, Hebrai tawngin thlan tihna tlânglâwn tak chu *sheol* a ni a. Sâm 16:10—a hremhmun (saptawngin hell) (Hebrai tawngin Sheol) tih kha thlân tih nâna hman a ni. "Ka thlarau Sheol hnênah i hnutchhiah dawn si lo va: I mi thinghlim hi tawihna hmuh i phal dâwn hek lo. He mi thu hi Tirhkohte 2:27—ah Peteran a rawn sawi lang leh a. He chânga hremhmun (Shtol) tih hi Grik tawng chuan hades tih a ni a. A awmzia chu "thlân" tihna a ni a, Hebrai tawnga *sheol* nen khân thuhmun a ni. In hriat angin, Thuthlung Thar hi a tîrah chuan Grik tawnga ziak a ni a. Tirhkohte 2:31—ah khân Petera chuan, Sâm 16:10—na chu Krista thawhlehna thu a ni e, tiin a sawi chiang hle a. Krista chu hremhmun, (Sheol)—ah chuan hnutchhiah a ni lova, chu chu thlânah chuan hnutchhiah a ni lo tihna a ni a; mitthi zing ata a tho leh ta zawk a. Grik tawng, *hades* tih chu Thuthlung Tharah vawi sawm leh pakhat hman a ni a. I Korinth 15.55—ah chuan thlân tia lehlin a ni a. Chu mi bakah chuan thlân emaw, thlân chhûnga awm dân emaw tia lehlin a ni bawk.

2. Hremhmun tih awmzia chu "mei kanna hmun" tihna a ni bawk. Thuthlung tharah chuan "Gehena" emaw, "Hinnon ruam" emaw tih a ni. Chu chu Jerusalem chhim lama ruam tê deuh, thûk tak sawina a ni a. Ahazan mei pathiante a din hnu khan Juda mi, milem be mitena pathian Molok-a hnêna an fate an hlan thinna hmun nia sawi a ni. He Hinnom ruamah hian ran thi ruangte leh khawpui bawlhhlawh zawng zawngte chu an paih thîn a. Englai pawhin mei chu a nung reng a, ran thi ruangte chu a lung nuai nuai thin. Meiin a kan ral loh chu, lungin a ei zo zel a. Tihral vekna entirtu pakhat chu a ni ve reng a ni. Gehena, mei kan rengna hmun chu, hremhmun tia letlingin, vawi sawm leh pahnih lai hman a ni.

3. Hrem hmun tih awmzia pathumna chu 2 Petera 2:4—ah a awm a. "Vantirhkohten thil an tihsual lai khan Pathianin a zuah lo va, hremhmunah a paih a, rorel saka khek turin khuarkhurum thimah (saptawngah chuan "Thimna khaidiat bunin" tih a ni) a khung zawk si a," tiin. Helaia hremhmun tihna atâna Grik ṭawng hman chu *Gehena* emaw, *hades* emaw kha a ni lo va, *tartahoo* a ni a. He lai châng hian a sawi danin hmun thim a ni a. Setana leh a vantirhkohte, Pathian leh van aṭanga tihhran an nih laia thimna kha entîrtu remchâng tak a ni.

An Thihin Mi Zawng Zawng Hi Khawnge An Kal?

An thih chuan, mi zawng zawng chu thlân, *sheol* emaw, *hades* emaw an tih bawkah chuan an kal vek a. Joba chuan, "Nangin thihna mi thlen ang tih ka hria a sin, mi nung zawng zawng tana ruat inah chuan," a ti a. Joba 30:23. He thihna in hi thlân a ni. "Ka nghah chuan, thlân chu ka in a ni." Joba 17:13 (sapṭawnga mi anga lehlin.)

He hremhmun (thlân) hi tumah thliar lohna hmun a ni. Mi felte leh mi suaksualte chungah thil thuhmun a thleng a ni. (Thuhriltu 9-2.) "Eng mi nge thih ni hmel hmu lova nunga, sheol (thlân) kut aṭanga a nunna chhanhim tur chu?" Sâm 89:48.

Mi hausa leh rethei te, mi lian leh mi tê te, mi fel leh mi suaksual te, an vaiin thlânah an lut vek ang.

Thlânah chuan mihring lo piang tawh rêng rênga sual ber pawh a lût a, tin, khawvêl tinawitu mihring duhawm ber berte pawh an luh theih nân a kawngka chu inhawng sa a ni bawk,

Thihna chu hmelma zawng a ni ngei mai (1 Korinth 15:26), thlân lah chu lungmuang taka inhnemna a tling hek lo. Mahse, hêng thute avâng hian Pathian hnênah lawmthu kan sawi thin: "Tun hnuah chuan, mitthi, Lalpaa thite chu, an êng a thawl ang, Thlarauvin, A ni, an thawhrimnate chu an chawlhsan tawh ang: an thiltihte chuan a rawn zui ve dawn si a, a ti e," tih thute hi. Thupuan 14:13. Mi suaksualte pawh lungngai leh hremna tuara chiau chiau lovin ngawi renga an muthilh mai avângin kan lawm thei bawk ang. Thlânah chuan natna a awm si lo va.

Thlan Ata Chu Mi Felte Engtikah Nge An Lo Chhuah Ang?

"Tawtawrawt hnuhnung ber rik hunah" mi felte chu thlân ataangin an lo chhuak ang, "Tawtawrawt chu a ri dawn si a; chutichuan, mitthite chu tawihthei lova kaihthawhin an awm ang." I Kirinth 15:52. Hei hi Krista lo kal vawi hnihna chu a ni. "Lalpa ngei chu ... Pathian tawtawrâwt ri nên vân ataanggin a lo chhuk dâwn si a; tin, Kristaa thi tawhte chu an tho hmasa ang." 1 Thessalonika 4:16.

Kristan a mi thlante a hnêna awm tura lâkkhawm a tiam chu engtikah emaw chuan tihpuitlin a ni ang. (Johana 14:1-3.) Pathian tawtawrâwt a lo rîk chuan, mi thianghlim, ngawi renga lo muhil, hun ral zêl te pawh hre lo te chu thâwk lehkhatah an lo harh ang a. A thente chu kum sâng tam tak, a then rei lo tê, thlâna lo châwlte an ni hlawm ang. Mahse an vai chuan rei lo tê emaw, mit khap kâr emaw lek lo chawlin an hre mai ang. Hmêl hlim tak, hrisel tak, thithei lo niin an lo chhuak ang a, an chatuan in chu an pan ang.

Thlan Ata Chu Mi Sualte Engtikah Nge An Lo Chhuah Ang?

Paula sawi hmangin, "Mi felte leh fel lote thawhlehna a awm ang." Tirhkohte 24:15.

Mi sual emaw, mi fel lo emawte chu, mi felte thawhleh hnuah kum sângkhat a ral hma loh chu, an thlân ata an tho leh dawn lo. "Mitthi dangte erawh chu kum sângkhat chu a vei hma loh chuan an la nung rih lo va." Thupuan 20:5.

Khawnge Mi Sualte Chu Paih An Nih Ang?

Mi sualte chu kaihthawh an nih hnu chuan, diabola te, thihna te, thlân te nên chuan mei dilah paih an ni ang. (Thupuan 20:10-15.) He hmun hi a ni "Gehena," hremhmun meidil chu.

Petera chuan, "Lalpa chuan ... fel lote chu rorel ni atân hrem tura khêk dân a hria," a ti a. 2 Petera 2:9. (Saptawnga mi anga lehlin) Chu lovah pawh, lei hi rorêl ni atân khêkin, mei atân khâwl khawm a ni. (2 Petera 3:7.) Chu mei chuan thil bulte a em ral vek ang. (chang 10.)

Inlarna hmutu Johana sawidân chuan Pathian hnên atangin van atangin mei a lo chhuk a, mi sualte chu (Diabola leh thihna leh thlân te pawh) meidilah chuan an kang ral ta a. Chu chu "thih hnihna" vuah a ni. (Thupuan 20:9-14)

Gehena mei alhah chuan mi sualte an boral a, lei pawh chu meidil mai a ni dawn tih thu kan lo hriat tâkah chuan, Bible-in "mi fel leia thungrulh" thu a sawi (Thufingta 11:31) te, "mi sual thinur niah hruai chhuah an ni" a tihte (Joba 21:30) chu kan lo hre chiang ta sawt a ni. Isua ngei pawh khân, "Buhlemte chu mi sual fate an ni a ... chutichuan buhlemte chu an la khawm a meiin an hal ang hian khawvêl tâwpnaah chuan an la awm ang," a tih kha. Matthaia 13:38, 40.

Hêng kan sawi takte hi hremhmun meidil chu nakina la awm tur a ni a, tûnah hi chuan mi sual tumah, a mal pawhin hremhmun mei chuan a kang lo tih rin theihna khawp a ni.

Mihringa Eng Eng Hi Nge Meidila Paih Tûr?

Hremhmun mei, Gehena chu, vawi kua zet Isuan a sawi lang a. Matthtia 10:28-ah chuan, "Gehena-a thlarau leh taksa tiboral theitu erawh chu hlau zawk ang che u," a ti a. Chu lovah pawh, "kut pahnih emaw, ke pahnih emaw neia kumkhaw meia paih ai chuan piangsualin emaw, kebaiin emaw nunnaa luh i tan a tha zawk e," tiin, thurâwn a nei bawk. Matthaia 18:8, 9.

Heng thu atang hian mihring pumpui, thlarau leh taksa chu hremhmun meidilah chuan paih a ni dawn tih chu a lang chiang a ni. Mi an thih hian an taksa chu thlânah a awm a, thlânah chuan meidil a awm si lo va, chuvâng chuan hremhmun meidil chu

nakin lama la awm tur a ni tih chu hetah pawh hiam a lo lang leh bawk a ni. Pathian chuan mi suaksual thihnaah lawmna a nei lo va (Ezekiela 33:11), tin, hrem turin, rorêlna ni thlengin a khêk si a; chuti a nih ahnu, eng vang nge maw an thih veleh hremhmuna kal thuai thuai tura kan lo ruat ve ngawt ang ang le? Eng vângin nge mi ṭhenkhat hian, hremhmun meidilah chuan Pathianin mi sual vaibelchhe tam tak chu tunah hian a rawh mek a ni tia an rin tlat ni le?

Engtia Rei Ngai Gehena Meidil Chu A Kan Dâwn?

Gehena mei chu taksa leh thlarau a kan ral thlengin a kâng dawn a ni. "Thlarau leh taksa tiboral theitu erawh chu hlau zâwk ang che u." Matthaia 10:28.

"Chu ni lo thleng chuan anmahni a kâng ang: zung leh zâr chenin a zuah lo vang, sipaihote Lalpa chuan a ti ... meivap an ni dawn si a." Malakia 4:1-3.

Hremhmun mei chu, mi sualte a kan ral thlengin a kâng dâwn a nih chu (Thupuan 20:9). Chu chu "Thih hnihna" chu a ni (châng 14), chatuana meidîla nun thu a ni lo ve.

Mi sualte chu tihboral fai vek an ni dawn tih chu a chiang famkim hle a ni. Chu chu "thih hnihna" chu a ni a. Thih khatnaah chuan mi sualte chu thlânah an liam a. Thih hnihnaah chuan mi sualte tâwpna, thihna leh thlân tâwpna chu a awm dawn a. Pathian chuan sualna te, mi sual te, thihna te leh thlân te chu chatuan atân a tifel vek dawn a ni.

Mei chu a lo kan a. tihboral vekna a awm tawh hnu chuan, mei chu englai pawha a la kan fo ṭûlna a awm tawh lo a ni. Thupuan 14:11 leh 20:10—a "chatuan" tih awmzia hi, "Chhum lo chat lo" tihna a ni a, chu chu hun rei deuh chhûng emaw, tawi deuh chhung emaw a ni thei a ni. Bible-a thu chuang tam tak atang hian mi sualte chu tihboral vek an ni ang tih hriat nân, thu pahnih kan hriat ngei tur chi a awm a. Chatuan nunna chuan chatuan a daih dawn a. Chatuan thihna (thih hnihna) pawh chu chatuan daih bawk a ni tih hi. Thih hnihnaa thi turte chu chtuan mei chuan a tiboral dâwn a. Isua chuan "chûng chu kumkhaw hremnaah an kal ang" tiin a lo sawi tawh a. (Matthaia 25:46.) He lai thuah

hian kumkhuaa hrem thu sawi lo va, a hremna nasatzia thu a sawi zawk a; chu chuan a hremnain a awh rei thu ni lovin, a hremna chu chatuan atân a nih thu a kâwk zawk a ni.

Exodus 21:2-6 i chhiar chuan "chatuan" tih awmzia chu mihring damchhûng lek tihna pawh a ni thei tih chu i hmu mai a. Jona chuan nghapui kawchhûnga khâr hnana a awm khan, "Lei chuan kumkhua atan a kalhnate chuan mi khâr khum a," a ti a. Jona 2:6. Mahse chu laiah chuan ni thum lek a awm si a.

Meidila Mei Chu Eng Ang Mei Nge?

Nakina hremhmun lo la awm tur chu "chatuan" emaw, "kumkhua" emaw atân tih a ni a. "Chûng chu kumkhaw hremnaah an kal ang," tia ziak ang khân. Matthaia 25:46.

Chu mi mei ang chiin thil a kan dân chu Sodom leh Gomorra khân entir a ni tawh a. Juda, chang 7-ah chuan, "Sodom leh Gomorra ... chatuan meia hremna turin, hriattir nâna târ chhuahin a awm," tih kan hmu a.

Chu chatuan mei chuan, khawpui pahnih chu, engtin nge a nghaisak? "Sodom leh Gomorra khuate chu amah ngaihsak lo la awm turte entir nân a hmang a, vuta chantirin, tiboralin thiam loh a chantîr ta a," tih a nih kha i chhinchhiah ang u. 2 Petera 2:6.

Engnge kan sawi leh tâk ang? Juda leh Petera chuan "kumkhaw meiin" a tihboral dân entir nân chuan Sodom leh Gomorra boral dân chu an rawn târlang ta a. Vutah a chantîr ta a nih chu. A nih, chu mei chu a la kâng cheu em? Kang tawh lo ve.

Hremhmun mei chu tihmih theih lova sawi a ni bawk a. "Gehenna-a mei mit thei lo, leh an lungte thih lohnaah chuan ..." Marka 9:44.

Juda miten Sabbath ni an tihbawlhhlawh reng avângin Pathian chuan Jerusalem chu mei mit lova tihchhiat turin a vau va. (Jeremia 17:27.) Chu mi tihchhiatna thu chu Jeremia 52:12, 13-ah a chhang a.

Tun laite hian Jerusalem chu a la kang reng a ni love. Mei "tihmih theih loh", mei mit thei lo tihte chu engkim a kan ral vek hmaa tihmih theih loh mei chu a ni. Engkim a kan ral vek hnuin a ral ve ta a ni. Chutiang chuan mi sualte chu tihboralin an awm dâwn a ni.

"Lung thi lo" tih pawh hi kan sawi hnu Hinnom ruama bawlhhlawh paih khâwmna thu sawina ṭawngkam lâk a ni a. Meiin a tihboral bang chu, a lungin a eizo ṭhin a. Tihboral vekna, tihboralna hnuhnung ber, mi sualte tihral vekna, sawina bawk a ni.

Mi sual te chu "piang lo ang maiin an awm ang." Obadia 16. "Rei lote a chinah mi suaksual chu a awm tawh dawn si lo: A ni, a awmna hmun chu en en mah la, a awm tawh lo vang." Sam 37:10. Hremhmun meidil a han ral meuh chuan, tuna Sodom leh Gomorra khua hmuh tur a awm lo ai hian mi sualte chu hmuh tur an awm lo zawk ang. An vâp awmna te chu mi felte kal vêlna lai hmun pakhatah a la chang dawn a ni. (Malakia 4:3.)

Pathian Kawng Tha Zawk Chu

Pathian chuan mihring rêng rêngin hremhmuna an tuar chu a duh ngai lo va. Diabola leh a tirhkohte tan hremhmun chu buatsain a ni a. (Matthaia 25:41.) Chu boral hlenna chuan min paih luh chuan. Pathian zahngaihna leh khawngaihnaah chuan kan intukluh loh vang emaw, A hnenah kan thinlungte chu a puma kan pêk loh vang emaw a ni ang.

Pathian chuan mei leh kâta khat, hremna hmun chu, diabola zirtîr dânin, a kawl reng a ni tia mihringten an rin pawh a duh lo.

Mitthite chu, mi ṭha lo pawh muhil angin an châwl a. Hriatna an nei tawh lo va, na pawh an nei tawh lo. Thawhlehna ni chu a lo la thleng ang a. Kristaa muhilte chu amah nêna rorel turin kaihthawh an ni ang a, mi sualte erawh chu hremna hnuhnung ber dawng tûrin kaihthawh an ni ang. Chu mi hnuah chuan sual leh sualna a awm tawh lo vang.

Hmeichhe pakhat Bible hnualsuat tak mai chuan, "Pathianin min duh emaw, duh lo emaw vanah chuan ka kal rêng, rêng," a ti rawk a.

Thil awmdân dik tak chu, Pathian chuan tupawh van rama chên nuam ti tur tân chuan, a kawngka chu a khâr ngai lo. Hremhmuna kalte zawng chu van rama lungawi thei lo tûrte an ni ang. Chuvâng chuan tunah hian van rama chêng tur chuan kan inbuatsaih a ṭul a ni e. Sipai pakhat chuan, a kulhbing tê tak têah, êng lang lo tura a zâr hliahah chuan lehkha a ziak a, "Bom tlâkna a hnai hle mai a, ka lehkha ziak laite pawh hi a rawn nghawr

nghing ṭhin ... a châng chuan khawvêl hi lungmuang tak leh bengchheng lo tak, hlimna leh hmangaihna te nên chuan, ka chên leh ang em aw, tiin ka ngaihtuah ṭhin. Vawikhat tal chu in lama hawn leh ka chak mang e. Rei lote atân pawh ni se, ina hawn ka chak a ni," a ti a.

Mihring thinlung chhûngah hian, van ina chên châkna chu Pathianin a ṭotir tawh a. Khawvêl inkalhnate hi engtikah emaw chuan a tâwp ang a, Krista chu a lo kal leh ang.

Kros râpthlâk tak chu thimnain a bâwm a, thil awmdân chu a beidawn thlâk hle. Mahse Chhandamtu chuan na tuar chung pawhin, "Paradisah ka hnênah i la awm ve ang," tiin mi sual inchhir chu a hrilh duh a ni.

MITTHIIN MINUNG A BE THEI EM?

SÂPIN " Spiritualism" emaw, "Spiritism" emaw an tih, (Mizo ṭawng chuan "Thlarau Zawl" emaw tih tur a ni ang) chu mi nungin mitthi tawhte thlarau be theia inrinna a ni. A biak dan chi hran hran a awm a. Lehkha phêk ziak ran hman te, dawhkân chhut rik te, dawhkân tlir te, lunglehkhaa ziak te, thil ri te, thlarau hmu ang zia zânga zâwla tlûk te, aw mak deuh hriat te, kut hmuh theih lovin a khawihna te leh thil dang mak tak takte niin an sawi.

Tun Laia Thlarau Zawlna

Tunlaia rilrua thil awm a lo lan chhuahna, Thlarau zâwlna nena inkûngkaih chu Kristian ramah a awmna a la rei vak lo. New York khawpuia Hydesville hmunah 1848 kum khân lo inṭan chhuak a nia tlâng hriat a ni. Chuta ṭan chhuaktute chu hmeichhia naupang inlaizawn, "Fox sisters" an tihte an ni a.

Thu hrilhfiahna bu, M'Clintock and Strong's Cyclopedia-ah chuan "Thlarau Zâwl" tih hrilhfiahna sawinaah, Pu Dale Owen-a thu sawi a chiang a:

"January thla 1848 kum khân, zan khat chu khum pindanah kik ri ang chiah hi a lo ri a, a châng chuan pindan hnuaihnung zâwka ri te pawhin a hriat a; tin, a rîk dân chu pheikhawk siamtuin a tuboha a chhu ri tlut ang deuh hi a ni a. Chu mi ri chuan in chhûnga thil awmte chu a nghawr nghing a, kawngkhâr lam chu a nghing dawt dawt a. Naupang Margareti, kum 12 mi leh a nau Kate-i, kum 9 mi chuan an mut lai chuan an ke chungah thil rit

deuh, ui lo mu angin an hria a. A naupang zawk Kate-i chuan, kut vawt deuh thlurin a hmai rawn chûl hian a hria a.

A châng chuan an puan sin laite chu a pawh tawlh sak a. Chaw eina dawhkân lian leh ṭhuthlengte chu a han awm sawntir bawk a. Kawngkhar bula an din reng laia kawngkhâr chu a rawn kik rîk pawhin, an han hawn thuaiin engmah an hmu chuang lo. March ni 13, 1848 zan khân chu kik ri chu a ring zual ta bik a, an pa, Pu Fox-a chuan englo bâwm kawngkhâr chu thli in a chhêm ri a ni ang e, tiin a han en vêl a. Kate-i chuan kik ri an lo hriat ṭhin awmtirtu chuan, a pain bâwm kawngkhar a han tihrik ang chiah chuan lo chhâwn zelin a hria a. Hmuchuak ta ni awm tak chuan, "Khai le, ka tih angin han ti teh le, ramhûai," a han ti a. A tih zawh veleh chuan a lo ri leh ta a. A nu chuan mak a ti ta deuh a. "Vawi sawm han tiri teh," a ti a. Vawi sawm chu chiang takin a ri leh ta a. "Ka fanu Margaret-i hi kum engzât nge?" a han ti leh a. Vawi sawm leh pahnih a lo ri leh ta mai a. "A nih leh Kate-i le?" Vawi kua a lo ri leh a. Thu dangte pawh chu an zâwt ta zel a, a rawn chhâng zel bawk a. "Mipa i ni em?" tia zawhna chu, chhânna a awm lo va. "Thlarau i ni em?" tia an han zawh chuan, a lo ri leh ta a.Chu thlarau hnênah chuan zawhna tam tak an zâwt a, kik ri ang chuan a rawn chhâng zel a. A insawi dân chuan sumdâwnga zin mi (Pu Charles B. Rosma) a ni a, chu in luah hawhtu Pu John C. Bell-a chuan a bungraw duh vânga a thaha kha niin a insawi a. Chu sumdawng mi chu an hmu ngai tawh lo rêng a. Chu in chhuat chu an han laih chuan mitthi ruang chu an phawrh ta mai a," tiin.

Mitthi ruang chu phawrh tura laihna lai tak tur pawh chu, ri khân a hrilh a ni ngei tak a. Nakin hnuah chuan Pu Rosma, an thah tâk ang chu mi pakhat, Pu Bell-a inah chuan a lût ngei a, chu mi hnu chuan an hmu leh ngai tawh lo a ni tih chu an zâwt chhuak ta a.

A tirah chuan, chu thil ri chu, an ṭhenawm khawvêngte chuan harah an khawn lo va. Mahse, thu inthup, Pu Rosma chungchâng leh a bungruate pawh an phawrh tâk hun chuan, ngaihdan chu a danglam ta hle mai a.

Margaret-i rilru chu a chak danglam bik ta riau mai a. A kum lehah chuan a nau Kate-i nân chuan thil awmdan chu mipui vantlâng an hriattir a, a kum lehah New York khawpuiah an kal ta a. Chuta

ṭanga kum thumah chuan mi singthum lai, "Thlarau zâwl" an lo awm ta a, rang tak maiin a darh ta a. Mi vaibelchhenga lai awmin an insawi ta a.

Thlarau zawlna ringtute zingah chuan mi fing tak takte, ṭawng lam thiam mite, thusawitu lâr tak takte, politics lama hruaitute leh mi tin chi tin an lo awm ta a.

Ṭawng lama mi thiam hmingthang, Sir Arthur Conan Doyle-a, "Sherlock Holmes" thawnthu siam chawptu meuh pawh kha thlarau zawlna rin dana mi lar tak a ni.

Sir Oliver Lodge-a, mi fing hmingthang pawh chuan Indopui hmasaa thi, a fapa chu thlarau ruangama lo lang ngeiin a hria a. Vawi tam tak lo lang a, pindanah chuan thlâwk kual vel a, rithei (accordion) tumin a sawi a.

Rev. A. J. Callahan S. J., chuan Katholic chanchinbu *Western Watchman* an tih, March 12, 1920-a miah chuan, "Mitthite hi nungin an lo kir leh thei a, amaherawhchu Pathian remtihna bik chauhin a ni. Nu, thi tawhte an fapa vâk vai hnêna an lo kir leh thute pawh a awm a, mahse an lo kir lehna chhan chu chhan ṭha tak leh an fate ṭhat nân chuan a ni fo a ni," tiin a chhuah a.

Durham khawpuia kohhran hruaitu lu Welldon-a chuan Church of England intawhkhâwmna, 1919 kuma Leicester khuaa awmah chuan, "Hmân laia tihdân te, ngaihthah a lo nih tak vânga, kohhran chhûnga hmun ruak chu luah turin 'Thlarau Zawlna' hi a lo awm ta a ni," a ti a. *Current Opinion*, December 1919, phek 317.

Philadelphia khuaa, Baptist Temple pastor-a ṭang, mi hming thang tak, Dr. Russell H. Conwell-a chuan a nupui thi tawh nên vawi tam inbiain a insawi.—*Public Ledger*, Philadephia, Dec. 22, 1919, phek 1.

Dr. Isaac Funk-a chuan, *War Cry*, November 27, 1897-a miah chuan, Chhandamna sipai Pawl hmuchhuaktu General Booth-a chuan a nupui thi tawh nena Lalpa zanriah kil dun fovin a insawi e, a ti.

Russia Sorkara Indona lam khawnbâwl lian, Inropui hmasa awm laia mi, General Sukhomlinoff-a thu sawi chu chanchinbu Washington-a chhut, *Post* an tih, July 2, 1918-a mi, phek 4-naah an chhuah a. Chu General chuan an hotu lian ber Grand Duke Nicholas-a awmdân a sawi a: "Sipai hotu lian ber a nihnaa a tlin lohna bâkah, thlarau zawlna lam a ngainatnain a luh hneh hle mai a, a nupui Anastasya Nikolayevna lah chuan a pâwng a puiin a ring nghet tlut bawk a. Sipai lam thua harsatna nasa tak takte

tihfel nân pawh thlarau zâwlna chu chhawr a tum fo a ni," a ti a.

German lal Kaiser-a pawhin Indopui hmasa khân chutiang bawk chuan a ti a, German mi, thlarau hnêna palai thiam Pu Augusta Schoen leh mi dangte pawh a râwn a. German ram dintu, a pu thlarau pawh a biaa sawi a ni.

A damlaia damdawi lam thiamnaa mi hmingthang tak, Sir William a ruangâm lo langa bo leh ṭhin te pawh ka hmu a, tin, a thla pawh vawi tam ka la tawh," a ti bawk.

French mi, arsi lam thiama an chawisan êm êm, Pu Flammarion-a chuan, "Mi fing ni si a, thlarau lo lanna thil theih lova sawi si chuan a thu sawi chu hre lovin a sawi a ni," a lo ti tlat bawk.

Japan ram lal ber, Emperor Hirohito-a chu Tokyo khawpuia a lal in ropui tak chu chhuahsanin, a pa Emperor Yoshihito thlânah, kum 1945 khân indonaa Japan an tlawm thu a pa chu hrilh turin a kal.

Thlarau Zawlna Hi Engtia Rei Nge A Lo Awm Tawh?

Thlarau zâwlna hi thil thar emaw, tun hnai maia chhuak emaw chu a ni lo an ti ṭheuh a. Dr. James H. Hyslop-a chuan a lehkhabu, *Contact wiah the Other World*, a tih phek 14-naah chuan, "Thlahtute biakna ... hi thihtheih loh nihna tilang turin a nung reng a ni." a ti a.

Sir Arthur Conan Doyle-a chuan, "Thlarau zâwlna hi, chi hrang hrangte pawh lo ni ṭhin mah se, a lo awm ṭanna chu, hriatphâk chin a ni mai e," a ti bawk.—*The Vital Message* p. 30.

Eng Vaṅgin Nge Thlarau Zawlna Hi Bible-In A Paih Thlak?

Thlarau zawlna hi Bible-in a paih thlâkna chhan chu pathum a awm a: Pakhatnaah chuan, thlarau zawltuten mite hi thlarau nia an sawi nêna inhmu ṭhina a insawi hi thudik a nih loh vang a ni. Bible chuan "Mitthite chuan engmah an hre lo va ... ni hnuaia hiltihahte hian chanvi reng an nei tawh ngai hek lo," a ti. Thuhriltu 9:5, 6.

He thu hi Sâm 146:4-a, "A thawin a chhuahsan a, ni chu a leilungah â kir leh a, chu mi ni ngei chuan a ngaihtuahnate chu a bo nghâl a ni," tih nên khân a inrem chiah a ni. Bible zirtir dân

chuan ngaihtuahnate chu thihnaah a tâwp a, tin, mitthite chuan engmah an hre bawk lo va, leia thilaihahte chuan an tel tawh ngai hek lo. Chuti chu a nih avângin thlarau zawlna, mitthite be theia inngaihna chu Bible chuan a paihthlâk ngei chu mi tin rin loh rual a ni lo.

Bible-in thlarau zawlna a kalhna chhan pahnihna chu, Pathian hmêlma lian ber Setana chuan thihna hi a tak tak a ni love, a tih vâng a ni. Mi zawng zawngte nu, Evi hnênah chuan, "Thi teh suh e: in ei ni apang chuan in mit a lo vâr ang a, a chhia leh tha hriain Pathian ang in lo ni dawn tih Pathianin a hre reng a nih chu," a ti a. Genesis 3:4, 5. Krista leh Setana, kumkhuaa an inkalhnaah chuan thu pakhat lo awm ta chu hei hi a ni. Pathianin thihna a ni a tih chu Setanan nunna a ni, a ti a. Setana chuan nunna sâng zawk, Pathian anga awmna a ni, a ti a. Tichuan thihna thua Setana a dâwt avâng chuan mihringte chu sualna leh hrehawmnaah an lût ta a ni. Thudik Pathian chuan Setana chu a do tlat a, dawthei a nih a, dâwt pa pawh a nih avângin. (Johana 8:44.)

Thlarau zâwlna chi tin rêng Bible-in a kalhna chhan pathumna chu, a rah a that loh vâng a ni.

Bible thu rinna a tichhe vek a. Thlarau zâwl intite chuan thuhriltu hmingthang tak John Wesley-a thlarau an han ko chhuak a, Bible thu a zirtîrna zawng zawng chu an han paihthlâktir vek a. Mi sualte leh mi thate chuan chatuana nunna leh chawimawina chu inang theuha dawngin an zirtir a. Pu Thomas Paine-a (mi zirsang, Pathian awm ring lo) an han ko chhuak leh a, Pu John Banyan-a, Kristian tha tak nêna cheng dunin an han insawitîr leh mai a.

Thusawi thiam hmingthang Talmage-a chuan, "Thlarau zawlna thu hian mi chu hmun a thena hmun khat ring lo miah a han siam a, chu mi zawhah chuan a pumin ring lo miah a siam thin a ni," a ti e, an ti.

Dr. L. S. Forbes Winslow-a, rilru lam natna enkawl thiam chuan, "Mi, hriatna tha ber ber neite hial pawhin, thil pawimawh zâwkte ngaihthahin thlarau zâwlna kawng an zawh a, a tâwpah chuan mi â dah khawmnaah an hun an hmang zo ta mai thin tih ka sawi thei a ni," tiin, a ziak. —*Spiritulistic Madness*, phek 29.

America hmun pakhatah chuan thlarau zawlho thiltihnaah dârkâr sawmhnih leh pali chauh an tel avanga lo â ta, mi a dah khâwmnaa dah, mi pali lai an awm.

Pu J. Godfrey Raupert-a K.S.G., thlarau zawl lam thua hriatna ngah tak, Katholik mi chuan, "Nunna huang pawn lama mi kan ngainat tak tak an tihte hian mihring chhungkua a tichhiain, a tidarh ṭhin a; a hmei a pain chhiatnaah emaw, mi a dah khâwmnaah emaw a khalh lût ṭhin a; sakhuanaa rinna te a tichhia a, kan dam laia kan tih tûrte chu tih hrehna leh ninna te, kawng tam takin a rawn thlen bawk a ni tih hi chiang tak leh kimchang taka hriat theuh ni teh se... Thlarau zawlna lam hnathawka an nun lo tichhe ṭawh tam takte thu hriat duh chu hrilhin, kum sâwm dawn lai chu ka lo khawhral ta a; heta ka thu vuak thlâk leh ka ngaihdante pawh hi chutia ka lo tihnaa ka thil hriat, tihdanglam rual loh leh dik ngei ṭanga ka siam a ni," a ti.

Bible-In Engnge A Sawi?

Thuthlung Hluiah chuan thlarau zawlna hnathawh emaw, thlarau hnêna palai thiam emaw chu khapna thupêk khirh tak a awm.

"Lalpa in Pathianin a pêk che u ram in va thlen hun chuan chûng hnamte thil tenawmte tih ang chu in ching ve tur a ni lo. A fapa emaw, a fanu emaw, meia kal tlangtîr te, aien chîng te, ṭhumvawr ching te emaw, mitlakdawi hmang emaw te, dawithiam te, dawi ât te, ramhuai (thlarau) zawl rawih te, dawithiam te, mitthi biak ching mi te, in sîngah an awm tur a ni lo. Hêng thil ti mi apiangte hi Lalpa ngaihin mi tenawm an ni si a. Tin, heng thil tenawm avâng hian a ni, Lalpa in Pathianin a hnawhchhuah sak che u ni." Deuteronomy 18:9-12.

He lai thu hian, arsi lamrâwn mi te, aien chîng mi te, dawi thiam te, thlarau zawl rawih te leh eng zâwl zâwl nei emaw te leh fing awma awm te chu a paihthla vek mai a ni. "Rorel turin ka rawn hnaih dawn a che u; dawithiamte ... chungah chuan, thuhretu tuan ṭha ka ni ang." Malaki 3:5.

Thuthlung Tharah pawh, keini hun lai hian he Setana hnathawh hi a lo lan bikna tur chu sawilâwk a ni. "Nakin hunah chuan mi ṭhenkhatte chu, mi dawtheite vervêkna avangin, hruaibona thlarau te leh ramhuai te zirtirna thu ngaihsakin, rinna chu an la bânsan ang tih Thlarau chuan chiang takin a sawi a." 1 Timothea 4:1.

Hnam hruaituten indona chungchângah hruaibona thlarau an ngaihsak thu chu kan sawi tawh a. Thupuan 16:14 thu kha sawi loh theih a ni ṭhin lo. "Chûng chu ramhuai thlarau, thilmak ti

thinte an ni: anni chu Pathian Engkimtitheia ni ropuia indonaa hruai khawm turin khawvêl zawng zawnga lalte hnênah an kal a," tih a nih kha.

Thil awmdan zawng zawng chu Bible-in a siwi fai vek a. Mitthite chuan hriatna an nei lo, chuvangin tu nen mah an inbe thei lo. Mitthite biakna nia an sawi chu phuahchawp a ni. Thlarau hnêna palai thiam intiin emaw, ramhuai thlarau, hruaibona thlarau emaw chuan a phuahchawp a ni. Hman laia Juda mi hruaibova lo awmte chungchâng sawinaah chuan Bible chuan, "Ramhuai hnênahte chuan an fapate an fanutein an inthawi a," a ti a. Sâm·106:37.

Setana leh a vantirhkohte, leia an paih thlâkte khan thiltihtheihna nasa tak an nei a. Mitthi chhungte emaw, an thiante emaw chauhin an hriatte pawh an hre ve thei a. Chung thute chu thlarau palai hmanga an rawn puan chuan mite chu bumin an awm thin a ni. Chung thu chu mitthite ka atanga lo chhuak tak takah an ngai a. Tin. Setana vantirhkohte pawh chu mitthi ang chuan an inlan thei bawk ang.

Hêng thilte hi thlarau palai phuahchawp a ni emaw, hruaibona thlarauvin thlarau palai hmang emaw, hmang lo emawa phuahchawp pawh a ni thei a; engle khaw le, mitthi chuan engmah a hre tawh lo a tih kan hriatreng phawt chu a tûl a ni.

Mi thil hre ber berte pawh hi a châng chuan an rin thuin a hruai bo thin a, tin, kan vai mai hian kan hmuh duh chu hmuh nan leh kan hriat duh chu hriatna tûrin kalkawng kan nei thei theuh a ni, tih pawh hi hriat nawn a tha.

Hêng Bible châng palite hi i ngaihtuah teh ang u:
"Setana, khawvêl zawng zawng bumtu." Thupuan 12:9.
"Tumanan tihder loh nan che u fimkhur rawh u." Matthaia 24:4.
"Mahni leh mahni kan inbum a." 1 Johana 1:8.
"Tuman mahni intihder suh se." 1 Korinth 3:18.

Thlarau zawlnaa tel ve chu. Awle kâa lu rawlh ang a ni. A la rei vak lo, lemchang mi tlangvâl pakhat chuan a tih fo tawh angin, mi tam tak en lai chuan a lu chu Awle kâah chuan a rawlh a. Thawklehkhatah a âng chu a chip thut a, a seh ta mai a. A pa chu lungral nên a lo chhuak thuai a, awle kâ chu engtin tin emaw a

kar âng a, a fapa chu a la chhuak thei hram a; damdawi in an pan pui ta a.

Thlarau zawl intiho thiltihnaah chuan ennawm a tam hle a ni thei e, mahse Kristiante chuan chûng mite chu an râwn tur a ni lo va, an thiltihnaah pawh chuan va telin mahni thlarau tâna dinhmun hlauhawm taka va din chu tih tur a ni lo.

"Chutichuan in hnênah, 'Pindan chhûng rilahte a awm,' an tih che u chuan, awi duh suh u." Matthaia 24:26.

Aienthiam chi hrang hrang hnênah America mite chuan dollar (America pawisa) maktaduai tam an sêng a. "Chaw ni si lovah eng vaŋin nge tangka in sên?" Isaia 55:2.

"Ramhuai aienthiam zawl leh dawithiam hram chuap chuap leh phun nuah unahte chu râwn râwh u, an tih hunah che u chuan heti heti hian chhâng rawh u: 'Miten an Pathian chu an râwn zawk tur a ni lawm ni? Mi nungtc tân chuan mitthi an rawn tur em ni? tiin." Isaia 8:19.

Isaia chuan a sawi belh ta a. "Dân thu leh hriattirna thu ang zela an sawi loh chuan an tân khua reng reng a var ṭhuai dawn lo a ni," tiin. Châng 20. He mi thu tawplam hi dik taka lehlin chuan, "an sawi loh chuan, anmahniah êng a awm loh vâng a ni," tih tur a ni ang.)

Pu Arthur Greenwalt-a chuan, Sundei Skul zirtirtu pakhat chanchin a sawi a. A pâwla mipa naupangte chu, "In ina khawilaiah nge Bible in dah ṭhin?" tiin a zawt a. Naupang pakhat, harh vâng tak hian, "Rap chungah," a han ti thuai a. Zirtirtu chuan, "Bible dahna hmunah chuan a va mak ve le," a han ti a. Naupang chuan "Zu bêl dahna i ti emaw ka ti a nia," a ti ta a.

"Tun laite hian, mi tam tak chuan, an buaina leh an harsatna te tihfel an tumnaah, kawng dik lo an zawh fo mai. Chung tihfel an tum nân chuan Bible aiin Zu bel an thlang leh ṭhin."—*Pulpit Digest*, September 1948.

Mi sâng tam tak lah chuan, an rilru muanna te, an nunna hnual tawh kaihharhna atân te, thil harsa hriat nân te leh thihna maksia hriatfiah nan te chuan thlarau zâwlna, zu hlîng nei chu, an thlang bawk.

Tun lai khawvêlin a mamawh chu, rilru inhawng taka Bible thu bih ngun a ni ta e.

TUN LAIA KRISTA

MIHRINGTE nundân tûr kawhhmuh turin, Krista chu leiah hian lo kal leh ta sela, eng kohhran ber hi nge a zawm ang le? Pathian Lehkha Thu chuan, "Isua Krista chu niminah nen, vawiinah nen kumkhua pawhin a pangngaiin a awm fo vang," a ti a Hebrai 13:8. Chuti chu a nih si chuan, tun hma kum sanghnih dawn laia a thu vawn pangngaite kha a lo vuan reng dâwn a nih chu. Mi sualte khawvêl, sual ata tlanna mamawhna hmunah chuan, a chhandamna kawng zirtirtu kohhran chu Krista chuan a rawn zawng ngei ang.

Simna Zirtirtu Kohhran

Chhandamtu chu mi bote zawnga a chhuah tak khân, a chanchin chu, "Chuta chinah chuan Isuan, 'Sim rawh u, van ram a hnai tawh e,' tiin a hril tan ta a," tiin ziak a ni a. Mathaia 4:17.

Baptistu Johana chuan uar taka a tlângauna, "Sim rawh u!" Chutichuan sim hming pu tlâkin rah rawh u," (Matthaia 3:2, 8) a tihte chu a auchhuah lai kha a ni a. Tichuan Isua pawhin a awrawl chhuahin ring tak bawkin, "Nangni pawh in sim loh chuan chutiang bawkin in boral vek ang," (Luka 13:5) a rawn ti zui ve leh a.

Simna awmzia chu Pathian duhzâwng anga lnngngaihna hi a ni. (2 Kor. 7:9.) Sual kalsan pawh a huam a. "Lamlet ula, (sim ula) in bawhchhiatna zawng zawngte chu hawisan rawh u; tichuan khawlohna chu in tlûk chhiatna a ni dawn lo nia." Ezekiela 18:30.

Krista chuan mi sual chu a sualna hawisana, thatna Pathian chu hnaiha, simna dika hruai luh ni turin a ko va. (Rom 2:4).

Thawnthu pakhatah chuan mi tâng rilru khauh deuh mai hi a



awm a, tu khawngaih thiltih mahin a tawk che lo va, tin, mihringte huaa a dai theu chu tu ngaihsakna mahin a su tlang zo hek lo a. A hmel chu a dur khung mai a, a thinlung a ruhin a nunna chu a hel hle mai a, a ṭawng lah chu a bawlhhlawh bawk si a.

Chu tân inah chuan nu pakhat hi a fanu kum hnih mi lek hruaiin a lo kal a. Tân in tualah chuan chu mi tâng chu a hrangin a ding a. Chu chu a hmuh chuan chu naupangte chuan a nu kut a chelh chu a thlah lawk a, chu mi sual rothap tak pan chuan a tlân ta mai a. Mi tâng dangte hial pawh chuan chu naupang chu an hlauhpui a, mahse han dân hman a ni tawh si lo.

Chu naupang tê chuan a bân a phar a, "Min pawm rawh, maw, min pawm rawh," a va ti ta a. Chu mi tâng hmel dur tak mai chuan, chu naupang tê chu a zuk ban a, a pawm ta a. Chu naupang tê chuan, mi tâng lu hrampui chu a han chûl sak a, a hmai dur takte chu a han beng thlep thlep a, a kut chuan a nghâwng lian pui mai chu a han kuah a, "Ka ngaina khawp mai che asin," a han ti ta a.

A thinlung suala khat chu a lo nêm ta a, a simna hmêl. chuar tawh taka mittui luantirtu lui hnâr chu a lo ni ta. Pathian hmangaihna, naupang te hmêla lo lang chuan, thinlung lung anga sak chu a tikeh ta a ni.

Pathian Fapa chu Kalvari kros aṭangin, "Lalah leh Chhandamtua awm atân a ding lamah a chawimawi ta a, Israelte sual simtir tur leh (sualna) ngaidam turin." Tirhkote 5:31. Chutiang chuan Isua Krista hmêlah chuan Pathian ropuizia hriatna êng chu min pe a ni. (2 Korinth 4:6.)

Thu ziaktu hmingthang tak Pu Stanley High-a chuan, *Christian Century* an tih chanchin bu, January 19, 1949 nia miah chuan Armsterdam khawpuia Khawvêl kohhran rorêl pâwl, (World Council of Churches) an tih chanchin a ziaknaah chuan, "Armsterdam khawpuia kohhran lama hruaitute chuan, thlarau lam hnaa mite pianthartirnaa an tih turte chu mihring pawl dinte siam ṭhatna hna, khawvêl thil tak chuan an thlâk thleng ta a. Armsterdam khawpui aṭang a lo lan dân chuan, mihring awm khawmte hi chhanchhuah nana thil ṭul ber chu, chhûnglama kan simna hi ni lovin, khawvêl pawn lama insiam ṭhatna hi a ni," tiin a ziak a.

Kohhranin chanchin ṭha hmanga thlarau chhandamna hna kal-

sana, khawvêl hnam awmphung siam ṭhatna hna ringawt an buaipui ta zawk tih Pathian lalṭhutphah hmaa vantirhkohten an hriatin an ṭap ngei ang, hun lah a tawi tawh si a. Isuan, "Mitdelin mitdel vêk a hruai chuan khuarkhurumah an tla dûn ang," a tih kha. Matthaia 15:14.

Ni hnuhnûnga Laudikei kohhran hnênah chuan Krista chuan, "I thiltihziate ka hria, i vawh hek lo va, i lum hek loh hi ... Ka hausa a, sum ka ngah a, engmah ka tlachham love, i tih avang leh mi rethei, khawngaihthlâk, pachhia, mitdel, saruak chu i ni ... chutichuan ṭhahnem ngai la, sim rawh," a ti a. Thupuan 3:15-19.

Krista chuan tun lai hun hian simna thuchah sawi ṭhintu kohhran chu a rawn zawng ngei ang.

Mi sawi dân tlângpui chuan, mi fing pâwl khat (philosophers) chuan thil lo awm dân hi, "eng vâng nge?" tiin an dap a, mi fing dang ve thung (scientists) chuan, "engtin nge?" tiin an dap e, an ti ṭhin.

Nikodema kha chuan "Engtin nge" ti pawl thiltih dan hi a nghenchhan a. Isuan a hnênah, "Mi tupawh an pianthar loh chuan Pathian ram an hmu thei lo vang," a ti a. Johana 3:3 Chu thu chu chhang turin, Judate roreltu (Nikodema) chuan, "Mi a tar hnuin *engtin nge* a pian theih ang?" a ti a. Châng 4. Krista chuan, "I pianthar tur ka tih che hi mak ti suh," a ti leh ta a. Châng 7. Hêng zawng zawng a han hriat hnu pawh hian Nikodema chuan, "Chung thil chu *engtin nge* a awm theih ang?" a ti thei chauh a ni. Châng 9.

A hriatthiam theih dan turin, Isua chuan, "Tin, Mosian thlalerah rul a khaikan ang khân, Mihring Fapa hi khaikânin a awm bawk tur a ni; tupawh'a ring apiangin amah avânga chatuana nunna an neihna turin," (Johana 3:14-15) a ti ta a. Chu mi zawhah chuan châng lar tak leh ropui tak, Johana 3:16 thu kha a rawn sawi zawm ta a.

Nikodema chu a hâwng ta a. Kum thum emaw, a aia rei mah emaw chu Isua thusawite chu a rilruin a ngaihtuah ta a. Tin, Isua thusawite chu a rilruin a ngaihtuah ta a. Tin, Isua chungchâng relnaahte leh Kalvari tlângahte pawh khân Isua chu a zui zel a. Pathian Fapa ngei chu lei leh van inkârah thinglerah, dâr rul anga "khaikân" a a han hmuh set chuan amah, Nikodema sualna avangin a thi a ni tih chu a hre chhuak ta a.

Nikodema thinlung atang chuan, "Lalpa, min zirtir leh teh. Tuiah

leh thlarauvah min pianthartir lang, nangmah angin, i tân ka nun theih nân," tia dilna dik tak leh ropui tak chu Pathian hnênah a chho ta. Simna leh siamtharna dik tak chu Kalvariah a hmu ta a ni. Chung chu, Pathian khawvêl chhandam nana a Fapa petu hmangaihnaa intukluhna rah chu a ni thin a ni.

Isuan, "Mi tupawh tuiah leh thlarauva an pian (chauh) loh chuan," (châng 5) a tih hi kan hriat a pawimawh hle.

Baptisma chan nân tui a ngai a. Isua pawh Baptistu Johanan Jordan luiah a baptis a. (Marka 1-9.) Tin, Krista chu "tui ata a lo chhuak a." Châng 10. Johana chuan a hnim phûm a ni. Ainon-ah pawh a baptis thin, chutah chuan tui a tam avângin. (Johana 3:23.)

A thawhleh hnu khân Isuan a zirtirte thu a pe a, "Chutichuan, kal ula, hnam tina mi zirtirahte siam ula, Pa leh Fapa leh Thlarau Thianghlim hmingah chuan baptis ula," tiin, Matthaia 28:19. Isua chu hnim phûmin baptis a ni a, tin, a zirtirte chu hnam tin zirtira, baptis bawk turin a hrilh a. "Baptis" awmzia hi "Chiahpil" emaw, "tui chhunga hnimpil" emaw tihna a ni.

Kristian piang tharte chu tuiah leh thlarauva piang thar an ni. Phillipan, Ethiopia mi a baptis khân, "An pahnihin, Phillipa leh mitilreh chu, tuiah chuan an zuk kal dun a, Phillipa chuan ani chu a baptis ta a. Tin, tui ata chu an chhuah chhoh veleh Lalpa Thlarau chuan Phillipa chu a la bo ta a." Tirhkohte 8:38, 39.

Bible-a baptisma hian, keimahni nunphunga mihrinna suala khat chu a thin tâkna te, phûm te, phûm a lo nih tâkzia te, leh nun thara kan awm theihna tura kan thawhlehna te chu a entir a. (Rom: 6:1-6 chhiar la) Tin, baptisma chu changin, Krista thihna leh phûma a awmna leh a thawhlehna kan rinna chu kan tinghet a ni.

Siamtharna te, Kalvari te leh baptisma te hi an inkhai chhâwng diat vek a ni. Tun lai hian Krista chu khawvêlah lo awm ta sela, entawn tur a hnutchhiah zuia khawsate kohhran chu a zawng chhuak duh ngei ang.

I Lalpa chu hnimphûma baptisma changa zuiin chutah chuan a hnêna phûm vea awmin, Pa ropuinain mitthi zing ata Krista a kaihthawh ang khân, nun thara awm thei tur i ni tawh em? (Rom 6:4.) Krista chuan a chanchin tha kimchang taka pawmtute zawng zawng chu baptis tur an ni, a ti.

Thupêk Sawm Vawng Tlattu Kohhran

Thusawitu ropui tak, Pu Dwight L. Moody-an, "Thupêk Sawm

sawisektu reng reng mi rinawm ka la hmu lo ve," a tih laia a rilru dinhmun kha mi rinawm apiangte tân chuan ngaihtuah tlâk a ni. Mi tam takin Thupêk Sâwm hi an sawichhiatna chhan chu, Thupêk Sâwm hian mihring dik lohna a pharh tam êm vang a ni. Sualna chu Pathian dân bawhchhiatna a ni a, Krista chu sual ata mihringte chhanhim turin a lo kal a. Tin, lehkhabu pakhat, Hiscox ziak, *Baptist Manual*, an tiha dik taka ziak angin, "Dân thianghlim chu ning lo va zawmnaah" mite siam tha turin, a lo kal a ni bawk.

Isua chungthu a sawinaah chuan Zawlnei Isaia chuan dan tiliana tizahawm turin a sawi a (Isaia 42:21). Chutia lo hrilh lâwk ang chiah chuan Isua chuan Thupêk sawm chu a rawn tilian ta a. Thupêk pasarihna, uire khapna chu a han lâkhran bîknaah pawh, thinlunga châkna tha lo te pawh a huamtir ta a. (Matthaia 5:27, 28.) Pathian dân chu chiang lehzualin a lantir a, hmangaihna leh thianghlimna thupuia thûk taka zung kaih tlat a ni tihte a entir a. Mihringte pawh ching lehzualin a han en a, pawn lama an landan piah lamah anmahniah sualnain zung a kaih tlat a, dâna a inziak dan ang ngau ngauva awm tumna nungchang pu mai an nihziate a tilang ta a.

Mipui tam takte hnêna thu a sawinaah chuan, "Dân thu ... tiboral tura lo kal ka nih ring suh u," a ti a. Matthaia 5·17. Chutia a tih hnuah chuan thupêkte a tihlenna thu chu a sawi ta a.

Tin, a sawia sawi mai ni lovin, dân (thupêkte) chu a tihlen nasat berna chu ama nunah ngei a ni. Kalvaria a hun a lo thlen dâwn khân, "Keiin ka Pa thupêkte chu ka zawm tawh," a ti a. Tichuan zawlnei hrilhlawkna thu, "Ngai teh ka lo kal e; lehkhabu pialah chuan ka thu ziak a ni a: Aw ka Pathian, i duhzawng tih hi ka lawmzawng tak a ni; a ni, i dân thu chu ka thinlungah a awm reng e," tih kha a tifamkim ta a ni. Sâm 40:7, 8; Hebrai 10:7.

Chu dân thianghlim chu ringtu piangtharte thinlungah ziakin a awm tur a ni. (Hebrai 8:10.) Chutia a lo awm chuan, ringtu chu "Krista lehkha ... lung phêka ziak ni lo, tisa thinlung phêka ziak ... mi zawng zawng hriat leh chhiar" chu an lo ni ta a ni. 2 Korinth 3:3, 2.

Tun hma lam kum sawm chhûng khân Thupêk Sawm changthlana thusawi vawi engzât nge i hriat le? Thupêk Sawm kalh zawnga thusawi i hre tawh ngai em? Pu Moody-a chuan mi dik tak ai chuan he Pathian dân hi an sawi chhe lo vang e, a ti a.

Eng vangin nge mihringin Thupêk sawm hi an hmuh thiam loh rêng ang? (Exodus 20:3-17–ah chhiar ang che.)

Mi thenkhat chuan Thupêk pakhatna hi an hmu thiam thin lo va, anmahni pathian, p khat emaw, a aia tam emaw biak an duh vang a ni thin.

Mi dang thung chuan Thupêk pahnihna an hmu thiam lo va, Pathian pakhat, dik tak meuh an biakna atân chuan milem hmante an duh vang a ni. Tichuan he thupêk hi an sawn bo ta mai a. Katholik thu inchhâng rêng rêngah, Thupêk Sawm sawina laiah chuan, Bible–a chuang Thupêk pahnihna, milem siam chawp khapna chu hmaih zel a ni. Luthera zuitute thu inchhâng chuan Pope Dan siam chu a zui bawk.

Mi tam tak chuan Thupêk Pathumna hi an sawi sel a, Pathian hming engmah lo atâna hman emaw, tihbawlhhlawh emaw a khap vâng a ni. Hmeichhiate hial pawh hi, an tawng an thlahdah ta êma, America rama dawr lian pakhatah chuan hriattirna an tar phah hial. "Hmeichhiate u, tawngah fimkhur teh u. Mipate pawh an awm a nia!" tiin. Mipa lah hian tawng bawlhhlawh tak taka Pathian hming lamte hi mipatna entirna emaw an ti bawk.

Thupêk palina kalhtute pawh an awm bawk a; ringtute chu ni sarih ni Sabbath (Inrinni) vawng tura a tih vang a ni a. Rawng-bawltu tam tak chuan, mipuiin an zir dawn phawt chuan Sabbath dik tak thu hi sawiin an zawm duh ang. Bible chuan miten an hriat duhzawng zirtirtute an thlang zawk dâwn tih a sawi a.

"An bengte a zot avangin" tiin a sawi fiah nghe nghe a. Chu chu fakderna leh tawngkam thiamnate ngaisangtu, thudik aia thawn-thu thlang zawktu chu a ni. (2 Timothea 4:1-4.) Mi dang pawh an la awm bawk, chûng chuan Thupêk sawm, Pathian dân hi a pumin an kalh a, chu chu Sabbath chungthua Thupêk chu an tihchhiat duh vang a ni thin a.

Pathian dân kalhnaah chuan tunge nghenchhan tura lo awm thin? Tun hma ata tawh lo ni thin pangngai bawk kha a ni. Se'ana khân Pathian Fapa leh Pathian Dân kha vânah a kalh a nih kha. Pathian kohhran dik tak chu dovin kum sangruk lai chu beihpui a thlâk ta. Tun lai hi chuan A thlah la awm, Pathian thupêkte zawma, Isua hriattirna thu pawmte chu do turin hna a thawk mêk a ni. (Thupuan 12:17) Krista leh Pathian Thupekte chu an kal dun zel

ṭhin a, chutia thianghlim taka inkawpna hmun apiangah chuan a dotu tur Setanan a siam ve zel ṭhin. Kriṣta kohhran chu Thupêk vawngtu kohhran a ni.

In zingah mihring Chhandamtu chu a lo kal chuan, "Helaiah hian Pathian Thupêkte zawm a. ka hriattirna thute pawmtu kohhran an awm em?" tiin a zawt ang che u.

Bible Hrilhlâwkna Thu Ziṛtir Ṭhin Kohhran

Isuan mipui vantlâng zinga rawng a bawl tirh khân, a awmna khuaa biak inah, Sabbath niin a ding chhuak a, Isaia hrilhlâwkna thute chu a chhiar a. A chhiar zawha a han ṭhut chuan mi zawng zawng mit chu a chungah a fu a. Chutia an ngaihtuahna chu a dîng lai tak chuan, "He Pathian Lehkha Thu hi vawiinah hian in hriatah a lo thleng ta," a ti a. Luka 4:21. Chu chu "Tuna ka han chhiar taka zawlnei hrilhlawkna thuin a hnathawh tur a lo sawi kha thawk tur kha thawk tura lo kal ka ni a. Tun hi hun lawmawm" chu a ni a. Tun hi a hun chu a ni a, Krista chu ka ni e," a tihna a ni.

Mahse, rin a lohvin, an hnêna Bible thu a chhiara, ngainatawm taka thu a chhâkchhuahte mak ti hialtute chuan thinrimin ha an ṭhial leh ta a, biak in ata chu an pawt chhuak a, khâmko sângah an hnûk chho va, chutah chuan a-biling-a-balanga nam thlâk an tum leh ta mai a.

Baptistu Johana chuan Zawlnei Isaian a lo hrilhlâwk "Thlalera mi au rawl" chu ka ni e, tiin a rawn insiwi a. Matthaia 3:3. Isua pawhin Johana chu zawlnei dik tak a ni tiin a hriattir bawk. Krista leh Johana hnathawhte chu, chûng lai huna hman tur, Bible hrilhlâwkna rinchhana tih ni mah se, chûng lai kohhran chuan a mausam ta.

Thupuan 14:6-10-a kan hmuh vantirhkoh pathumte hrilhlâwka zirtirtute chu a zawng ve ngei ang. A lo kal lehna zirtir te, khawvêl indona te, ṭam te, hri te, hmun hrang hranga lirnghing te, suahsualna lo puma te, leh hriatpuitu atâna khawvêl ram zawng zawnga chatuan chanchin ṭha puan darhna te, chhinchhiahna a ni e, tia puangtu kohhran chu a rawn zawng ngei ang.

Thupuan 14:6-10-a kan hmuh bantirhkoh pathumte hrilhlâwka thuchah ropui tak zirtirtu kohhran chu a rawn zawng ang. "A rorêl hun chu a lo thlen tâk avangin Pathian chu hlau ula, chawimawi rawh u; vân te, lei te, tuifina te siamtu chu chibai bûk rawk u," (Thupuan 14:7) tia sawi rik hre turin a beng a rawn chhi ang.

Kohhran, Pathian chu siamtu an nih vânga amah chu chibai bûka Sabbath nia inkhâwm ṭhin, tun lai hun atâna ruat, hrilhlâwkna thuchah pawimawh tak zirtirtu leh, inchhirna dik tak nêna Kalvaria kal tura mite sâwmtu chu, i awmna khuaah, in khawpuiah emaw, in hnam zîngah emaw a rawn hmu ang em?

Kohhran, Khawvêl Laka Intihrang

Krista leia a awm lai khân Juda Kohhran chuan ram awpna lam kawngka aṭanga lo lûta, a ram rawn dintu tur Messia chu an lo beisei ṭhin a. Chuvangin mi sualte chhandam tura lo kal, Pathian Fapa chu an lo hai ta a ni.

Hmana Judate kawng lo zawh chu tun lai pawh hian Krista leh ram awpna siam ṭhatnain khawvêl chhandamna an zawng ta. Khawvêl mite hi an vai maiin an lamlêt huk ang a, Pathian lalna ram, kohhran thianghlim leh sorkar thianghlimin a din chu a lo awm mai dawnin an ring ta.

Isua leh Bible chuan kohhran dik an sawi dân chu, chutiang chu a ni hauh lo mai. Isua chuan, "Khawvêlin a huat che u chuan, a huat hma che u pawhin keimah mi hua tih in hria e. Nangni khawvêla mi ni ula, khawvêlin amaha mi a hmangaih tur, khawvêl mi in ni si lo va, khawvêla mi ka thlan chhuah zawk che u avâng hian, khawvêlin a hua che u a ni e," a ti a.

Khawvêl hi a ṭha zawk zelin a ṭhang dâwn a ni lo ve. "Mi sual leh tihdertute erawh chu, mi bum leh buma awmin an sual zual deuh deuh ang." 2 Timotea 3:13. Suahsualna hi a pung zel dawn. Felna erawh chu a tlêm tial tial ang. Mite erawh chuan ngaihdân dang an nei ang a, chu chu buma an awm vang a ni ang.

Chanchinbu pakhat, *Sunday School Times* (Sandei skul chanchinbu) an tih, January 23, 1949-a miah chuan Dr. Reinhold Niebuhr-a, Union Theological Seminary-a mi thusawi chu hetiang hi a ni e, tiin Dr. Wilbur M. Smith-a chuan a chhuah a:

"Thuthlung Thar hian mihring awmdan tur a sawi dan hian, sualna te zahpui awma ngaih lohna leh pawisak loh tual tualna, chapona a uanthuan tulh tulhna leh inkalhnate a zualkai zêlna hun lam chu pan zel nia a sawi hi a chhinchhiah tlâk hle a ni. Inlârnaa thil hmuh tam takte hi ngun thluk taka han chhui chuan, khawvêl awm danah ṭhatnain sualna hneh tura hma a sawn zel tur thu sawina ni lova, a ṭha leh a sual inkara daidanna a nasat tial tur thu sawi a ni zawk a ni," tiin.

Chu chu Bible-in a sawidan a ni rêng mai. Thupuan buin min hrilh dân chuan, kohhran khawvêl-tak, ropui tak si pawh chuan a dinhmun chu a tihniam zel ang a, "ramhuaite awmna leh, thlarau bawlhhlawh tinrêng kulhbing a lo ni ang." Thupuan 18:2.

Kohhran chuan sorkar chu nghâwngkawl bahpuiin, a zirtirna inpawlhsawp chhe tawh no chu a in a. Thuneihna chu ruiin, khawvêl hruaitu nihna ropuiziain a zial âtna chu nunphungah la lutin, kohhran chuan a finna leh thlarau lama a rochun thianghlimna chu a hloh ta a ni.

"Chûng hunah chuan vantirhkoh dang, thuneihna nasa tak neiin van ata lo chhuk ka hmu a; a ropuinain lei chu a ên ta vek a. Tin, a ni chuan aw ring takin, "Babulon khaw ropui chu a tlâwm ta, a tlâwm ta ..." tiin, a au va. Thupuan 8:1, 2.

Hei hi kohhran khawvêl tak mai, ni hnuhnunga a awmdân tur chu a ni. Hman lai Babulon zirtirna dik lo chu kohhranah chuan hman a ni. Pathianni, ni biakna ni lâk âwn zel te, mitthi tâna tawngtai sakna te, mitthi thlaraua puh râwnna te—hengte leh zirtirna thu dang dangte leh tihdan dang dang te chu, tun lai Babulon, thlarau lama tlu tawh kohhrana an buaipui nasat hle te an ni a, an ni zel dâwn bawk a ni.

"Van atangin aw dangin heti hian a sawi ka hria: 'Ka mite u, a sualnaahte ni tel lohna tur in, a chhûng ata chhuak rawh u,' a ti a."

Mihring Chhandamtu chu tun lai hian khawv?lah lo awm ta sela, kohhran, khawvêl laka chiang taka indah hrang, kohhran khawvêl rilru pu tak mai atanga intihrang, khawvêlna nêna inkungkaih tlat laka inthiar fihlim chu a zawng ngei ang.

Kohhran, Êng Hmu Tura Mit Meng Reng Chu

Krista kohhran chuan sualna hîpna lamah chuan a maimitchh!ng dawn a, Pathian êng lamah erawh chuan a mit a meng thung ang.

Judate hnênah chuan Isuan, "Heng chite thinlung hi a lo chawlaî ta a, an bengte a lo ngawng deuh va, an maimitchhîng bawk a, 'chuailochuan kan mitin kan hmu ang a, kan bengin kan hria ang a, kan thinlungin kan hre bawk ang a, kan hawikir leh ang a, anin min tidam hlauh dah ange,' an ti a," a ti a. Matthaia 13:15.

Tlâng chunga a thusawiah chuan Isuan, "Chutichuan i mit a

fim chuan i taksa a pumin a êng chhuak ang. I mit a chhiat erawh chuan i taksa a pumin a thim zo vek ang," a ti a. Matthaia 6:22, 23.

He laia Isuan a sawi tak chu, "I mit chu i mena, a fîma, tih tak takna nei i nih phawt chuan, Pathian duhzawng êng chu i hmu ang a, tin, chu mi anga i nun chuan, i taksa pumpui chu a lo êng dawn a ni. Amaherawhchu i maimitchhîna, Pathian thutak hnu-chhawna i hawisan chuan, i rilru chu a thim dâwn a ni," a ti a ni.

Êng kan lo neih sa pawh chu kan tân chuan thimah a chang zo vang, "I chhunga êng chu thim ni sela, thim chu a va nasa dawn êm!" tih a nih kha. Châng 23.

Isuan êng neih chhûng hian lêng rawh u, thimin a man loh nân che u," (Johana 12:35) a tih khân he thudik ropui tak bawk hi a rawn sawichhuak nawn a ni.

Kristiante kalkawng chu kawng tihên sa a ni. Êng chu a kal zel a, keinin kan zui thin. "Mi felte kawng erawh chu chhûn ên lai tak pawha êng zual deuh, êng fim tak ang a ni," Thufingte 4:18.

Mi tha tak, mi dik tak, êng a dawn ang zela nung thin chuan êng tam zawk a dawn tur chu lo hnar ta sela, tin, êng hma lam pan zel chu lo zui duh ta lo bawk sela, engnge a chanvo ni ta ang,? He laiah hian chu mi sawifiahna chu a awm: "Ka mi fel chu rinnain a nung ang: a hnungtawlh erawh chuan, ka rilruin amahah chuan lawmna rêng a nei lo vang." Hebrai 10:38. Pitar pakhat te hian, "Ni, Bibleah chuan a awm ngei mai; mahse lo hmu chhuak ta lo ila ka ti ngawt mai," zuk ti a.

Engnge kan tih tak ang? "Keini zawng boral tura hnungtawlh pawla mi kan ni lo va, nunna humhim tura rinna nei pawla mi kan ni zawk." Châng 39.

Tun laite hian Krista chu khawvêla chêng turin lo kal ta sela, kohhran, Kalvaria simna leh siamtharna zirtirtu, Thupêk sawmte, Sabbath thu pawh tel ngeia tidingtu leh zâwmtu, a lo kal lehna thu leh kan hun huamtu hrilhlawknate puangtu, khawvêl ata inla hrang tuae sawmtu, Thlarauvin thutak zawng zawnga (Johana 16:13) a hruai luhte chu a rawn zawng ngei ang.

In khuaah Chhandamtu chu lo kal ta sela, in hnam rawn thawh ta sela, in kohhran chu a rawn zâwm ang em? Zawm ta lovin, Ama kohhran din ta zawk sela, nangin i zawm thung ang em?

"Tin, Isua chuta tangin a kal zel a, chhiah chawina hmuna thu mi pakhat, a hming Matthaia a hmu a; tin, a hnenah 'mi rawn zui rawh' a ti a. Tichuan a tho va, a zui ta a." Matthaia 9:9.

KHAWVEL BUAI TAKAH HIAN ENGTIN NGE MITEN RILRU MUAN-NA AN NEIH THEIH ANG?

Tûn lai mite hian dik lohna ropui tak an nei a. An thilsiamna hmun lianpui puite, an lehkhabu dakhawmna te, an damdawi siamna hmunpuite chu an temple-ah an chantîr ta a. Mihring finna ropui taka inrel chhuak chu an pathian thar a lo ni ta a, finna chu pathianah an nei ta. An rilrua tih takna nên, chu pathian chu ngaisâng leh mak ti a, biain tunlai mite chu an ṭhingthi thei ta mai a.

Hêng pathiante hian mihringte chu puithuna ata an chhan-chhuak tur a ni a, an nunna chu, an nuam tawlna leh awm mai maina hun pein an siam nuam ang a, natnate an tibo bawk ang a, tin, hun nuam tawpah chuan an hruai lût tur a ni, tiin an ngâi ta.

Finna (Science) Hlawhchhamna Thu Pahnih

Finna pathian chuan mihringte chu an mamawh ber ber kawng huihah chuan a hlawhchham pui ta tlat mai. A beidawn thlâk teh e!

A hmasa berah cuan, a nunna atân mihringte chu dan a siam sak lo a ni. Khawvêl awmphûng kaldanah thu biru tam tak chu a lanchiantîr ta ngei a—damdawi lam te, khawvêl thila thil ṭangkai awm te, chhiarkawp lam te leh arsi lam te ngaihtuahnaah chuan kawng zawh tur chu a hmuchhuak ta ang maiin, finna lam zawlneite chuan thil an ti a, thil mak tak takte an phuh chhuak bawk a, chung thil mak an sawite chu a lo puitlin chuan khawvêl chu amah

leh amaha Paradis-a lo chang tur ni awm takin an sawi.

Mahse, chung fînna (science) zawlneite chuan mihringte nundan atan dân an hmuchhuak thei lo. "Hei ngei hi kawng dik a ni a, zawh rawh u," tih aw an hre lo.

British mithiam hmingthang tak Pu C.E.M. Joad-a chuan, a lehkhabu *Kan Hun Atâna Finna*, (*Philosophy for Our Times*) a tihah chuan, "Finnain a lo pêk tawh thiltihtheihnate chu thunun theih lohna avânga, kan hnam ṭhanna chu chhiatna ko tlânga a inkhai reng laite hian, nula leh tlangvâlte chu tum nei loṿin nunna kawngah chuan an vak mai mai a, khawiah nge an kal zel dâwn pawh an hre lo va, eng vânga chutia kal nge an nih pawh an hre lo. Pâwl thu zui bik emaw, dan emaw, an nihnain a phâk chin emaw, an nunphung hlutna emaw rêng rêng pawh an nei lo, tiin a ziak. (phek 12.)

Sakhaw lama rinna inghahchhan nei hauh lo ṭhangthar an lo chhuak ta. Chutiang mite nun lo pâr chhuah dan chuan nunna hian tum bik a a nei lova, khawvêl pawh hi eng atân mah ruat a ni lo ti ila, a dik viau ang. Thudik pawimawh zawk sawi chhuahna erawh chu a tling lo vang a. Thudik pawimawh zawk chu, tun lai ṭhangtharte hian nunna hian tum bik a nei emaw, khawvêl tan tih tur ruat a awm emaw, awm lo emaw an ngaihtuah lo rêng rêng zâwk hi a ni. Chûng chu an ngaihsak rêng rêng lo va, a awm nge awm lo pawh an thlîr ngai lo a ni e."—*Ibid.*, phek 12, 13.

"Tichuan hun pakhat, sakhaw lama rinna te awm lo, nungchang lama mawina awm lo, ram awpna lama rilru bulfûkna pawn nei lo, fînna lama chhuan tur awm lo a nih lai chu a lo awm ta a ni." —*Ibid.*" phek 24.

Fînna pathian enkawlin, mihring zirna hnute tuia châwm lenin, keini, tun lai ṭhangtharte chu Pathian thu awi lo angin, kan lo sêi lian ta a. Kan nunna hi ni khat lek leka chhiar a ni a, nakin hnu lam, Pathian hun atân chuan tûn lai hian eng dan zawmin nge kan nun ang tin kan hre si lo.

Fînna pathiana neihna chuan min hlawhchhampui pahnihna a la nei ta cheu va. Kan nunna atân muanna min pe lo hi a ni. Mi tihṭnianghlim lohte kutah finna (hriatnate) a awm avangin, chhiat vek theihna pan chuan kan kâl chak tial tial a.

Dan rual lohva, thil lian pui thlâwk duai angin, kan nunphung hi a kal duai duai a, thil ngṅet tak, lian tak va su mai tur

niin a lang. A va insut keh vek chu, loh theih loh, a keh vêk chuan tâwp hlaun tur niin a lang bawk a ni.

December 2, 1948 khân thu hrilhfiah thiam tak Pu Stephen King-Hall-a chuan, "Tunlaia kan nunphûng ni nakin lam hun zel pana motor lir chak tulh tulh ang mai a ni a; chu motor chhûngah chuan thil nung pakhat tê tak tê, bung nrang hrang zawm khâwm, ke pahnih nei a awm a. A khalhna chu ding zâwng te, vei zâwng te leh a laia kal tûr tein, hmel dâng sâwp sâwpin a herh vêl a, a tinchak lohna emaw, a tihdinna emaw chu ... avaia a chhiat darh sarh vek hmaa hmuh chhuah a beisei a. Chutiang chu kan nunphung chu a ni ta a ni e," tiin a ziak. Tin, a knalhtute chung châng ah chuan, "An kalna tur an hre lo va, a tihdinna an hmu zo hek lo, tichuan, leiah hian Pathian nmuh ngei châkna an nei tan ta a ni," a ti bawk a.—*Signs of The Times*, March 1, 1949.

Hriatna neihna ringawt chuan rilru muanna a siam lo va. Chu mi chungtnuah chuan mi fing Solomona chuan, "Finna nasa takah chuan buaina a nasa si a: Hriatna tipungtu chu lungngaihna tipungtu a ni mai," a lo ti a. Thuhriltu 1:18.

Thudik ngaih nuam lo tak si chu hei ni a ni ta zawk a. Hriatna chabi chuan tun hmaa la hriat ngai loh lawmna hmuna luanna kawngka hawn a hnêkin, mihringte chu tân in zau zawkah a hruai lut ta a, chutah chuan, lei lungngaihna kut chuan beisena leh muanna hrawkah chuan a lo rêk ta zawk a ni. Hriatna ringawt hi zawng lawmna hmuhna a ni lo ve.

Thil Pahnih Hria'reng Atân A Tha

Thil pakhat kan hriat reng tûr chu, keimahni tâna zawngin hlim leh lawmna hi hmuh theih a ni lo tih hi a ni Chutiang aia hlawhchham chianna kawng dang tha zawk sawi tur a awm lo a ni.

Thu ziaktu fing tak paknat chuan, "Hlimna in zawng hi in tidik lo a ni ... In ngaihtuahnaah te nangmahni bawk a nasat hle lai zawngin, in hlim thei lo vang e," a ti a.

Thawnthu pakhat an sawi fovah cauan putar tumawngbêng meuh, luhlul tak leh rothap tak hi a awm a. Engmahin a tihlim thei lo va. Manse vawi leh khatah a danglam ta thut mai a. A mitmengte chu a lo harh vâng ta a, a tawngkam chhâk chhuahte

chu a hlimawm ta a, a awmphung paw'n chu a nêm ta bawk a, tin, a kut te lam chu thil tih châkin an lang ta a. Mi pakhat chuan, "Ka pu, engnge maw i tawh tak le?" tiin a zawt a.

Ani chuan, "Ngawi teh, rilru lungawi nei'n tum hian ka lo bei chiam thin a; mahse a sâwt thei si lo va; chuvângin chu mi chu nei lo va lungawi mai ka tum ta a ni," a ti ta a.

He laia putar thusawi hi, ama hlim le'n lawmna tûr mai aia pawimawh zâwk engemaw ngaihtuah a tum ta zâwk a ni tihna a ni mai a. Mahni chungthu chauh ngaihtuahna chuan hlim lohna a thlen thîn a ni.

"Hlimnain mi pumpelh a thiamzia chu, a zawn mai thei'n lo va, amah ngau ngau chuan a hmuh chhuah mai t'neih bawk lo va, tin, beih vaka hmuh mai thei'n a nih lohnaah hian a lang chiang hle a. Phêngphehlep ang a ni a, han um chuan man phâk têpa'n a awm zel a, mahse ngawi renga che lo châng lova kan t'nut chuan, kan taksaah a lo fu mai thei si a."—*Sentinel.*

Mahse, hlimna beiseiin kan thuin kan pâwngpaw nghah ngawt mai tur zawng a ni lo ve; c'nu chu a zawn dân kawng pakhat a ni chauh a ni. A zawna zawn thu reng chu kan bansan vek zawk tur a ni. Chu chu nung tak tak tur chuan, keimahni nihna hi a t'ni hmasa tur a ni tihna a ni. Isuan, "Tih tak meuhvin, tin tak meuhvin ka hrilh a che u, buh fang leia a tlâk lova, a thih lo'n chuan a mal chauhin a awm reng thin; a thi'n erawh chuan, tam takin a rah thin," (Johana 12:24) a tih khân, he t'nu bawk hi a sawi tum chu a ni.

Rilru lam daktor mi fing tak takte chuan an sawi danah tawngkam hran an hmang pawh a ni thei e, mahse an thurâwn bulpui zawng Krista thuchah mâwl tak bawk hi a ni leh tho thin. "Nun tam tak" (Johana 10:10) neia nundan min kawhmuh turin a lo kal a. Mahni nihna a thih phawt hi nun tanna chu a ni. Chu c'nu kan hriat thiam loh chuan, mahni duh dan dâna kalin kan unu kan hmangral ang a, hlimna phêngphehlep chu kan ruh-chuktuahte a nat zawha, kan thluakte paw'n a chauh thlengin kan ûm kan ûm mai dawn a ni. Mahni hlimna ringawt siam tumnain nunna a khalh luhna chu mahni hmasialnaa'n te, tlâk lo nihnaah te leh lungawi lohnaah te a ni.

Thil dang, a pahnihna atâna kan t'nriat reng tur chu, "kan hriatna" (feeling) ringawt hi nunna teh nana hman ngam a ni lo, tih hi a ni.

Mi pakhatin, "Thimna leh dik lonna kawng, kawng zau tak, thihnaa hruaitu, zawhtu chu sang tam an awm a, chûng mite chuan hlimna leh van chhuntu kawng kan zawh a ni tiin an in sawimawi thin a, mahse a engamah chu an hmuin an thleng ngai lo vang," tiin dik takin a sawi a. A nih, chutiang mite dik lohna chu engnge ni ta? Anmahni hriatna (feeling)-ah an innghah lutuk vâng a ni. Lawma an inhriat chuan, a tâwk an ti mai a. Vanah kal dâwna an inhriat chuan chu hriatna chu a nemnghettuah an hmang mai bawk.

Chûng mite ai mana tam chu lunghnual deuh maiin kan kal tawk tawk a, chu chu, a changin tlang chhûpah kan awma, a hnu lawka kawr ruama kan tlâk thlâk leh thin vang a ni. Kan lunghnualna kan hriatna chuan min tibeidawng a. Inthlauhna te leh thil lo danglam thin kan tawhte avâng chuan kan lungngai a. Keimahni te tein, "Reubena ang maia nghet lo mi ka ni a, nunna leh hlimna chungthuah ka 'nlawhtling tha thei lo a ni," kan ti rawk thin.

Sakhuana lam atanga nunna kawng zawngtute tân Pathian Lehkha Thu hriat nawn a tha ang: "Knerkhiap lutuk suh la," (Thuhriltu 7:16) tih kha. Mahni rilru dinhmun pawisak luatna te, mahni chungtnu ngawta inpêk luatna te, hriat dânte bûk vel lutukna te chuan leh lamah mahni siamchawp lungngaihnaah mi a hruai lût a, tin, leh lamah chuan Pharisai nihna tenawm takah min hruai lût bawk.

Hêng thuah te hian ngaihdân tha tak a awm a ni: Bible sawi anga tihthianghlimnaah 'nian phûrna nasa tak a awm kher lo va. He lai thuah hian mi tam tak chu dik lohnaah hruai luhin an awm. An hriat dân cnu an thil ngaihsan berah an dah a. Zângkhai deuh emaw, hlim deuh emawa an han inhriat chuan tihthianghlim niin an inchhâl mai thin. Hlima in'nriatna emaw, neih loh emaw chu mi tihthianghlim a ni nge ni lo tin hriatna a ni lo. Tihthianghlimna dik takah chuan ni tin, dam chhûng zawng zawnga kan hna tur a awm a ni. Ni tina thlêmnate do va, mahni sual lam lunglênna te hneh thin a, nunna leh thinlunga thianghlimna zawng thintute chuan, thianghlima inchhâlin an uang ngai lo ve. Felnaah an ril a tâmin an tuihâl mai a ni."

Hêng thute hian thianglimna atân chuan indona te, buaina te leh beihna te neih a ngaih thu a sawi nghâl bawk. Mi pakhat chuan, "Muanna hi kan nunnaa harsatna tawn lohna hi a ni lova, harsatna lo thleng lo do zawh theihna a ni zâwk a ni," a ti a. Lawng

khalhtu, tui dam chauha khaln tum chuan, a khalh tlêm hle ang. Kan nundanau hi chuan lungawi theihna a awm ngai lo. Nun ṭangkai chuan, bâwm ruak mai emaw, rêl mihring phurn tur nei lova ruak emaw, tuifinriata lawnglian hnuchhawn hnu emaw a an mai loh nân phurrit phurh a nei ngei tur a ni.

I nunnaah muang leh 'nlim emaw, lungawi emawa inhriatnate chu a lian hle a ni thei; mahse anmahni kal kala i kaltir mai chuan beidawnna an rawn thlen mai ang.

Kan fa hmasa ber kan nei chu a pum a nat avangin vawikhat chu kan buai 'nle mai a. Zân vawtah ka thawh a ṭul a, a bawnghnute hnêk tur ka tilum a, mut chhuak chung chungin rei tak tak a hnungah te bêng thep thepa ka enkawl a ṭul a. Mi hmingthang tak Methusela 'dam chen, kum 969 khûm zak pawhin dam ta ilang, chutiang ti leh tur chuan phûr vakin ka inring lo. Tin, zân vawta ke ruaka han thawh te, mut chhuak chung chunga nausen huunga 'nan ben te pawh chu ti leh dâwn ilang, hlim huamin ka inring hek lo.

A nih leh, engati nge chutia ka lo tih mai? A chhan chu kan nautê kha ka hmangaih a, tin, a tâna ti turin mawh phurnna ka neih bawk vâng a ni. Ka thiltih chu mi tirh vânga ti ka ni lova, ka hriatnain (feeling) ka tih tur bil chu min tuk a ni 'nek lo. Rei lote mahni intihlâwma, chu lawmna chu kan hriat dana kaihhruai mai chu nun dan atana hruaina him a ni lo.

Ṭhaa a hriatna avang maiin Pathian Fapa khan mi sualte hmusitna kha a phur a ni love. Ṭhaa a hriatna avang maiin tihhlumin a awm hek lo. Tum sâng zawk leh zahawm zawkin a nunna a thunun a ni zawk a ni; chlti chu ni lo selang cnuan a bianga lungngaihna thlantui luangte chu a hrufai ang a, vanramah a kir leh ang a, mihringte chu suala boral turin a kalsan mai tur a ni.

Vanah chuan lawmna ropui ber chu a awm a ni tih chu mi zawng zawngin kan pawm vek a. Lungngaihna nasa ber pawh chutah chuan a awm bawk a ni tih erawh chu mi t'êm tê chauhin ngaihtuahna châng an hria a ni. Hmangaihna a nasat poh leh, mi nunna chhandam vanga lawmna chu a nasa a. Hmangaihna a nasat poh leh, mi chhandam theih reng chhandam loa vanga lungngaihna chu a nasa bawk. Hmangaihna nasa chuan lawmna nasa tak leh lungngaihna nasa tak a siam. Hmangaihna tlêm tê chuan lawmna tlêm te leh lungngaihna tlêm tê a siam thung.

Hmangaihna leh sualna hi sân zawk inchuha an inel chhûng

chuan lâwmna leh lungngainna a awm ve ve ang. Isua chu a thian Lazara thlân bulah tap chunga a ding an hmuh chuan, Judate chuan, "En teh u, a lo va hmangaih êm!" an ti a. A hmangaih avângin a tap a ni reng a ni.

"Mi fel sawmkua leh pakua sim chuan tur nei lo" chungah aiin mi sual pakhat sim chungah vanah lawmna a nasa zâwk. Van mite chuan an hmangaih avangin an lâwm thin a ni.

A tha leh a chhia te, hmangaihna leh sualna te, Krista leh Setana te inbeihnaah hian kan tel ve vek a. Mihring rilrua hriatna chiang kuang lo tak, inthlak inthlâk leh nghet lo takte hi kan hmun tur reltu tura kan duhthlanna, him taka hruaitu an ni lo ve.

Gethsemane huana lût tura a inpeih diam laia Krista thu sawi kha lo ngaihtuah lâwk ila. Isaian, "Mi lungngai leh lungngainnate hria," tia a lo vuaha khân, "Ka rilru a lungngai êm êm a, thihna hial a ni," (Matthaia 26:36) tih thute a sawi anma lawk hun kha a ni a. Chutiang hun lai chuan a zirtirte hnênah, "Thlamuanna ka hnutchhiah a che u, keima thlamuanna ka pe a che u; khawvêlin a pêk angin ka pêk loh che u hi. In thinlung mangang suh se, hlauh pawh hlau suh se," a ti a. Johana 14:27.

Thlamuanna hi chi hnih a awm a—Krisaa thlamuanna leh khawvêl thlamuanna, Dik tak chuan khawvêl thlamuanna hi chu Pathian chuan thlamuanna tak takah a ngai lo va ... "Mi suaksualte erawh chu tuifinriat fâwn fâwn thin ang chu an ni; a awm hle hle thei si lova, a tuite chuan bawlhhlawh leh chirhdiak a vawrh chhuak thin, tiin. Kha Pathian chuan, 'Mi suaksual tân chuan muanna reng reng a awm lo,' a ti a." Isaia 57:20,21. Zawlnei thute hi a lo dik teh e: "Ka mite fanu hliam chu tlêm chuan an tidam bawk a, muanna a awm loh laiin, muanna muanna, an ti a." Jeremia 6:14. (KJV)

Pawisa hi khawvêl ngaiha thil hlute zuk tehna atâna hman a ni thin a, chung thil hlute lei nâna hman chu a ni bawk. Khawvêla rangkachak awm zawng zawng hi chhuang tui ila, kil ruk inchen thliai neiin chhung khawm ila, in pindan pariat lai nei tiat a nei ang e, an ti a. Chu thil hlu tak chhun khawm zawng zawng chu nei ta la, rilru muanna i nei ang emaw chu? Tun hmaa rilru muanna i lo neih thin aia dinhmun chau zâwkah i tla hniam thuai ang a, tin, mi dang maktaduai tam tak pawh an hlim lo sawt zâwk dawn a ni ngei ang. Pu Charles F. Banning-an a ti mathlawn lovin, "Thian pakhat emaw, nungchang emaw, rilru muanna emaw, chhia leh tha

hriatna thiang emaw, kumkhua atâna induhtâwkna emaw chu i lei thei love."

Tun lai finnate chuan tangka tam zawk te leh tʻnil tam zawkte chu min neihtir mah se, muanna chu min pe thei lo a ni.

Pathian Thlamuanna Kawng

Finna a hlawhchhamnaah Paʻnian a hlawhtling thung a. Finna, hmasawnna rahbi atâna thil hmuh chhuah tʻnar leh leilung dân te hmangtu chuan, nunna dân ṭha mihring te a siam sak lo.

Pathian erawh chuan, a dân famkim chu min pe ta a. Chûng thupêk te chu a sawi a, "A belhchhah leh chuang lova. Chûng chu lungphêk pahnihah a ziak a." Deuteronomy 5:22.

Tichuan chûng thupêkte zawm avang chuan thlamuanna min tiam leh tawh a. "I dân ngainatute chuan thlamuanna nasa tak an nei lo." Sâm 119:165. Thu dang a la puang bawk: "Aw nangni hian ka tʻnupêkte chu lo ngaithla ta ula chu aw! in chunga remna chu (hei hi Saptawng Bible-ah chuan "In thlamuanna chu" tih a ni) lui ang maia awmin, in felna chu tuifinriat fâwnte ang maiin a awm tur," tiin. Isaia 48:18.

Thupêkte chu kan lo zawm loh si chuan, a zawm vanga thlamuanna chuan kan tân engnge hlutna a neih? "Dânin engpawh a sawi apiang chu, Dân thu thua awmte hnênah a sawi a ni tih kan ʻnria a; ka hria a; ka tinrêng a chîp theih nan leh knawvêla mi zawng zawng Pathian rorelin an awm theih nan." Rom 3:19. (Heta "Pathian rorêlin an awm theih nân" tin hi Saptawng Bible KJV-ah chuan, "Pathian ramah thiam loh chang an nih theih nân," tih a ni.)

Thiam loh chang nia inʻnriatna a awm chhûng chuan, rilru muanna dik tak chu a awm thei lo. Chria leh ṭha hriatna vuakfung vuka aia naa vuakna tiang dang a awm lo ve.

Chhiaʻnkhawntu pakhat chu ṭawngṭai turin Temple-ah a kal chho va. Han dah chhuah pawh a zak a, a âwm a chûm a chûm a, "Pathian, kei mi sual hi mi khawngaih rawh," tiin a dil a. Luka 18:13. Dân chu a thianghlim, mahse ani chu a thianghlim si lo. Dân chu a dik a, ani chu a dik si li a ni.

He mi chungthu hi Isuan, "Ka hrilh a che u ... thiam changin a inah a kal chhuk ta a," tiin a puang ta a ni. châng 14; chu chu ngaihdam a ni ta tihna a ni. Tun hmaa a nundan chu fel lo maʻn se, felah chhiar a ni ta.

Chu ngaihdamna bâk emaw, chu ngaihdamna nên emaw chuan chhiahkhawntu chuan thil dang engnge a hmuh? "Chutichuan rinna avanga thiam chantir lo niin, kan Lalpa Isua Krista zarah, Pathian nên inremna (muanna) kan nei." Rom 5:1. (Sapṭawnga mi anga lehlin.) Thiam lova inhriatna aṭangin, inpuanna leh rinnain Krista Kros-ah kan tlân a, chutah chuan ṭalamuanna chu kan chang ṭhin a ni. "A Kraws thisen chuan remna (muanna) lo siamin," Kolossa 1:20.

Tuitla mangang thlaphângin tui chunga bunpawl lo lâng chu a han man rawk a, mahse a buhpawl man chu a pilpui hlen ṭa tho va.

Kan nun tlâk lo tak leh ṭaiam loh chang sa chîm vel but buttu, tui thûk tak, so but butah chuan thing bung a lo lâng a. Mangangin, kan theihna la awm chhun chuan chu thing bung ćnu kan zuan ta a—ngai teh mah, Kraws a lo ni. Chu chu nghet taka vuanin, ṅimna lam, nunna lam chu kan pan ta a ni. Vawikhat chu chu Kraws chu mualphona Kraws a ni tawh a. Tunah chuan chhandamna Kraws a ni ta.

Davida chu, "Ka sual hi ka hmaah a awm fo ṭhin a ni," "Ka ruhṭahte hian chawlhna (muanna) rêng a awm lo," tiin a au chhuak a. Sâm 51:3; Sam 38:3 (KJV-a mi lehlin.) Chu dinhmun hrehawm tak ata chu chhanchhuah a nih hnu ćnuan, "A bawhchhiatna ngaihdama awma, a sualna hliahkhuha awma chu, a eng a thawl e," a ti leh ta a. Sâm 32:1. Cnutiang chu a ni inremna te, thiamchantirna te leh ngaihdamna te avânga muanna chu. Thiam loh chang nia inhriatna a nasat poh leh, chuta ṭanga chhanchhuah nih inh inhriata lawmna chu a nasa ṭhin.

Tichuan inpâwlna avangin muanna chu a lo awm leh zel a. "Tisa avanga Dân chu a chak loh va, a tih theih rual loh ćnu, Pathianin ama Fapa ngei, tisa sual ang puin, sual thawi nân rawn tirin, tisaa sualna awm chu thiam loh a ćnantir ta a ni; tisa dan zawh lova Thlarau dan zawh zâwktu keimahniah hian Dân thu ruat chu hlena a awm tneihna turin ... Thlarau lam thil duh erawh chu nunna leh Thlamuanna a ni. "Rome 8:3-6.

Tin, Pathian dân zawmna chuan thlamuanna a siam bawk. A thupêkte bawhchhiatna chuan thiam loh channa a thlen thung a. Isua Kraws chuan ngaihdamna avânga thlamuanna chu a rawn thlen a; chutah Paṭaian Thlarau chuan dan chu zawm theihna min pe a. Tichuan Pathian nêna inpâwl theihnâah chuan hlân kai

kan lo ni a. "Thlarau ngei keimahni thlarau nen, Pathian fate kan ni tih min hriattir thin."Rom 8:16.

Chutah chuan kan lungngaihna te leh kan buainate chu a tâwp dawn ta em ni angê A dawttu châng te hi lo en ila kan hre mai ang. "Tin, fate kan nih chuan, roluahtute kan ni a; Pathian roluahtu, Krista luahpuitute kan ni; a hnênah chawimawiin kan awm ve theihna turin amah kan tuarpui takzet chuan. Tun laia tuarnate hi nakina kan chunga ropuina tihlan tur nen chuan teh-khin thamah ka ruat si lo." Châng 17, 18.

Tuarna awm lo thlamuanna ni lovin, tuar tur awm chung pawha muanna, a châng phei chuan tuarna avanga muanna a ni bawk e. Thlipui min naui veltu awm hauh lova muanna ni lovin, thlipuiin min nuai vel lai pawha muanna a ni. "Vana thlichhe tleh hum hum chhûngrilah khian muanna hmun laili tak chu a awm," tia fing taka an lo sawi tawh thin ang kha a ni.

He nunna thlichhe tleh chûk chûkah hian a laiah Pathian nêna muanna hmun chu a awm. "Chhûmte leh thim chhah mup hi a vêlah an awm a." Sâm 97:2. Thlipui chu hlau suh u. Pathian nêna inpâwlna hmun a laiah a awm e.

"Chhûmte khi a tawlailirah a siam a; thli thla chungahte chuan a lêng a." Sâm 104:3.

Abrahama chu "thim nasa tak, thil rapthlâk zetin a rawn khuh a ... Tin, Pathian chuan Abrahama hnênah, ... chiang takin hre rawh khai ... a ti a." Genesis 15:12, 13.

"Mosia chuan Pathian awmna thim chhah mup kiang chu a va pan a." Exodus 20:21.

Joba chuan, "Ka kawngte chu thimin a khuh a ni," tiin a au chhuak a. Joba 19:8. "Tin, Lalpa chuan thawngaleivir atangin Joba chu a chhâng a." Joba 38:1.

I nunna chu chhûm te, thimna te leh thawngaleivir te chuan hual vêl thinin i hria em? Pathian inbiaktir ang che. Tichuan, i hun nuam lai pawha la tem ngai loh thlamuanna rohlu duhawm tak chu a pe ang che.

Caribbean tuifinriat chung, thlipui tleh thinna laia thlawhna khalhtu chuan, "Thlipui chu thlawhna tichaktu atûn kan hmang hlauh mai a ni. A sir kan inchhemtir a, darkâr khata mel zaa chakin atûn len mai a. a. Kan lo kir leh lamah pawh kan rown hmang leh mai bawk a ni," a ti thên a.

"Kan nun chhûnga kan thil tawh chu keimahnia chemte vawm

bûr ang a lo nih chuan, chu chemtê chu la chhuak tura vawnna pahnih chauh a awm-ahriam lai leh a fawng chu. Mahni inlungkhamna chuan a hriam laiah vuanin a inhliam thin a. Pathian rinna erawh chuan a fawngah lain a phawi thin."

Sualna kawngte chu an mak thin. Pathian kawng pawh a châng chuan a mak ve tho. I hriat dân ringawt chu hruaituah hmang suh. Pathian chu kan hruaitu atân i vuan zawk ang u. Pathian chu kan rinna leh kan pawlnain kan vawnna chu chhunzawm sela, tin, Pathian chuan a kawng leh ruat dân tha takte chu min hrilhfiah zawk teh se.

Kan sawi hnuhnun ber atân chuan, tih tumna avanga muanna thu ni sela—rawngbâwl tura tumna chu. Isua chuan, "Ka nghâwngkawl bat ula ... in thlarau tân chawlhna in hmu ang," a ti a. Matthaia 11:29.

Pathian thupêk te, Pathian ngaihdamna te, thianghlimnaa A Thlarau pawlna te chu kan hria a ni thei. Chu chu kan nun dân tura a chanve lekfang a la ni a, a chanve dang a la awm a, chu chu Krista nghâwngkawl bahna hun chu a ni Mahni tâna ngaihtuahna nei lova rawngbawlna hna chu.

"Mahni tânghma tana hui duhna atanga, kan tih tur bil kan tihna kawng piah lama, hlimna zawn chhuah chu a mâm tâwk thin lo va, a ti phut phut a, a reh leh mai a, nunna chu khawharna leh lungngaihnain a lo khat leh mai thin. Pathian rawngbâwlnaah erawh chuan lawmna leh lungawina a awm reng a ni"– *Steps to Christ,* phek 130.

Nu pakhat chuan a chêtsualrnaah a hnungzâng ruh a titliak a, a thlîng kalkawng chu a chhum bawk a. Kum sawm zet chu Damdawi inah a mu a. An kohhran rawngbawltu hnênah chuan, "Kum sawmli kan nih hian kan nundan tur tak chu kan tan thin e, an ti a. Ka chetsual tuk chiah khân kum sawmli ka ni a. Chuta tang chuan ka nung tan ta reng a ni," a ti a.

Chu mi ni atang chuan hrehawmna kraws chu a pu a, a rawngbawlna nghâwngkawl chu a lo bat ta a lo ni a. Mi tam takin a natna khum chu an rawm tlawh huai huai thin. Beidawng dern. "Engmah thawh tur ka nei hlei nem," ti mai awm hnên atang chuan thu lawmawm tak dawngin, an rilruah ênna thar nên an hawng leh thin.

Pu Albert Schweitzer-a, mi rophi tak chuan, "Engnge ni in

thwgaa tur chu ni dawn ka hre lo na a, thil pakhat chu ka hria a ni. Nangni zinga hlim tak tak turte chu, engtia rawngbawl tur nge tih sawnga hmu chhuaktute an ni ang," tiin a sawi.

Lehkhabu pakhat, *Without Halos*, an tihah chuan P. Bess Cochrane chuan Mandy-i hlim tak maia Biak in pana a kal thu a ziak a. An Pastor chuan a hnênah, Mandy, hlimna i chhar ta a ni ti rawh? a lo ti a. Mandy-i chuan, 'Chhar lo ve, kapu, ka chhar awkawng lo, Ka siam a ni zawk e, tiin a chhâng e," a ti a.

Hetiang kawng hian i ngaihtuah teh ang u; kan hlimnaa a chanve hi chu kan dawn a ni a. Tin, a chanve dang leh chu hmangaihna leh tih tak takna nêna rawng kan bawlna avanga kan siam a ni. Chu chu a ni, "Hlimna hi a pêka pêk a ni lo va, a thlenga thleng a ni zawk e," an lo tih thinin a tum chu. Mi tam zawkin rawng an bawl tam zâwk chuan, hlimna tam zâwk chu siam cnhuah emaw, a thlenga thleng emaw a lo ni thin a ni. A hova kan nun dunah hian mi eng angah nge kan insiam a zirin, awmdan hrang hrang chu kan siam chhuakin, kan awmtir a ni tihna ang a lo ni a. "Tin, englo lak aiin, pêkin lukhâwng a nei zâwk" Tirhkohte 20:35. Rawngbawl tura mahni inpe nasa apiangin, rawngbawlna lo dawngtute aiin hlimna sang zâwk an nei thin.

Rawngbawlna Ropui Ber Leh Hlimna Nasa Ber

"Mihring Fapa hi rawngbawl sika awm turin a lo kal lo va, rawngbâwl tur leh mi tam tak tlan nâna a nun pe tur zawka a lo kal ang khân." Matthtia 20:28.

Krista nunnaa rawngbawlna chu inthawina famkima a lo lanna Kalvariah chuan kalin chhandamna chu kan dawng a. Chhandamna hlimna chu kan tem ta a. Kan hlimna ai chuan Pathian lâwmna chu a nasa zâwk — chhandamna chu a pêk a nih avangin, Hei hi a ni mi sual pakhat aim avanga vana "lawmna nasa zawk" lo [illegible]

Chutiang bawk chuan mi sual, khawngaihna avângin chhandam [illegible] chhandamna thlentu a lo nih chuan petu nihna [illegible] nihna avanga "lawmna nasa zawk" chu a nei [illegible]

Pathian thlentu, "Kan beiseina emaw, kan hlimna emaw, kan lal[illegible] engnge ni le? A lo kal hunah kan Lalpa [illegible] ngai in ni dawn lawm ni? Nang

mahniho hi kan chhuan leh kan hlimna in ni asin," a ti a. Thessolonika 2-19, 20.

Chhandamna Sipai Pawla mi, Pi Evangeline Booth chuan kum sawmriat leh pakhat a lo nih chuan, "Khawvel thimna ka hmuh tam poh leh kawvêl êng chanchin sawi ka châk zual thin e," ati a. Chu chu a ni Pathian khawngaihnaa chhandamna thlentu nih vânga "lawmna nasa zâwk" chu.

Khaikhawmna

Hlimna leh lawmna dik tak chu kan nun dânin a siam a ni. A hmasa berin, Pathian thupêkte chu kan zawm tur a ni. "Dân zawmtu erawh chu a ninlawh thin." Thufingte 29:18. (Hei hi KJV Bible-ah chuan, "Dân zawmtu chu, a hlim thin," tih a ni.) "Nunna thing chungah chuan thu an neih theihna tura a thupêk zawmtute chu an nihlawh e." Thupuan 22:14. (KJV Bible-a mi lehlin.)

Pahnihnaah chuan, kan vaiin kan lo sual vek tawh avângin kan sualte kan puan a ngai a ni. Pathian dân chu kan lo bawhchhe tawh a. "A bawhchhiatna ngaihdama awm chu ... a eng a thâwl e." Sâm 32:1.

Pathumnaah chuan, Thlarau Thinghlimin min neih avangin thlarau lam thil ngainatu kan lo ni ta a, tisa lam thilte chu kan ngaihthah a, "Thlarau Dân zawh zâwktu keimahniah hian Dân thu ruat chu hlena a awm theihna turin." Rom 8:4.

"Thlarau lam thil duh erawh chu nunna leh thlamuanna a ni." Châng 6. Chu chu a ni inpawlna chu.

Hêng zawng zawng hi tih kan châk emaw, châk lo emaw kan puang thin. Kan sualnate puan chu kan châk emaw, châk lo emaw kan puang thin. Rinna avângin ngaihdamna chu kan dawng a, kan tisa hriatna vânga dawng kan ni lo. Pathian dan leh Pathian Thlarau hnênah kan intuk lût te pawh hi tisa hriattirna avâng a ni lo. "Tisa rilru chu ... Pathian dân hnuaia mi a ni lo." Rom 8:7. (KJV Bible-a mi lehlin). Ka rilru leh kan thinlungte chu Thlarauvin a thunun kan thlan zâwk avangin Pathian thupêkte chu kan zawm thin. Tin, Thlarau lam thil ngainatu kan lo ni thin.

A tawpan chuan kan duh fo emaw, duh lo emaw Pathian tâna rawngbawlna dinhmunah chuan kan chuangkai ta a.

Thlasik zan vâwt tak maiah hian lawng kaihruaitu êng in sênga vêngtu chu a muhil a. Knawfing chah hma lawkin, thlipui rapthlâk

tak thâwmah a nupui chu a ṭhangharh a. Tuifinriat kam lungko chu tilfawnin a hlap ṭhuai ṭhuai mai a. Khawnvâr ênga a han hâwi vêl chuan vaukam lungah chuan lawng insu chhia a hmu ta a. Mi pathum chu vawt hmeh hlum thelhin, lawng ngul vuan hrâm hrâmin an lo awm a.

Amah tê tê chuan, "Engnge ka tih ang aw! ka pasal ka ko em ni ang? Ka kaihthawha, hetia thlipui tlaia a va inkar phen mai chuan a boral mai awm si a," a ti a. Mahse tisa hriatna (feeling) si chuan tih tur bil chu a dah chungnung ta a. A pasal chu a kai tho va, tui so but butah chuan lawnglêng chu a hnuh thlâk pui a; chutia tulipui tlehna hmunah chuan artui hêng ang lekin a lang a. Ani chuan a lo nghâk a, a ṭawngṭai a, a thlîr a, a lo ṭang ve fan fan a. Mi pathumte chu an him ta, hmeichhe pakhat len mipa pakhatin an hma thawka an inpumpêk vang mai a ni.

Isua zirtirte chu, a tu beh nge ropui ber ang tiin an inhnial fo thin a. Isuan an hnênah, "Kei zawng in zingah rawngbawltu angin ka awm hi," a ti a. Luka 22:27.

Kalvari hlimin a khuh lai ngei, a zirtirte chaponain a lo phuar khawng lai khân, Isua chuan hrûkna puan a veng a, an ke a sil sak a; chu chu kalhlên kût, amah chu inthawina atâna hman a nihna tur atâna buatsaihna a ni a.

Heta inngaihtlawmna a entîr hi A zirtirten mahni hma an dialna tihlanna kawng mai em ni? Ama ṭawngkam ngei hi thlirin, nangman chu chu chhâng teh:

"Puan veng rengin, in khawnvâr pawh alh rengin awm ula; mîlin an pu lâwi chaw ei lo hâw huna, kawngkhâr a rawn kik rualna lo hawn thei nghâl tura an lo nghâk reng ang hian, awm rawh u. An pu a lo kal hunah hawi lo nghâk reng a hmuhate chu an eng a thâwl ang; tih tak meuhin ka hrilh a che u, Ani chuan a puan a rawn veng ang a, anmahni chu chaw kîlin a thuttir ang a, an rawng a hawl ang. Zan laisn emaw, thawh hunah emaw a [illegible] chutianga a rawn hmuh chcan, chu bawite chu an eng a [illegible] anmaherawbaini, hei hi hre rawh u, rûkru a lo kal hun [illegible] rengin awm rawh u, in rin loh hunah Mihring [illegible] Amah a lo" Luka 12:35-40.

[illegible] chuan a bawite chu a hruai khâwm dawn. [illegible] kawng chu lungalu kawng. [illegible] kawthlêr kal tlangin

Pathian lalṭhutphah hmaah hruai an ni dawn. Tah chuan hmangaihna makzia chu a lo pâr chhuak ang a; tlaṅ sate chu ruai kil turin an ṭhu ang a, Kalvaria Chhandamtu chu a puan chu vengin, an rawngbâwl sak turin a lo kal dawn. Chutichuan Krista bawi, a rawngbâwltute chuan chatuan chu an hmang ṭan dawn ta a ni. Van ram ċnu hmangaihnain rawng a bâwl sakna hmun a ni e.

Van ramah chuan Krista nêna rawng kan bawl dâwn chuan, leiah hian chu hna chu kan ṭan tur a ni a. Chutah chuan amah chu kan pawm dawn chuan, leiah pawh hian kan pawm ngnâl tur a ni. Chu mi hmuna Pathian thu kan awi dâwn chuan, tunaṅ hian a thupêkte chu kan zawm tur a ni. Tin, vanah chuan Patnian nêna kan chen dlâwn chuan, leiah pawh hian amah nen inpawlna kan nei tur a ni. Chutianga ti chuan, thlamuanna kan nei ang.

"Pathian thlamuanna, rilru reng renga hriat sen loh khân, in thinlung leh in ngaihtuahnate chu Krista Isuaah a vên sak ang che u." Phillipi 4:7.

"Tin, remna Pathian, beram Vengtu ropui tak, kan Lalpa Isua cnu, chatuana thuthlunna thisen zâra miathi zing ata hruai chhuak lehtu khân, a mithmuha a lawmzâwng ti turin thil ṭha tinrêng kawngah tifamkim che u rawh se; Isua Krista hnênah chuan ropuina chatuanin awm rawh se. Amen." Hebrai 13:20, 21.

"Thlamuanna mak tak rohlu ka chhar ta e,
Ka thinlung ċnhungril laiah khungin;
A va him êm, engman a tibo thei lo ve,
Chatuan thlentu kum ral zel pawhin.

Muanna! muanna mak chu,
Vana kan Pa ata lo chhuk cnu;
Chatuanin ka thlarau vêng rawh, ka ngên e,
Hmangaih tui thuk teh rual lohin.

—*W. D. Cornel*

MIZORAM STATE LIBRARY
Acc No _____
Acc. by _____
Class.by _____
Cata.by _____
Sub.Heading by : _____
Transribed by : _____
Location No : _____